THE CANTOS OF EZRA POUND

FABER AND FABER
other books by EZRA POUND

COLLECTED SHORTER POEMS
SELECTED POEMS 1908 1959
SELECTED CANTOS OF EZRA POUND
DRAFTS AND FRAGMENTS OF CANTOS CX CXVII
PISAN CANTOS
THE CLASSIC ANTHOLOGY DEFINED BY CONFUCIUS
LITERARY ESSAYS OF EZRA POUND
   (edited by T S Eliot)
SELECTED PROSE 1909 1965
   (edited by William Cookson)
ABC OF READING
TRANSLATIONS OF EZRA POUND
SOPHOCLES WOMEN OF TRACHIS
THE SELECTED LETTERS OF EZRA POUND 1907 1911
   (edited by D D Paige)
THE CANTOS
OF
EZRA POUND

FABER AND FABER • LONDON
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CONTENTS</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>A Draft of XXX Cantos (1930)</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eleven New Cantos XXXI–XLI (1934)</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Fifth Decad of Cantos XLII–LI (1937)</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cantos LI–LXXI (1940)</td>
<td>253</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Pisan Cantos LXXIV–LXXXIV (1948)</td>
<td>423</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Section Rock–Drill De Los Cantares LXXXV–XCV (1955)</td>
<td>541</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thrones de los Cantares XCVI–CIX (1959)</td>
<td>649</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drafts and Fragments of Cantos CX–CXVII (1969)</td>
<td>775</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
A DRAFT OF

XXX CANTOS
And then went down to the ship,
Set keel to breakers, forth on the godly sea, and
We set up mast and sail on that swart ship,
Bore sheep aboard her, and our bodies also
Heavy with weeping, and winds from sternward
Bore us out onward with bellying canvas,
Circe's this craft, the trim-coifed goddess
Then sat we amidships, wind jamming the tiller,
Thus with stretched sail, we went over sea till day's end
Sun to his slumber, shadows o'er all the ocean,
Came we then to the bounds of deepest water,
To the Kimmerian lands, and peopled cities
Covered with close-webbed mist, unpierced ever
With glitter of sun-rays
Nor with stars stretched, nor looking back from heaven
Swardest night stretched over wretched men there
The ocean flowing backward, came we then to the place
Aforesaid by Cïce
Here did they rites, Peri Medes and Eurylochus,
And drawing sword from my hip
I dug the ell-square pitkin,
Poured we libations unto each the dead,
First mead and then sweet wine, water mixed with white flour
Then prayed I many a prayer to the sickly death's-heads,
As set in Ithaca, sterile bulls of the best
For sacrifice, heaping the pyre with goods,
A sheep to Tiresias only, black and a bell-sheep
Dark blood flowed in the fosse,
Souls out of Erebus, cadaverous dead, of brides
Of youths and of the old who had borne much,
Souls stained with recent tears, girls tender,
Men many, mauld with bronze lance heads,
Battle spoil, bearing yet dreary arms,
These many crowded about me, with shouting,
Pallor upon me, cried to my men for more beasts,
Slaughtered the heids, sheep slain of bronze,
Poured ointment, cried to the gods,
To Pluto the strong, and praised Proserpine,
Unsheathed the narrow sword,
I sat to keep off the impetuous impotent dead,
Till I should hear Tiresias
But first Elpenor came, our friend Elpenor,
Unburied, cast on the wide earth,
Limbs that we left in the house of Circe,
Unwept, unwrapped in sepulchre, since toils urged other
Pitiful spirit And I cried in hurried speech
" Elpenor, how art thou come to this dark coast?"
" Cam'st thou afoot, outstripping seamen? "
And he in heavy speech
" Ill fate and abundant wine I slept in Circe's ningle
" Going down the long ladder unguarded,
" I fell against the buttress,
" Shattered the nape-nerve, the soul sought Avernus
" But thou, O King, I bid remember me, unwept, unburied,
" Heap up mine arms, be tomb by sea-bord, and inscribed
" A man of no fortune, and with a name to come
" And set my oar up, that I swung mid fellows "

And Anticlea came, whom I beat off, and then Tiresias Theban,
Holding his golden wand, knew me, and spoke first
" A second time? why? man of ill star,
" Facing the sunless dead and this joyless region?"
" Stand from the fosse, leave me my bloody bever
" For soothsay "

And I stepped back,
And he strong with the blood, said then " Odysseus
"Shalt return through spiteful Neptune, over dark seas,
"Lose all companions" And then Anticlea came
Lie quiet Divus I mean, that is Andreas Divus,
In officina Wechelī, 1538, out of Homer
And he sailed, by Sirens and thence outward and away
And unto Circe
Venerandam,
In the Cretan's phrase, with the golden crown, Aphrodite,
Cyprī munimenta sortīta est, mirthful, orichalchi, with golden
Girdles and breast bands, thou with dark eyelids
Bearing the golden bough of Argicida So that
II

Hang it all, Robert Browning,
there can be but the one "Sordello"
But Sordello, and my Sordello
Lo Sordels si fo di Mantovana
So-shu churned in the sea
Seal sports in the spray-whited circles of cliff-wash,
Sleek head, daughter of Lir,
eyes of Picasso
Under black fur-hood, lithe daughter of Ocean,
And the wave runs in the beach-groove
"Eleanor, ἔλεφανς and ἐλεπτολίς!"
And poor old Homer blind, blind, as a bat,
Ear, ear for the sea-surge, murmur of old men's voices
"Let her go back to the ships,
Back among Grecian faces, lest evil come on our own,
Evil and further evil, and a curse cursed on our children,
Moves, yes she moves like a goddess
And has the face of a god
and the voice of Schoeney’s daughters,
And doom goes with her in walking,
Let her go back to the ships,
back among Grecian voices”
And by the beach-run, Tyro,
Twisted arms of the sea-god,
Lithe sinews of water, gripping her, cross-hold,
And the blue-gray glass of the wave tents them,
Glare azure of water, cold-welter, close cover
Quiet sun-tawny sand-stretch,
The gulls broad out their wings,

tipping between the splay feathers,
Snipe come for their bath,
bend out their wing-joints,
Spread wet wings to the sun-film,
And by Scios,
to left of the Naxos passage,
Naviform rock overgrown,
algæ clinging to its edge,
There is a wine-red glow in the shallows,
a tin flash in the sun-dazzle

The ship landed in Scios,
men wanting spring-water,
And by the rock-pool a young boy loggy with vine-must,
"To Naxos? Yes, we'll take you to Naxos,
Cum' along lad" "Not that way!"
"Aye, that way is Naxos."
And I said "It's a straight ship."
And an ex-convict out of Italy
knocked me into the fore-stays,
(He was wanted for manslaughter in Tuscany)
And the whole twenty against me,
Mad for a little slave money
And they took her out of Scios
And off her course
And the boy came to, again, with the racket,
And looked out over the bows,
and to eastward, and to the Naxos passage
God-sleight then, god-sleight
Ship stock fast in sea-swirl,
Ivy upon the oars, King Pentheus,
grapes with no seed but sea-foam,
Ivy in scupper-hole
Aye, I, Accetes, stood there,
and the god stood by me,
Water cutting under the keel,
Sea-break from stern forrards,
    wake running off from the bow,
And where was gunwale, there now was vine-trunk,
And tenthril where cordage had been,
    grape-leaves on the rowlocks,
Heavy vine on the oarshafts,
And, out of nothing, a breathing,
    hot breath on my ankles,
Beasts like shadows in glass,
    a furred tail upon nothingness
Lynx-purr, and heathery smell of beasts,
    where tar smell had been,
Sniff and pad-foot of beasts,
    eye-glitter out of black air
The sky overshot, dry, with no tempest,
Sniff and pad-foot of beasts,
    fur brushing my knee-skin,
Rustle of airy sheaths,
    dry forms in the æther
And the ship like a keel in ship-yard,
    slung like an ox in smith’s sling,
Ribs stuck fast in the ways,
    grape-cluster over pin-rack,
    void air taking pelt
Lifeless air become sinewed,
    feline leisure of panthers,
Leopards sniffing the grape shoots by scupper-hole,
Crouched panthers by fore-hatch,
And the sea blue-deep about us,
    green-ruddy in shadows,
And Lyæus “From now, Acoetes, my altars,
Fearing no bondage,
    fearing no cat of the wood,
Safe with my lynxes,
    feeding grapes to my leopards,
Olibanum is my incense,
   the vines grow in my homage”

The back-swell now smooth in the rudder-chains,
Black snout of a porpoise
   where Lycabs had been,
Fish-scales on the oarsmen
   And I worship
I have seen what I have seen
   When they brought the boy I said
   “He has a god in him,
      though I do not know which god”
And they kicked me into the fore-stays
I have seen what I have seen
   Medon’s face like the face of a dory,
Arms shrunk into fins    And you, Pentheus,
Had as well listen to Tiresias, and to Cadmus,
   or your luck will go out of you
Fish-scales over groin muscles,
   lynx-purr amid sea
And of a later year,
   pale in the wine-red alge,
If you will lean over the rock,
   the coral face under wave-tinge,
Rose-paleness under water-shift,
   ileuthyria, fair Dafne of sea-bords,
The swimmer’s arms turned to branches,
Who will say in what year,
   fleeing what band of tritons,
The smooth brows, seen, and half seen,
   now ivory stillness

And So-shu churned in the sea, So-shu also,
   using the long moon for a churn-stick
Lithe turning of water,
   sinews of Poseidon,
Black azure and hyaline,
glass wave over Tyro,

Close cover, unstillness,
bright welter of wave-cords,

Then quiet water,
quiet in the buff sands,

Sea-fowl stretching wing-joints,
splashing in rock-hollows and sand-hollows

In the wave-runs by the half-dune,

Glass-glint of wave in the tide-rips against sunlight,
pallor of Hesperus,

Grey peak of the wave,
wave, colour of grape’s pulp,

Olive grey in the near,
far, smoke grey of the rock-slide,

Salmon-pink wings of the fish-hawk
cast grey shadows in water,

The tower like a one-eyed great goose
cranes up out of the olive-grove,

And we have heard the fauns chiding Proteus
in the smell of hay under the olive-trees.

And the frogs singing against the fauns
in the half-light

And
III

I sat on the Dogana's steps
For the gondolas cost too much, that year,
And there were not "those girls", there was one face,
And the Buccentoro twenty yards off, howling "Stretti",
And the lit cross-beams, that year, in the Morosini,
And peacocks in Koile's house, or there may have been
       Gods float in the azure air,
Bright gods and Tuscan, back before dew was shed
Light and the first light, before ever dew was fallen
Panisks, and from the oak, dryas,
And from the apple, mælid,
Through all the wood, and the leaves are full of voices,
A-whisper, and the clouds bowe over the lake,
And there are gods upon them,
And in the water, the almond-white swimmers,
The silvery water glazes the upturned nipple,
       As Poggio has remarked
Green veins in the turquoise,
Or, the gray steps lead up under the cedars

My Cid rode up to Burgos,
Up to the studded gate between two towers,
Beat with his lance butt, and the child came out,
Una niña de nueve años,
To the little gallery over the gate, between the towers,
Reading the writ, voce tinnula
That no man speak to, feed, help Ruy Diaz,
On pain to have his heart out, set on a pike spike
And both his eyes torn out, and all his goods sequestered,
"And here, Myo Cid, are the seals,
The big seal and the writing"
And he came down from Bivar, Myo Cid,
With no hawks left there on their perches,
And no clothes there in the presses,
And left his trunk with Raquel and Vidas,
That big box of sand, with the pawn-brokers,
To get pay for his menie,
Breaking his way to Valencia
Ignez da Castro murdered, and a wall
Here stripped, here made to stand
Drear waste, the pigment flakes from the stone,
Or plaster flakes, Mantegna painted the wall
Silk tatters, “Nec Spe Nec Metu”
Place in smoky light,
Troy but a heap of smouldering boundary stones,
ANAXIFORMINGES' Aurunculeia'
Hear me Cadmus of Golden Prows'
The silver mirrors catch the bright stones and flare,
Dawn, to our waking, drifts in the green cool light,
Dew-haze blurs, in the grass, pale ankles moving
Beat, beat, whirr, thud, in the soft turf
under the apple trees,
Choros nympherum, goat-foot, with the pale foot alternate,
Crescent of blue-shot waters, green-gold in the shallows,
A black cock crows in the sea-foam,

And by the curved, carved foot of the couch,
claw-foot and lion head, an old man seated
Speaking in the low drone
Ityn'
Et ter flebiliter, Ityn, Ityn'
And she went toward the window and cast her down,
"All the while, the while, swallows crying
Ityn'"
"It is Cabestan's heart in the dish"
"It is Cabestan's heart in the dish"
"No other taste shall change this"
And she went toward the window,
the slim white stone bar
Making a double arch,
Firm even fingers held to the firm pale stone,
Swung for a moment,
and the wind out of Rhodez
Caught in the full of her sleeve
the swallows crying
'Tis 'Tis Ytis'

Actæon

and a valley,
The valley is thick with leaves, with leaves, the trees,
The sunlight glitters, glitters a-top,
Like a fish-scale roof,
     Like the church roof in Poictiers
If it were gold
     Beneath it, beneath it
Not a ray, not a shiver, not a spare disc of sunlight
Flaking the black, soft water,
Bathing the body of nymphs, of nymphs, and Diana,
Nymphs, white-gathered about her, and the air, air,
Shaking, air alight with the goddess,
     fanning their hair in the dark,
Lifting, lifting and wafting
Ivory dipping in silver,
     Shadow'd, o'ershadow'd
Ivory dipping in silver,
Not a splotch, not a lost shatter of sunlight
Then Actæon Vidal,
Vidal It is old Vidal speaking,
     stumbling along in the wood,
Not a patch, not a lost shimmer of sunlight,
     the pale hair of the goddess

The dogs leap on Actæon,
     "Hither, hither, Actæon,"
Spotted stag of the wood,
Gold, gold, a sheaf of hair,
     Thick like a wheat swath,
Blaze, blaze in the sun,
     The dogs leap on Actæon
Stumbling, stumbling along in the wood,
Muttering, muttering Ovid
  "Pergusa pool pool Gargaphia,
  "Pool pool of Salmacis"
The empty armour shakes as the cygnet moves

Thus the light rains, thus pours, e lo soleilis pluvii
The liquid and rushing crystal
  beneath the knees of the gods
Ply over ply, thin glitter of water,
Brook film bearing white petals
The pine at Takasago
  grows with the pine of Ise!
The water whirls up the bright pale sand in the spring's mouth
  "Behold the Tree of the Visages!"
Forked branch-tips, flaming as if with lotus
  Ply over ply
The shallow eddying fluid,
  beneath the knees of the gods

Torches melt in the glare
  set flame of the corner cook-stall,
Blue agate casing the sky (as at Gourdon that time)
  the sputter of resin,
Saffron sandal so petals the narrow foot Hymenæus Io'
  Hymen, Io Hymenæ' Aurunculeia'
One scarlet flower is cast on the blanch-white stone

  And Sō-Gyoku, saying
  "This wind, sure, is the king's wind,
  This wind is wind of the palace,
Shaking imperial water-jets"
  And Hsiang, opening his collar
  "This wind roars in the earth's bag,
  it lays the water with rushes"
No wind is the king’s wind
   Let every cow keep her calf
"This wind is held in gauze curtains"
   No wind is the king’s

The camel drivers sit in the turn of the stairs,
   Look down on Ecbatan of plotted streets,
"Danae! Danae!
   What wind is the king’s?"
Smoke hangs on the stream,
The peach-trees shed bright leaves in the water,
Sound drifts in the evening haze,
   The bark scrapes at the ford,
Gilt rafters above black water,
   Three steps in an open field,
Gray stone-posts leading

Père Henri Jacques would speak with the Sennin, on Rokku,
Mount Rokku between the rock and the cedars,
Polhonac,
As Gyges on Thracian platter set the feast,
Cabestan, Tereus,
   It is Cabestan’s heart in the dish,
Vidal, or Ecbatan, upon the gilded tower in Ecbatan
Lay the god’s bride, lay ever, waiting the golden rain
By Garonne "Sa’ave!"
The Garonne is thick like paint,
Procession, — "Et sa’ave, sa’ave, sa’ave Regina!" —
Moves like a worm, in the crowd
Adige, thin film of images,
Across the Adige, by Stefano, Madonna in hortulo,
As Cavalcanti had seen her
   The Centaur’s heel plants in the earth loam
And we sit here
   there in the arena
GREAT bulk, huge mass, thesaurus,
Ecbatan, the clock ticks and fades out
The bride awaiting the god's touch, Ecbatan,
City of patterned streets, again the vision
Down in the viæ stradæ, toga'd the crowd, and arm'd,
Rushing on populous business,
and from parapet looked down
and North was Egypt,
the celestial Nile, blue deep,
cutting low barren land,
Old men and camels
  working the water-wheels,
Measureless seas and stars,
Iamblichus' light,
  the souls ascending,
Sparks like a partridge covey,
  Like the "ciocco", brand struck in the game
"Et omniformis" Air, fire, the pale soft light
Topaz I manage, and three sorts of blue,
  but on the barb of time
The fire, always, and the vision always,
Ear dull, perhaps, with the vision, flitting
And fading at will Weaving with points of gold,
Gold-yellow, saffron The roman shoe, Aurunculea's
And come shuffling feet, and cries "Da nucès!
"Nucès!" praise, and Hymenæus "brings the girl to her man"
Or "here Sextus had seen her"
Titter of sound about me, always
  and from "Hesperus"
Hush of the older song "Fades light from sea-crest,
"And in Lydia walks with pair'd women
"Peerless among the pairs, that once in Sardis
In satieties
Fades the light from the sea, and many things
Are set abroad and brought to mind of thee,"
And the vine stocks he untended, new leaves come to the shoots,
North wind nips on the bough, and seas in heart
Toss up chill crests,
And the vine stocks he untended
And many things are set abroad and brought to mind
Of thee, Atthis, unfruitful
The talks ran long in the night
And from Mauleon, fresh with a new earned grade,
In maze of approaching rain-steps, Poicebot—
The air was full of women,
And Savairic Mauleon
Gave him his land and knight’s fee, and he wed the woman
Came lust of travel on him, of roamerya,
And out of England a knight with slow-lifting eyelids
Let fassa furar a del, put glamour upon her
And left her an eight months gone
"Came lust of woman upon him,"
Poicebot, now on North road from Spain
(Sea-change, a grey in the water)
And in small house by town’s edge
Found a woman, changed and familiar face,
Hard night, and parting at morning

And Pierre won the singing, Pierre de Maensac,
Song or land on the throw, and was dretz hom
And had De Tierci’s wife and with the war they made
Troy in Auvergnat
While Menelaus piled up the church at port
He kept Tyndarida Dauphin stood with de Maensac

John Borgia is bathed at last (Clock-tick pierces the vision)
Tiber, dark with the cloak, wet cat gleaming in patches
Click of the hooves, through garbage,
Clutching the greasy stone "And the cloak floated"
Slander is up betimes
   But Varchi of Florence,
Steeped in a different year, and pondering Brutus,
Then "Σίγα μαλ' αἰθίς δεντερᾶν!
"Dog-eye!!" (to Alessandro)
   "Whether for love of Florence," Varchi leaves it,
Saying "I saw the man, came up with him at Venice,
"I, one wanting the facts,
"And no mean labour Or for a privy spite?"
Our Benedetto leaves it,
But "I saw the man Se pia"
"O em'pia? For Lorenzaccio had thought of stroke in the open
But uncertain (for the Duke went never unguarded)
"And would have thrown him from wall
"Yet feared this might not end him," or lest Alessandro
Know not by whom death came, O se credesse
"If when the foot slipped, when death came upon him,
"Lest cousin Duke Alessandro think he had fallen alone,
"No friend to aid him in falling"

Carna attende

The lake of ice there below me
And all of this, runs Varchi, dreamed out beforehand
In Perugia, caught in the star-maze by Del Carmine,
Cast on a natal paper, set with an exegesis, told,
All told to Alessandro, told thrice over,
Who held his death for a doom
In abuleia But Don Lorenzino
Whether for love of Florence but
"O se morisse, credesse caduto da sè"
Σίγα, σίγα
Schìavoni, caught on the wood- barge,
Gives out the afterbirth, Giovanni Borgia,
Trails out no more at nights, where Barabello
Prods the Pope's elephant, and gets no crown, where Mozarello
Takes the Calabrian roadway, and for ending
Is smothered beneath a mule,

a poet's ending,

Down a stale well-hole, oh a poet's ending "Sanazarro
"Alone out of all the court was faithful to him"

For the gossip of Naples' trouble drifts to North,
Fracastor (lightning was midwife) Cotta, and Ser D'Alviano,
Al poco giorno ed al gran cerchio d'ombra,
Talk the talks out with Navighero,
Burner of yearly Martials,

(The slavelet is mourned in vain)

And the next comer says "Were nine wounds,
"Four men, white horse Held on the saddle before him"

Hooves clink and slick on the cobbles
Schiavoni cloak "Sink the damn thing!"
Splash wakes that chap on the wood-barge
Tiber catching the nap, the moonlit velvet,
A wet cat gleaming in patches

"Se pia," Varchi,

"O empia, ma risoluto
"E terrible deliberazione"

Both sayings run in the wind,

Ma se morisse!"
VI

What you have done, Odysseus,
We know what you have done
And that Guillaume sold out his ground rents
(Seventh of Poitiers, Ninth of Aquitain)

"Tant las fotei com azurets
" Cen e quatre vingt et vingt vetz "

The stone is alive in my hand, the crops
will be thick in my death-year

Till Louis is wed with Eleanor
And had (He, Guillaume) a son that had to wife
The Duchess of Normandia whose daughter
Was wife to King Henry e maire del rei jove
Went over sea till day's end (he, Louis, with Eleanor)
Coming at last to Acre

"Ongla, oncle" saith Arnaut
Her uncle commanded in Acre,
That had known he in girlhood
(Theseus, son of Aegeus)
And he, Louis, was not at ease in that town,
And was not at ease by Jordan
As she rode out to the palm-grove
Her scarf in Saladin's cimier
Divorced her in that year, he Louis,
divorc'ing thus Aquitaine
And that year Plantagenet married her
(that had dodged past 17 suitors)

Et quand lo reis Lois lo entendit
mout er fasché

Nauphal, Vexis, Harry joven
In pledge for all his life and life of all his heirs
Shall have Gisors, and Vexis, Neufchastel
But if no issue Gisors shall revert
"Need not wed Alix in the name
Trinity holy indivisible Richard our brother
Need not wed Alix once his father's ward and
But whomso he choose for Alix, etc

Eleanor, domna jauziona, mother of Richard,
Turning on thirty years (wd have been years before this)
By river-marsh, by galleried church-porch,
Malemorte, Correze, to whom
    "My Lady of Ventadour
"Is shut by Eblis in
"And will not hawk nor hunt
     nor get her free in the air
"Nor watch fish rise to bait
"Nor the glare-wing'd flies alight in the creek's edge
"Save in my absence, Madame
     'Que la lauzeta mover'
"Send word I ask you to Eblis
     you have seen that maker
"And finder of songs so far afield as this
"That he may free her,
     who sheds such light in the air"

E lo Sordels si fo di Mantovana,
Son of a poor knight, Sier Escort,
And he delighted himself in chançons
And mixed with the men of the court
And went to the court of Richard Saint Boniface
And was there taken with love for his wife
     Cunizza, da Romano

That freed her slaves on a Wednesday
Masnatas et servos, witness
Picus de Farinatis
and Don Elinus and Don Lipus
     sons of Farinato de' Farinati

22
"free of person, free of will
"free to buy, witness, sell, testate"
A marito subtraxit ipsam
dictum Sordellum concubuisse
"Winter and Summer I sing of her grace,
As the rose is fair, so fair is her face,
Both Summer and Winter I sing of her,
The snow makyth me to remember her"

And Cairels was of Sarlat

Theseus from Troezene

And they wd have given him poison
But for the shape of his sword-hilt
ELEANOR (she spoiled in a British climate)

"Ελαυνόρος and 'Ελέπτολις, and

poor old Homer blind,

blind as a bat,

Ear, ear for the sea-surge,

rattle of old men's voices

And then the phantom Rome,

marble narrow for seats

"Si pulvis nullus" said Ovid,

"Erit, nullum tamen excute"

Then file and candles, e li mestiers ecoutes,

Scene for the battle only, but still scene,

Pennons and standards y cavals armatz

Not mere succession of strokes, sightless narration,

And Dante's "ciocco," brand struck in the game

Un peu moisï, plancher plus bas que le jardin

"Contre le lambris, fauteuil de paille,

"Un vieux piano, et sous le baromètre"

The old men's voices, beneath the columns of false marble,

The modish and darkish walls,

Discreeter gilding, and the panelled wood

Suggested, for the leasehold is

Touched with an imprecision about three squares,

The house too thick, the paintings

a shade too oiled

And the great domed head, con gli occhi onesti e tardi

Moves before me, phantom with weighted motion,

Grave incessu, drinking the tone of things,

And the old voice lifts itself

weaving an endless sentence
We also made ghostly visits, and the stair
That knew us, found us again on the turn of it,
Knocking at empty rooms, seeking for buried beauty,
And the sun-tanned, gracious and well-formed fingers
Lift no latch of bent bronze, no Empire handle
Twists for the knocker’s fall, no voice to answer
A strange concierge, in place of the gouty-footed
Sceptic against all this one seeks the living,
Stubborn against the fact The wilted flowers
Brushed out a seven year since, of no effect
Damn the partition! Paper, dark brown and stretched,
Flimsy and damned partition
Ione, dead the long year
My lintel, and Liu Ch’e’s lintel
Time blacked out with the rubber
The Elysée carries a name on
And the bus behind me gives me a date for peg,
Low ceiling and the Erard and the silver,
These are in “time” Four chairs, the bow-front dresser,
The panier of the desk, cloth top sunk in
“Beer-bottle on the statue’s pediment!
“That, Fritz, is the era, to-day against the past,
“Contemporary” And the passion endures
Against their action, aromas Rooms, against chronicles
Smaragdos, chrysolithos, De Gama wore striped pants in Africa
And “Mountains of the sea gave birth to troops”,

Le vieux commode en acajou
beer-bottles of various strata,
But is she dead as Tyro? In seven years?
Ελέναυς, ἔλανδρος, ἐλέπτολις
The sea runs in the beach-groove, shaking the floated pebbles,
Eleanor!
The scarlet curtain throws a less scarlet shadow,
Lamplight at Buovilla, e quel remir,
And all that day
Nicea moved before me
And the cold grey air troubled her not
For all her naked beauty, but not the tropic skin,
And the long slender feet lit on the curb’s marge
And her moving height went before me,
We alone having being
And all that day, another day
Thin husks I had known as men,
Dry casques of departed locusts
speaking a shell of speech
Propped between chairs and table
Words like the locust-shells, moved by no inner being,
A dryness calling for death,

Another day, between walls of a sham Mycenaean,
“ Toc ” sphinxes, sham-Memphis columns,
And beneath the jazz a cortex, a stiffness or stillness,
Shell of the older house
Brown-yellow wood, and the no colour plaster,
Dry professorial talk
now stilling the ill beat music,
House expelled by this house

Square even shoulders and the satin skin,
Gone cheeks of the dancing woman,
Still the old dead dry talk, gassed out —
It is ten years gone, makes stiff about her a glass,
A petrification of air
The old room of the tawdry class asserts itself,
The young men, never!
Only the husk of talk
O voce che siete in piccioletta barca,
Dido choked up with sobs, for her Sicheus
Lies heavy in my arms, dead weight
   Drowning, with tears, new Eros,

And the life goes on, mooning upon bare hills,
Flame leaps from the hand, the rain is listless,
Yet drinks the thirst from our lips,
   solid as echo,
Passion to breed a form in shimmer of rain-blur,
But Eros drowned, drowned, heavy-half dead with tears
   For dead Sicheus

Life to make mock of motion
For the husks, before me, move,
   The words rattle shells given out by shells
The live man, out of lands and prisons,
   shakes the dry pods,
Probes for old wills and friendships, and the big locust-casques
Bend to the tawdry table,
Lift up their spoons to mouths, put forks in cutlets,
And make sound like the sound of voices
   Lorenzaccio
Being more live than they, more full of flames and voices
Ma se morisse!
   Credesse caduto da se, ma se morisse
And the tall indifference moves,
   a more living shell,
Drift in the air of fate, dry phantom, but intact
O Alessandro, chief and thrice warned, watcher,
   Eternal watcher of things,
Of things, of men, of passions
   Eyes floating in dry, dark air,
E biondo, with glass-grey iris, with an even side-fall of hair
The stiff, still features
These fragments you have shelved (shored)
“Slut!” “Bitch!” Truth and Calliope
Slanging each other sous les lauriers
That Alessandro was negroid And Malatesta

Sigismund
Frater tamquam

\textit{Et compater carissime tergo}
\begin{itemize}
  \item \textit{hann de}
  \item \textit{dicts}
  \item \textit{entia}
\end{itemize}

Equivalent to
\begin{itemize}
  \item Giovanni of the Medici,
  \item Florence
\end{itemize}
Letter received, and in the matter of our Messire Gianozio,
One from him also, sent on in form and with all due dispatch,
Having added your wishes and memoranda
As to arranging peace between you and the King of Ragona,
So far as I am concerned, it wd
Give me the greatest possible pleasure,
At any rate nothing wd give me more pleasure
or be more acceptable to me,
And I shd like to be party to it, as was promised me,
either as participant or adherent
As for my service money,
Perhaps you and your father wd draw it
And send it on to me as quickly as possible
And tell the \textit{Maestro di pennere}
That there can be no question of
His painting the walls for the moment,
As the mortar is not yet dry
And it wd be merely work chucked away
\begin{itemize}
  \item \textit{buttato via}
\end{itemize}
But I want it to be quite clear, that until the chapels are ready
I will arrange for him to paint something else
So that both he and I shall
Get as much enjoyment as possible from it,
And in order that he may enter my service
And also because you write me that he needs cash,
I want to arrange with him to give him so much per year
And to assure him that he will get the sum agreed on
You may say that I will deposit security
For him wherever he likes
And let me have a clear answer,
For I mean to give him good treatment
So that he may come to live the rest
Of his life in my lands —
Unless you put him off it —
And for this I mean to make due provision,
So that he can work as he likes,
Or waste his time as he likes
(affatigandose per suo piacere o no
non gli manchera la provvizione mai)
never lacking provision
SIGISMUNDUS PANDOLPHUS DE MALATESTIS
In campo Illus Domini Venetorum die 7
aprilis 1449 contra Cremonam

and because the aforesaid most illustrious
Duke of Milan
Is content and wills that the aforesaid Lord Sigismundo
Go into the service of the most magnificent commune
of the Florentines
For alliance defensive of the two states,
Therefore between the aforesaid Illustrious Sigismund
And the respectable man Agnolo della Stufa,
ambassador, sindic and procurator
Appointed by the ten of the baily, etc , the half
Of these 50,000 florins, free of attainder,
For 1400 cavalry and four hundred foot
To come into the terrene of the commune
or elsewhere in Tuscany
As please the ten of the Baily,
And to be himself there with them in the service
of the commune
With his horsemen and his footmen
\(\text{gent e di cavallo e da pie) etc}\)
Aug 5 1452, register of the Tin of the Baily

From the forked rocks of Penna and Billi, on Caipenega
with the road leading under the cliff,
in the wind-shelter into Tuscany,
And the north road, toward the Marecchia
the mud-stretch full of cobb'es

Lyra
"Ye spirits who of olde were in this lard
Each under Love, and shaken,
Go with your lutes, awaken
The summer within her mind,
Who hath not Helen for peer
Yseut nor Batsabe"

With the interruption
\textit{Magnifico, compater et carissime}
(Johann di Cosimo)

Venice has taken me on again
At 7,000 a month, fiorini di Camera
For 2,000 horse and four hundred footmen,
And it rains here by the gallon,
We have had to dig a new ditch
In three or four days
I shall try to set up the bombards

Under the plumes, with the flakes and small wads of colour
Showering from the balconies
With the sheets spread from windows,
with leaves and small branches pinned on them,
Arras hung from the railings, out of the dust,
With pheasant tails upright on their forelocks,
The small white horses, the
Twelve girls riding in order, green satin in pannier’d habits,
Under the baldachino, silver’d with heavy stitches,
Bianca Visconti, with Sforza,
The peasant’s son and the duchess,
To Rimini, and to the wars southward,
Boats drawn on the sand, red-orange sails in the creek’s mouth,
For two days’ pleasure, mostly “la pesca,” fishing,
Di cui in the which he, Francesco, godeva molto
To the war southward
In which he, at that time, received an excellent hiding
And the Greek emperor was in Florence
(Ferrara having the pest)
And with him Gemisthus Plethon
Talking of the war about the temple at Delphos,
And of Poseidon, concret Allgemeine,
And telling of how Plato went to Dionysius of Syracuse
Because he had observed that tyrants
Were most efficient in all that they set their hands to,
But he was unable to persuade Dionysius
To any amelioration
And in the gate at Ancona, between the foregate
And the main-gates
Sigismundo, ally, come through an enemy force,
To patch up some sort of treaty, passes one gate
And they shut it before they open the next gate, and he says
“Now you have me,
Caught like a hen in a coop”
And the captain of the watch says “Yes Messire Sigismundo,
But we want this town for ourselves”
With the church against him,
With the Medici bank for itself,
With wattle Sforza against him
Sforza Francesco, wattle-nose,
Who married him (Sigismundo) his (Francesco's)
Daughter in September,
Who stole Pesaro in October (as Broglio says "bestialmente")
Who stood with the Venetians in November,
With the Milanese in December,
Sold Milan in November, stole Milan in December
Or something of that sort,
Commanded the Milanese in the spring,
the Venetians at midsummer,
The Milanese in the autumn,
And was Naples' ally in October,
    He, Sigismundo, *templum aedificavit*
In Romagna, teeming with cattle thieves,
    with the game lost in mid-channel,
And never quite lost till' 50,
    and never quite lost till the end, in Romagna,
So that Galeaz sold Pesaro "to get pay for his cattle"

And Poictiers, you know, Guillaume Poictiers,
    had brought the song up out of Spain
With the singers and viels  But here they wanted a setting,
By Marecchia, where the water comes down over the cobbles
And Mastin had come to Verucchio,
    and the sword, Paolo il Bello's,
caught in the arras
And, in Este's house, Parisina
Paid
For this tribe paid always, and the house
Called also Atreides',
And the wind is still for a little
And the dusk rolled
   to one side a little
And he was twelve at the time, Sigismundo,
And no dues had been paid for three years,
And his elder brother gone pious,
And that year they fought in the streets,
And that year he got out to Cesena
   And brought back the levies,
And that year he crossed by night over Foglia, and
IX

One year floods rose,
One year they fought in the snows,
One year hail fell, breaking the trees and walls
Down here in the marsh they trapped him
in one year,
And he stood in the water up to his neck
to keep the hounds off him,
And he floundered about in the marsh
and came in after three days,
That was Astorre Manfredi of Faenza
who worked the ambush
and set the dogs off to find him,
In the marsh, down here under Mantua,
And he fought in Fano, in a street fight,
and that was nearly the end of him,
And the Emperor came down and knighted us,
And they had a wooden castle set up for fiesta,
And one year Basino went out into the courtyard
Where the lists were, and the pavisades
had been set for the tourneys,
And he talked down the anti-Hellene,
And there was an heir male to the seignor,
And Madame Ginevra died.
And he, Sigismundo, was Capitan for the Venetians
And he had sold off small castles
and built the great Rocca to his plan,
And he fought like ten devils at Monteluro
and got nothing but the victory
And old Sforza bitched us at Pesaro,
(sl) March the 16th
"that Messire Alessandro Sforza
is become lord of Pesaro"
through the wangle of the Illus Sgr Mr Fedricho d’Orbino
Who worked the wangle with Galeaz
through the wiggling of Messer Francesco,
Who waggled it so that Galeaz should sell Pesaro
to Alex and Fossembrone to Feddy,
and he hadn’t the right to sell
And this he did bestialmente, that is Sforza did bestialmente
as he had promised him, Sigismundo, per capitoli
to see that he, Malatesta, should have Pesaro”
And this cut us off from our south half
and finished our game, thus, in the beginning,
And he, Sigismundo, spoke his mind to Francesco
and we drove them out of the Marches

And the King o’ Ragona, Alphonse le roy d’Aragon,
was the next nail in our coffin,
And all you can say is, anyway,
that he Sigismundo called a town council
And Valturlo said “as well for a sheep as a lamb”
and this change-over (hac traditio)
As old bladder said “rem eorum salvavit”
Saved the Florentine state, and that, maybe, was something
And “Florence our natural ally” as they said in the meeting
for whatever that was worth afterward
And he began building the Tempio,
and Polixena, his second wife, died
And the Venetians sent down an ambassador
And said “speak humanely,
But tell him it’s no time for raising his pay”
And the Venetians sent down an ambassador
with three pages of secret instructions
To the effect Did he think the campaign was a joy-ride?
And old Wattle-wattle slipped into Milan
But he couldn’t stand Sidg being so high with the Venetians
And he talked it over with Feddy, and Feddy said “Pesaro”
And old Foscarì wrote "Caro mio
"If we split with Francesco you can have it
"And we'll help you in every way possible"

But Feddy offered it sooner
And Sigismundo got up a few arches,
And stole that marble in Classe, "stole" that is,

Casus est talis

Foscarì doge, to the prefect of Ravenna
"Why, what, which, thunder, damnation?"

Casus est talis

Filippo, commendatory of the abbazia
Of Sant'Apollinaire, Classe, Cardinal of Bologna
That he did one night (quadam nocte) sell to the
Illìo Dìo, Dìo Sigismund Malatesta
Lord of Ariminum, marble, porphyry, serpentine,
Whose men, Sigismundo's, came with more than an hundred
two wheeled ox carts and deported, for the beautifying
of the tempio where was Santa Maria in Trivio
Where the same are now on the walls Four hundred
ducats to be paid back to the abbazia by the said swindling
Cardinal or his heirs

and wheels, plastra, oxen under night-shield,
And on the 13th of August Aloysius Purtheo,
The next abbot, to Sigismundo, receipt for 200 ducats
Corn-salve for the damage done in that scurry

And there was the row about that German-Burgundian female
And it was his messianic year, Poliorcetes,
       but he was being a bit too Polumetis
And the Venetians wouldn't give him six months vacation

And he went down to the old brick heap of Pesaro
and waited for Feddy
And Feddy finally said "I am coming! to help Alessandro"
And he said "This time Mister Feddy has done it"
He said "Broglio, I'm the goat. This time
Mr. Feddy has done it (m'l'ha calata)"
And he'd lost his job with the Venetians,
And the stone didn't come in from Istria
And we sent men to the silk war,
And Wattle never paid up on the nail
Though we signed on with Milan and Florence,
And he set up the bombards in muck down by Vada
where nobody else could have set 'em
and he took the wood out of the bombs
and made 'em of two scoops of metal
And the jobs getting smaller and smaller,
Until he signed on with Siena,
And that time they grabbed his post-bag
And what was it, anyhow?
Pitighano, a man with a ten acre lot,
Two lumps of tufa,
and they'd taken his pasture land from him,
And Sidg had got back their horses,
and he had two big lumps of tufa
with six hundred pigs in the basements
And the poor devils were dying of cold
And this is what they found in the post-bag

Ex Arimino die xxii Decembris

"Magnifice ac potens domine, mi singularissime
"I advise yr Lordship how
"I have been with master Alwidge who
"has shown me the design of the nave that goes in the middle,
"of the church and the design for the roof and"
"JHesus,
"Magnifico exso Signor Mio
"Sence to-day I am recommanded that I have to tel you my
father's opinion that he has shode to Mr Genare about the
valts of the cherc etc
Giovane of Master alwise P S I think it advisabl that
I shud go to rome to talk to mister Albert so as I can no
what he thinks about it rite
Sagramoro

Illustr e signor mio, Messire Battista

First Ten slabs best red, seven by 15, by one third,
Eight ditto, good red, 15 by three by one,
Six of same, 15 by one by one
Eight columns 15 by three and one third
e with carriage, danars 151

MONSEIGNEUR
Madame Isotta has had me write today about Sr Galeazzo's
daughter The man who said young pullets make thin
soup, knew what he was talking about We went to see the
girl the other day for all the good that did, and she denied
the whole matter and kept her end up without losing her
 temper I think Madame Isotta very nearly exhausted the
matter Ms pare che avea d e cto hogui chossia All the
children are well Where you are everyone is pleased and
happy because of your taking the chateau here we are the
reverse as you might say drifting without a rudder Madame
Lucrezia has probably, or should have, written to you, I
suppose you have the letter by now Everyone wants to be
remembered to you 21 Dec D de M

sagramoro to put up the derricks There is a supply of
beams at

MAGNIFICENT LORD WITH DUE REVERENCE

Messire Malatesta is well and asks for you every day He
is so much pleased with his pony, It wd take me a month
to write you all the fun he gets out of that pony I want to
again remind you to write to Georgio Rambottom or to his
“boss to fix up that wall to the little garden that Madame Isotta
uses, for it is all flat on the ground now as I have already told
him a lot of times, for all the good that does, so I am writing
to your lordship in the matter I have done all that I can, for
all the good that does as nobody hear can do anything
without you

“your faithful

LUNARDA DA PALLA
20 Dec 1454”

gone over it with all the foremen and engineers And
about the silver for the small medal ”

“Magnifice ac potens
“because the walls of

“Malatesta de Malastestis ad Magnificum Dominum Patremque
“suum

“Ex:o D:o et D:o sin D:o Sigismundum Pandolfi Filium
“Malastestis Capitan General

“Magnificent and Exalted Lord and Father in especial my
lord with due recommendation your letter has been pre-
sented to me by Gentilino da Gradara and with it the bay
pony (ionzino balectino) the which you have sent me, and
which appears in my eyes a fine caparison’d charger, upon
which I intend to learn all there is to know about riding, in
consideration of yr paternal affection for which I thank
your excellency thus briefly and pray you continue to hold
me in this esteem notifying you by the bearer of this that
we are all in good health, as I hope and desire your Ex:
Lordship is also with continued remembrance I remain

“Your son and servant

MALATESTA DE MALATESTIS

Given in Rimini, this the 22nd day of December
anno domini 1454”

(in the sixth year of his age)
"ILLUSTRIOUS PRINCE

"Unfitting as it is that I should offer counsels to Hannibal"

"Magnifice ac potens domine, domine mi singularissime,
humilis recommandatione premessa etc. This to advise your
M^st Ld^shp how the second load of Veronese marble has
finally got here, after being held up at Ferrara with no end
of fuss and botheration, the whole of it having been there
unloaded.

"I learned how it happened, and it has cost a few florins to
get back the said load which had been seized for the skipper's
debt and defalcation, he having fled when the lighter was
seized. But that Y^r M^st Ld^shp may not lose the moneys
paid out on his account I have had the lighter brought here
and am holding it, against his arrival. If not we still have
the lighter.

"As soon as the Xmas fêtes are over I will have the stone
floor laid in the sacresty, for which the stone is already cut.
The wall of the building is finished and I shall now get the
roof on.

"We have not begun putting new stone into the martyr
chapel, first because the heavy frosts wd certainly spoil
the job, secondly because the alofants aren't yet here and
one can't get the measurements for the cornice to the columns
that are to rest on the alofants.

"They are doing the stairs to your room in the castle. I
have had Messire Antonio degli Atti's court paved and the
stone benches put in it.

"Ottavian is illuminating the bull. I mean the bull for
the chapel. All the stone-cutters are waiting for spring
weather to start work again.

"The tomb is all done except part of the lid, and as soon as
Messire Agostino gets back from Cesena I will see that he
finishes it, ever recommending me to Y^r M^st Ld^shp

"believe me y^r faithful
PETRUS GENARIIS"
That's what they found in the post-bag
And some more of it to the effect that
he "lived and ruled"

"et amava perditamente Ixotta degli Atti"
e "ne fu degna"
"constans in propostio"
"Placuit oculis principis"
"pulchra aspectu"
"populo grata (Italicaque decus)"
"and built a temple so full of pagan works"
"e Sigismund"
and in the style "Past ru'n'd Latium"
The filigree hiding the gothic,
with a touch of rhetoric in the whole
And the old sarcophagi,
such as lie, smothered in grass, by San Vitale
X

And the poor devils dying of cold, outside Sorano,
And from the other side, from inside the château,
Orsini, Count Pitigliano, on the 17th of November
"Siggy, darlint, wd you not stop making war on
"insensible objects, such as trees and domestic vines, that have
"no means to hit back but if you will hire yourself out to a
"commune (Siena) which you ought rather to rule than
"serve"

which with Trachulo's damn'd epistle
And what of it anyhow a man with a ten acre lot,
Pitigliano a lump of tufa,
And S had got back the r horses
And the poor devils dying of cold
(And there was another time, you know,
He signed on with the Fanesi,
and just couldn't be bothered )
And there were three men on a one man job
And Careggi wanting the baton,
And not getting it just then in any case
And he, Sigismundo, refused an invitation to lunch
In commemoration of Carmagnola
(vide Venice, between the two columns
where Carmagnola was executed )
Et
"anno messo a saccho el signor Sigismundo"
As Filippo Strozzi wrote to Zan Lottieri, then in Naples,
"I think they'll let him through at Campiglia"

Florence, Archivio Storico, 4th Series t 111, e
"La Guerra dei Senesi col conte di Pitigliano"

And he found Carlo Gonzaga sitting like a mud-frog
in Orbetello
And he said

"Caro mio, I can not receive you
It really is not the moment"

And Broglio says he ought to have tipped Goro Lollì
But he got back home here somehow,
And Piccinino was out of a job,
And the old 10w with Naples continued
And what he said was all right in Mantua,
And Borso had the pair of them up to Bel Fiore,
The pair of them, Sigismundo and Federico Urbino,
Or perhaps in the palace, Ferrara, Sigismund upstairs
And Urbino’s gang in the basement,
And a regiment of guards in, to keep order,
For all the good that did

"Te cavero la budella del corpo!"
El conte levatost

"Io te cavero la corata a te!"
And that day Cosimo smiled,
That is, the day they said

"Drusiana is to marry Count Giacomo"
(Piccinino) un sorriso malizioso
Drusiana, another of Franco Sfolza’s,
It would at least keep the row out of Tuscany
And he fell out of a window, Count Giacomo,
Three days after his death, that was years later in Naples,
For trusting Ferdinando of Naples,
And old Wattle could do nothing about it

Et

Interea pro gradibus basilicae S. Pietri ex arida materia ingens pyra extruitur in cujus summitate imago Sigismundi collocatur hominis lineamenta, et vestimenti modum adeo propriè reddens, ut vera magis persona, quam imago videretur, ne quem tamen imago falleret,
ET SCRIPTURA EX ORE PRODIIT, QUAE DICERET
SIGISMUNDUS HIC EGO SUM
MALATESTA, FILIUS PANDULPHI, REX PRODITORUM,
DEO ATQUE HOMINIBUS INFESTUS, SACRI CENSURA SENATUS
IGNI DAMNATUS,
SCRIPTURAM
MULTI LEGERUNT DEINDE ASTANTE POPULO, IGNE IMMISSO,
ET PYRA SIMULACRUM REPENTE FLAGRavit

Com Pio II, Liv VII, p 85
Yriarte, p 288

So that in the end that pot-scraping little runt Andreas Benzi, da Siena
Got up to spout out the bunkum
That that monstrous swollen, swelling so b
Papa Pio Secundo
Æneas Silvius Piccolomini
da Siena
Had told him to spout, in their best bear’s-greased latinity,

Stupro, cæde, adulter,
homocidia, Parricidia ac permurus,
presbiterocidia, audax, libidoinosus,
wives, jew-girls, nuns, necrophiliast, fornicarium ac sicarium,
proditor, raptor, incestuosus, incendiarius, ac concubinarius,
and that he rejected the whole symbol of the apostles,
and that he said the monks ought not to own property
and that he disbelieved in the temporal power,
neither christian, jew, gentile,
nor any sect pagan, nisi forstian epicureæ

And that he did among other things
Empty the fonts of the chieza of holy water
And fill up the same full with ink
That he might in God's dishonour
Stand before the doors of the said chiesa
Making mock of the inky faithful, they
Issuing thence by the doors in the pale light of the sunrise
Which might be considered youthful levity
but was really a profound indication,

"Whence that his, Sigismundo's, foetor filled the earth
And stank up through the air and stars to heaven
Where — save they were immune from sufferings —
It had made the emparadised spirits pewk"
from their jeweled terrace

"Lussuroso incestuoso, perfide, sozzuie ac crapulone,
assassino, ingordo, avaro, superbo, infidele
fattore di monete false, sodomico, uxoricido"

and the whole lump lot
given over to

I mean after Pio had said, or at least Pio says that he
Said that this was elegant oratory "Orationem
Elegantissimam et ornatissimam
Audivimus venerabilis in Xti fratres ac dilectissimis
filus (stone in his bladder
testibus idoneis)
The lump lot given over
To that kid-slapping fanatic il cardinale di San Pietro in Vincoli
To find him guilty, of the lump lot
As he duly did, calling rumour, and Messire Federico d'Urbino
And other equally unimpeachable witnesses

So they burnt our brother in effigy
A rare magnificent effigy costing 8 florins 48 bol
(i.e. for the pair, as the first one wasn't a good enough likeness)
And Borso said the time was ill-suited
to tanta novita, such doings or innovations,
God's enemy and man's enemy, *stuprum, raptum*

I N R I Sigismund Imperator, Rex Proditorum

And old Pills who tried to get him into a front rank action
In order to drive the rear guard at his buttocks,
Old Pills listed among the murdered, although he
Come out of jail living later

*Et les angloys ne povans desraciner venin de bayne*
Had got back Gisors from the Angevins,

And the Angevins were gunning after Naples
And we dragged in the Angevins,
And we dragged in Louis Eleventh,
And the tiers Calixte was dead, and Alfonso,
And against us we had “this Æneas” and young Ferdinando
That we had smashed at Piombino and driven out of the
Terrene of the Florentines,
And Piccinino, out of a job,
And he, Sidg, had had three chances of
Making it up with Alfonso, and an offer of
Marriage alliance,

And what he said was all right there in Mantua,
But Pio, sometime or other, Pio lost his pustulous temper
And they struck alum at Tolfa, in the pope’s land,
    To pay for their devilment
And Francesco said
    I also have suffered
When you take it, give me a slice
And they nearly jailed a chap for saying
The job was *mal hecho*, and they caught poor old Pasti
In Venice, and were like to pull all his teeth out,
And they had a bow-shot at Borso
As he was going down the Grand Canal in his gondola
    (the nice kind with 26 barbs on it)
And they said: Novvy'll sell any man
   for the sake of Count Giacomo
(Piccinino, the one that fell out of the window)

And they came at us with their ecclesiastical legates
Until the eagle lit on his tent pole
And he said: The Romans would have called that an augury

E gradment li antichi cavalier roman
   davano fed a questi annuti,

All I want you to do is to follow the orders,
They've got a bigger army,
   but there are more men in this camp
And he put us under the chiefs,
   and the chiefs went back to their squadrons
Bernardo Reggio, Nic Benzo, Giovan Nestorno,
Paulo Viterbo, Buardino of Brescia,
   Cetho Brandolino,
And Simone Malespina, Petracco Saint Archangelo,
Rioberto da Canossa,
And for the tenth Agnolo da Roma
   And that gay bird Piero della Bella,
And to the eleventh Roberto,
And the papishes were three thousand on horses,
dilly cavalli tre milia,
   And a thousand on foot,
And the Lord Sigismundo had but mille tre cento cavalli
And hardly 500 fanti (and one spingard),
And we beat the papishes and fought
   them back through the tents
And he came up to the dyke again
And fought through the dyke-gate
And it went on from dawn to sunset
And we broke them and took their baggage
   and mille cinquecento cavalli
E li homini di Messire Sigismundo
non furono che mille trecento

And the Venetians sent in their compliments
And various and sundry sent in their compliments,
But we got it next August,
And Roberto got beaten at Fano,
And he went by ship to Tarentum,
I mean Sidg went to Tarentum
And he found 'em, the anti-Aragons,
    busted and weeping into their beards
And they, the papishes, came up to the walls,
And that nick-nosed s o b Feddy Urbino
Said "Par che e fuor di questo Signor mondo"
"They say he dodders about the streets
"And can put his hand to neither one thing nor the other,"
And he was in the sick wards, and on the high tower
And everywhere, keeping us at it
And, thank God, they got the sickness outside
As we had the sickness inside,
And they had neither town nor castello
But dey got de mos' bloody rottenes' peace on us—
Quali lochi sono questi
    Sogliano,
Torrano and La Serra, Sbrigara, San Martino,
Ciola, Pondo, Spinello, Cigna and Buchio,
Prataline, Monte Cogruzzo,
    and the villa at Rufiano
Right up to the door-yard
And anything else the Revmo Monsignore could remember.
And the water-rights on the Savio
(And the salt heaps with the reed mats on them
    Gone long ago to the Venetians)
And when lame Novvy died, they got even Cesena

And he wrote to young Piero
    Send me a couple of huntin' dogs,
They may take my mind off it
And one day he was sitting in the chiexa,
On a bit of cornice, a bit of stone grooved for a cornice,
Too narrow to fit his big beam,
    hunched up and noting what was done wrong,
And an old woman came in and giggled to see him sitting there in the dark. She nearly fell over him, and he thought

Old Zulano is finished,
If he's left anything we must see the kids get it,
Write that to Robert
And Vanni must give that peasant a decent price for his horses,
Say that I will refund

And the watts run in Fano,
For the long room over the arches
*Sub annulo piscatoris, palatium seu curiam olim de Malatestis*
Gone, and Cesena, Zeezna *d''e b''e colonne,*
And the big diamond pawned in Venice,
And he gone out into Morea,
Where they sent him to do in the Mo'ammeds,
With 5,000 against 25,000,
and he nearly died out in Sparta,
Morea, Lakedæmon,
and came back with no pep in him
And we sit here I have sat here
For forty four thousand years,
And they trapped him down here in the marsh land,
in '46 that was,
And the poor devils dying of cold, that was Rocca Sorano,
And he said in his young youth
Vogliamo,
*che le donne, we will that they, le donne, go ornate,*
As be their pleasure, for the city's glory thereby

And Platina said afterward,
when they jailed him
And the Accademia Romana,
For singing to Zeus in the catacombs,
Yes, I saw him when he was down here
Ready to murder fatty Barbo, “Formosus,
And they want to know what we talked about?
“de litteris et de armis, praestantibusque mgenus,
Both of ancient times and our own, books, arms,
And of men of unusual genius,
Both of ancient times and our own, in short the usual subjects
Of conversation between intelligent men”

And he with his luck gone out of him
64 lances in his company, and his pay 8,000 a year,
64 and no more, and he not to try to get any more
And all of it down on paper
sexaginta quatuor nec tentatur habere plures
But leave to keep 'em in Rimini
1 e to watch the Venetians:

Damn pity he didn’t
(1 e get the knife into him)
Little fat squab “Formosus”
Barbo said “Call me Formosus”
But the conclave wouldn’t have it
and they called him Paolo Secondo

And he left three horses at one gate
And three horses at the other,
And Fatty received him
with a guard of seven cardinals “whom he could trust”
And the castelan of Montefiore wrote down,
“You’d better keep him out of the district
“When he got back here from Sparta, the people
“Lit fires, and turned out yelling ‘PANDOLFO’”

In the gloom, the gold gathers the light against it
And one day he said  Henry, you can have it,  
On condition, you can have it for four months  
You'll stand any reasonable joke that I play on you, 
And you can joke back  
  provided you don't get too ornery  
And they put it all down in writing  
for a green cloak with silver brocade  
Actum in Castro Sigismundo, presente Roberto de Valturibus  
sponte et ex certa scientia to Enricho de Aquabello
XII

And we sit here
under the wall,
Arena romana, Diocletian’s, les gradins
quarante-trois rangées en calcaire

Baldy Bacon
bought all the little copper pennies in Cuba
Un centavo, dos centavos,
told his peons to "bring 'em in"
"Bring 'em to the main shack," said Baldy,
And the peons brought 'em,
"to the main shack brought 'em,"

As Henry would have said
Nicholas Castano in Habana,
He also had a few centavos, but the others
Had to pay a percentage
Percentage when they wanted centavos,
Public centavos
Baldy’s interest
Was in money business
"No interest in any other kind uv biznis,"

Said Baldy
Sleeping with two buck niggers chained to him,
Guardia regia, chained to his waist
To keep 'em from slipping off in the night,
Being by now unpopular with the Cubans,
By fever reduced to lbs 108

Returned to Manhattan, ultimately to Manhattan
24 E 47th, when I met him,
Doing job printing, ie, agent,
going to his old acquaintances,
His office in Nassau St, distributing jobs to the printers,
Commercial stationery,
    and later, insurance,
Employers' liability,
    odd sorts of insurance,
Fire on brothels, etc., commission,
Rising from 15 dollars a week,
    *Pollon d'anthropon iden*,
Knew which shipping companies were most careless,
    where a man was most likely
To lose a leg in bad hoisting machinery,
Also fire, as when passing a whore-house,
Arrived, miraculous Hermes, by accident,
Two minutes after the proprietor's *angelos*
Had been sent for him
Saved his people 11,000 in four months
    on that Cuba job,
But they busted,
Also ran up to 40,000 bones on his own,
    Once, but wanted to "eat up the whole'r Wall St"
And dropped it all three weeks later
Habitat cum Quade, damn good fellow,
Mons Quade who wore a monocle on a wide sable ribbon
    (Elsewhere recorded)
*Dos Santos*, Jose Maria dos Santos,
Hearing that a grain ship
Was wrecked in the estuary of the Tagus,
Bought it at auction, nemo obstabat,
No one else bidding "Damn fool!" "Maize
Spoiled with salt water,
No use, can't do anything with it" *Dos Santos
All the stuff rotted with sea water
Dos Santos Portuguese lunatic bought it,
Mortgaged then all his patrimony,
    e tot lo sieu aver,
And bought sucking pigs, pigs, small pigs,
Porkers, throughout all Portugal,
   fed on the cargo,
First lot mortgaged to buy the second lot, unsweeter,
Porkers of Portugal,
   fattening with the fulness of time,
And Dos Santos fattened, a great landlord of Portugal
Now gathered to his fathers
   Did it on water-soaked corn
(Water probably fresh in that estuary)
Go to hell Apovitch, Chicago aint the whole punkin
Jim X
   in a bankers’ meeting,
   bored with their hard luck stories,
Bored with their bloomin’ primness
   and the little white rums
They wore around inside the edge of their vests
To make ’em look as if they had on two waistcoats,
Told ’em the Tale of the Honest Sailor
Bored with their proprieties,
   as they sat, the ranked presbyterians,
Directors, dealers through holding companies,
Deacons in churches, owning slum properties,
Altas usurers in excelsis,
   the quintessential essence of usurers,
The purveyors of employment, whining over their 20 p c
   and the hard times,
And the bust-up of Brazilian securities
   (S A securities),
And the general uncertainty of all investment
Save investment in new bank buildings,
   productive of bank buildings,
And not likely to ease distribution,
Bored with the way their mouths twitched
   over their cigar-ends,
There once was a pore honest sailor, a heavy drinker,
A hell of a cuss, a rowster, a boozer, and
The drink finally sent him to hospital,
And they operated, and there was a poor whore in
The woman’s ward had a kid, while
They were fixing the sailor, and they brought him the kid
When he came to, and said
“Here! this is what we took out of you”

An’ he looked at it, an’ he got better,
And when he left the hospital, quit the drink,
And when he was well enough
signed on with another ship
And saved up his pay money,
and kept on savin’ his pay money,
And bought a share in the ship,
and finally had half shares,
Then a ship
and in time a whole line of steamers,
And educated the kid,
and when the kid was in college,
The ole sailor was again taken bad
and the doctors said he was dying,
And the boy came to the bedside,
and the old sailor said
“Boy, I’m sorry I can’t hang on a bit longer,
“ You’re young yet
I leave you re-sponsa-bilities
“Wish I could ha’ waited till you were older,
“More fit to take over the busness ”
“ But, father,
“ Don’t, don’t talk about me, I’m all right,
“ It’s you, father ”
“ That’s it, boy, you said it
"You called me your father, and I ain't
"I ain't your dad, no,
"I am not your fader but your moder," quod he,
"Your fader was a rich merchant in Stambouli"
Kung walked
by the dynastic temple
and into the cedar grove,
and then out by the lower river,
And with him Khieu, Tchi
and Tian the low speaking
And "we are unknown," said Kung,
"You will take up charioteering?"
Then you will become known,
"Or perhaps I should take up charioteering, or archery?"
"Or the practice of public speaking?"
And Tseu-lou said, "I would put the defences in order,"
And Khieu said, "If I were lord of a province
I would put it in better order than this is"
And Tchi said, "I would prefer a small mountain temple,
"With order in the observances,
with a suitable performance of the ritual,"
And Tian said, with his hand on the strings of his lute
The low sounds continuing
after his hand left the strings,
And the sound went up like smoke, under the leaves,
And he looked after the sound
"The old swimming hole,
"And the boys flopping off the planks,
"Or sitting in the underbrush playing mandolins"
And Kung smiled upon all of them equally
And Thseng-sie desired to know
"Which had answered correctly?"
And Kung said, "They have all answered correctly,
"That is to say, each in his nature"
And Kung raised his cane against Yuan Jang,
Yuan Jang being his elder,
For Yuan Jang sat by the roadside pretending to be receiving wisdom
And Kung said
"You old fool, come out of it,
Get up and do something useful"
And Kung said
"Respect a child's faculties
"From the moment it inhales the clear air,
"But a man of fifty who knows nothing
Is worthy of no respect"
And "When the prince has gathered about him
"All the savants and artists, his riches will be fully employed"
And Kung said, and wrote on the book leaves
If a man have not order within him
He can not spread order about him,
And if a man have not order within him
His family will not act with due order,
And if the prince have not order within him
He can not put order in his dominions
And Kung gave the words "order"
and "brotherly deference"
And said nothing of the "life after death"
And he said
"Anyone can run to excesses,
It is easy to shoot past the mark,
It is hard to stand firm in the middle"
And they said If a man commit murder
Should his father protect him, and hide him?
And Kung said
He should hide him
And Kung gave his daughter to Kong-Tch'ang
Although Kong-Tch'ang was in prison
And he gave his niece to Nan-Young
although Nan-Young was out of office
And Kung said “Wang ruled with moderation,
    In his day the State was well kept,
And even I can remember
A day when the historians left blanks in their writings,
I mean for things they didn’t know,
But that time seems to be passing”
And Kung said, “Without character you will
    be unable to play on that instrument
Or to execute the music fit for the Odes
The blossoms of the apricot
    blow from the east to the west,
And I have tried to keep them from falling”
venni in luogo d’ogni luce muto,

The stench of wet coal, politicians

e and n, their wrists bound to

their ankles,

Standing bare bum,

Faces smeared on their rumps,

wide eye on flat buttock,

Bush hanging for beard,

Addressing crowds through their arse-holes,

Addressing the multitudes in the ooze,

newts, water-slugs, water-maggots,

And with them r,

a scrupulously clean table-napkin

Tucked under his penis,

and m

Who disliked colloquial language,

Stiff-starched, but soiled, collars

circumscribing his legs,

The pimply and hairy skin

pushing over the collar’s edge,

Profiteers drinking blood sweetened with sh-t,

And behind them f and the financiers

lashing them with steel wires

And the betrayers of language

n and the press gang

And those who had lied for hire,

the perverts, the perverters of language,

the perverts, who have set money-lust

Before the pleasures of the senses,

howling, as of a hen-yard in a printing-house,

the clatter of presses,
the blowing of dry dust and stray paper,
fœtor, sweat, the stench of stale oranges,
dung, last cess-pool of the universe,
mysterium, acid of sulphur,
the pusillanimous, raging,
plunging jewels in mud,
and howling to find them unstained,
sadic mothers driving their daughters to bed with decrepitude,
sows eating their litters,
and here the placard ΕΙΚΩΝ ΓΗΣ,
and here THE PERSONNEL CHANGES,
melting like dirty wax,
decayed candles, the bums sinking lower,
faces submerged under hams,
And in the ooze under them,
reversed, foot-palm to foot-palm,
hand-palm to hand-palm, the agents provocateurs
The murderers of Pearse and MacDonagh,
Captain H the chief torturer,
The petrified turd that was Verres,
bigots, Calvin and St Clement of Alexandria'
black-beetles, burrowing into the sh-t,
The soil a decrepitude, the ooze full of morsels,
lost contours, erosions

Above the hell-rot
the great arse-hole,
broken with piles,
hanging stalactites,

greasy as sky over Westminster,
the invisible, many English,
the place lacking in interest,
last squalor, utter decrepitude,
the vice-crusaders, fahrtung through silk,
    waving the Christian symbols,
    frigging a tin penny whistle,
Flies carrying news, harpies dripping sh-t through the air,
The slough of unamiable liars,
    bog of stupidities,
malevolent stupidities, and stupidities,
the soil living pus, full of vermin,
dead maggots begetting live maggots,
    slum owners,
usurers squeezing crab-lice, pandars to authority,
pets-de-loup, sitting on piles of stone books,
obscuring the texts with philology,
    hiding them under their persons,
the air without refuge of silence,
    the drift of lice, teething,
and above it the mouthing of orators,
    the arse-belching of preachers
And Invidia,
the corruptio, fœtor, fungus,
liquid animals, melted ossifications,
slow rot, fœtid combustion,
    chewed cigar-butts, without dignity, without tragedy,
    m Episcopus, waving a condom full of black-beetles,
monopolists, obstructors of knowledge,
    obstructors of distribution
XV

The saccharescent, lying in glucose,
the pompous in cotton wool
with a stench like the fats at Grasse,
the great scabrous arse-hole, sh-tting flies,
rumbling with imperialism,
ultimate urinal, midden, pissswallow without a cloaca,
r less rowdy, Episcopus sis,
head down, screwed into the swill,
his legs waving and pustular,
a clerical jock strap hanging back over the navel
his condom full of black beetles,
tattoo marks round the anus,
and a circle of lady golfers about him

the courageous violent
slashing themselves with knives,
the cowardly inciters to violence
n and h eaten by weevils,
ll like a swollen foetus,
the beast with a hundred legs, USURA
and the swill full of respecters,
bowing to the lords of the place,
explaining its advantages,
and the laudatores temporis acti
claiming that the sh-t used to be blacker and richer
and the fabians crying for the petrifaction of putrefaction,
for a new dung-flow cut in lozenges,
the conservatives chatting,
distinguished by garters of slum-flesh,
and the back-scratchers in a great circle,
complaining of insufficient attention,
the search without end, counterclaim for the missing scratch
the litigious,
a green bile-sweat, the news owners,
the anonymous
fee, broken
his head shot like a cannon-ball toward the glass gate,
peering through it an instant,
falling back to the trunk, epileptic,
et nulla fidentia inter eos,
all with their twitching backs,
with daggers, and bottle ends, waiting an
unguarded moment,

a stench, stuck in the nostrils,
beneath one

nothing that might not move,
mobile earth, a dung hatching obscenities,
inchoate error,
boredom born out of boredom,
british weeklies, copies of the
a multiple
and I said, "How is it done?"

and my guide
This sort breeds by scission,
This is the fourmillionth tumour
In this bolge bores are gathered,
Infinite pus flakes, scabs of a lasting pox

skin-flakes, repetitions, erosions,
endless rain from the arse-hairs,
as the earth moves, the centre
passes over all parts in succession,
a continual bum-belch
distributing its productions
Andiamo!

One's feet sunk,
the welsh of mud gripped one, no hand-rail,
the bog-suck like a whirl-pool,
and he said

Close the pores of your feet!

And my eyes clung to the horizon,
oil mixing with soot,
and again Plotinus

To the door,
Keep your eyes on the mirror
Prayed we to the Medusa,
petrifying the soil by the shield,

Holding it downward
he hardened the track
Inch before us, by inch,
the matter resisting,
The heads rose from the shield,
hissing, held downwards

Devouring maggots,
the face only half potent,
The serpents' tongues
grazing the swill top,
Hammering the souse into hardness,
the narrow rast,

Half the width of a sword's edge
By this through the dern evil,
now sinking, now clinging,
Holding the unsinkable shield

Oblivion,
forget how long,
sleep, fainting nausea

"Whether in Naishapur or Babylon"

I heard in the dream

Plotinus gone,
And the shield tied under me, woke,
The gate swung on its hinges,
Panting like a sick dog, staggered,
Bathed in alkali, and in acid

'Ἡλιον τ' 'Ἡλιον
blind with the sunlight,

Swollen-eyed, rested,
   lids sinking, darkness unconscious
XVI

And before hell mouth, dry plain
and two mountains,
On the one mountain, a running form,
and another
In the turn of the hill, in hard steel
The road like a slow screw’s thread,
The angle almost imperceptible,
so that the circuit seemed hardly to rise,
And the running form, naked, Blake,
Shouting, whirling his arms, the swift limbs,
Howling against the evil,
his eyes rolling,
Whirling like flaming cart-wheels,
and his head held backward to gaze on the evil
As he ran from it,
to be hid by the steel mountain,
And when he showed again from the north side,
his eyes blazing toward hell mouth,
His neck forward,
and like him Peire Cardinal
And in the west mountain, Il Fiorentino,
Seeing hell in his mirror,
and lo Sordels
Looking on it in his shield,
And Augustine, gazing toward the invisible

And past them, the criminal
lying in blue lakes of acid,
The road between the two hills, upward slowly,
The flames patterned in lacquer, crimen est actio,
The limbo of chopped ice and saw-dust,
And I bathed myself with the acid to free myself
of the hell ticks,
Scales, fallen louse eggs
Palux Laerna,
the lake of bodies, aqua morta,
of limbs fluid, and mingled, like fish heaped in a bin,
and here an arm upward, clutching a fragment of marble,
And the embryos, in flux,
new inflow, submerging,
Here an arm upward, trout, submerged by the eels,
and from the bank, the stiff herbage
the dry noddled path, saw many known, and unknown,
for an instant,
submerging,
The face gone, generation

Then light air, under saplings,
the blue banded lake under æther,
an oasis, the stones, the calm field,
the grass quiet,
and passing the tree of the bough
The grey stone posts,
and the stair of gray stone,
the passage clean-squared in granite
descending,
and I through this, and into the earth,
patet terra,
entered the quiet air
the new sky,
the light as after a sun-set,
and by their fountains, the heroes,
Sigismundo, and Malatesta Novello,
and founders, gazing at the mounts of their cities

The plain, distance, and in fount-pools
the nymphs of that water
rising, spreading their garlands,
weaving their water reeds with the boughs,
In the quiet,
and now one man rose from his fountain
and went off into the plain

Prone in that grass, in sleep,
et j’entendis des voix

Galliffet led that triple charge Prussians
and he said [Plarr’s narration]
it was for the honour of the army
And they called him a swashbuckler
I didn’t know what it was
But I thought This is pretty bloody damn fine
And my old nurse, he was a man nurse, and
He killed a Prussian and he lay in the street
there in front of our house for three days
And he stank

Brother Percy,
And our Brother Percy .
old Admiral
He was a middy in those days,
And they came into Ragusa
place those men went for the Silk War
And they saw a procession coming down through
A cut in the hills, carrying something
The six chaps in front carrying a long thing
on their shoulders,
And they thought it was a funeral,
but the thing was wrapped up in scarlet,
And he put off in the cutter,
he was a middy in those days,
To see what the natives were doing,
And they got up to the six fellows in livery,
And they looked at it, and I can still hear the old admiral,
"Was it? It was
          Lord Byron
Dead drunk, with the face of an 
He pulled it out long, like that
          the face of an
          gel"

And because that son of a bitch,
          Franz Josef of Austria
And because that son of a bitch Napoleon Barbiche
They put Aldington on Hill 70, in a trench
dug through corpses
With a lot of kids of sixteen,
Howling and crying for their mamas,
And he sent a chit back to his major
          I can hold out for ten minutes
With my sergeant and a machine-gun
          And they rebuked him for levity
And Henri Gaudier went to it,
          and they killed him,
And killed a good deal of sculpture,
And ole T E H he went to it,
With a lot of books from the library,
London Library, and a shell burned 'em in a dug-out,
And the Library expressed its annoyance
          And a bullet hit him on the elbow
gone through the fellow in front of him,
And he read Kant in the Hospital, in Wimbledon,
in the original,
And the hospital staff didn’t like it

And Wyndham Lewis went to it,
With a heavy bit of artillery,
          and the airmen came by with a mitrailleuse,
And cleaned out most of his company,
          and a shell lit on his tin hut,
While he was out in the privvy,
    and he was all there was left of that outfit

Windeler went to it,
    and he was out in the Αιγαεαν,
And down in the hold of his ship
    pumping gas into a sausage,
And the boatswain looked over the rail,
    down into amidships, and he said
  Gees' look a' the Kept'n,
The Kept'n's a-gettin' 'er up

And Ole Captain Baker went to it,
    with his legs full of rheumatics,
So much so he couldn't run,
    so he was six months in hospital,
Observing the mentality of the patients

And Fletcher was 19 when he went to it,
And his major went mad in the control pit,
    about midnight, and started throwing the 'phone about
And he had to keep him quiet
    till about six in the morning,
And direct that bunch of artillery

And Ernie Hemingway went to it,
    too much in a hurry,
And they buried him for four days

Et ma foi, vous savez,
    tous les nerveux  Non,
Y a une limite, les bêtes, les bêtes ne sont
Pas faites pour ça, c'est peu de chose un cheval
Les hommes de 34 ans a quatre pattes
    qui criaient "maman"  Mais les costauds,
La fin, la à Verdun, n'y avait que ces gros bonshommes
    Et y voyaient extrêmement clair

72
Qu’est-ce que ça vaut, les généraux, le lieutenant,
on les pese a un centigramme,
n’y a rien que du bois,
Notr’ capitaine, tout, tout ce qu’il y a de plus renferme
de vieux polytechnicien, mais solide,
La tête solide  La, vous savez,
Tout, tout fonctionne, et les voleurs, tous les vices,
Mais les rapaces,
y avait trois dans notre compagnie, tous tués
Y sortaient fouiller un cadavre, pour rien,
y n’auraient sortis pour rien que ça
Et les boches, tout ce que vous voulez,
militarisme, et cætera, et cætera
Tout ça, mais, MAIS,
l’français, i s’bat quand y a mangé
Mais ces pauvres types
A la fin y s’attaquaient pour manger,
Sans ordres, les bêtes sauvages, on y fait
Prisonniers, ceux qui parlaient français disaient
“ Poo quah’ Ma foi on attaquait pour manger”

C’est le corr-ggras, le corps gras,
leurs trains marchaient trois kilomètres à l’heure,
Et ça criait, ça grincait, on l’entendait à cinq kilomètres
(Ça qui fit la guerre )

Liste officielle des morts 5,000,000

I vous dit, bè, voui, tout sentait le petrole
Mais, Non! je l’ai engueule
Je lui ai dit  T’es un con!  T’a raté la guerre

O voui! tous les hommes de goût, y conviens,
Tout ça en arrière
   Mais un mec comme toi!
C't homme, un type comme ça!
   Ce qu'il aurait pu encaisser!
Il était dans une fabrique
What, burying squad, terrassiers, avec leur tête
   en arrière, qui regardaient comme ça,
On risquait la vie pour un coup de pelle,
Faut que ça soit bien carré, exact

Dey vus a bolcheviki dere, und dey dease him
Looka vat youah Trotzsk is done, e iss
   madeh deh zhamefull beace!
" He iss madeh deh zhamefull beace, iss he?
   " He is madeh de zhamevul beace
" A Brest-Litovsk, yess Aint yuh herd
   " He vinneh de vore
" De droobs iss released vrom de eastern vront, yess
" Un venn dey getts to deh western vront, iss it
   " How many getts dere?
" And dose doot getts dere iss so full off revolutions
" Venn deh vrench is come dhru, yess,
" Dey say, " Vot?" Un de posch say
   " Aint yeh heard? Say, ve got a rheffolution"

That's the trick with a crowd,
   Get 'em into the street and get 'em moving
And all the time, there were people going
Down there, over the river

There was a man there talking,
To a thousand, just a short speech, and
Then move 'em on And he said
Yes, these people, they are all right, they
Can do everything, everything except act,
And go an' hear 'em, but when they are through,
Come to the bolsheviki
And when it broke, there was the crowd there,
And the cossacks, just as always before,
But one thing, the cossacks said
   "Pojalouista"
And that got round in the crowd,
And then a lieutenant of infantry
Ordered 'em to fire into the crowd,
   in the square at the end of the Nevsky,
In front of the Moscow station,
And they wouldn’t,
And he pulled his sword on a student for laughing,
And killed him,
And a cossack rode out of his squad
On the other side of the square
And cut down the lieutenant of infantry
And that was the revolution
   as soon as they named it

And you can’t make 'em,
Nobody knew it was coming They were all ready, the old gang,
Guns on the top of the post-office and the palace,
But none of the leaders knew it was coming

And there were some killed at the barracks,
But that was between the troops

So we used to hear it at the opera,
That they wouldn’t be under Haig,
   and that the advance was beginning,
That it was going to begin in a week
XVII

So that the vines burst from my fingers
And the bees weighted with pollen
Move heavily in the vine-shoots
chirr — chirr — chir-rikk — a purring sound,
And the birds sleepily in the branches

ZAGREUS! IO ZAGREUS!
With the first pale-clear of the heaven
And the cities set in their hills,
And the goddess of the fair knees
Moving there, with the oak-woods behind her,
The green slope, with white hounds
leaping about her,
And thence down to the creek’s mouth, until evening,
Flat water before me,
    and the trees growing in water,
Marble trunks out of stillness,
On past the palazzi,
    in the stillness,
The light now, not of the sun
    Chrysophrase,
And the water green clear, and blue clear,
On, to the great cliffs of amber
    Between them,
Cave of Nerea,
    she like a great shell curved,
And the boat drawn without sound,
Without odour of ship-work,
Nor bird-cry, nor any noise of wave moving,
Nor splash of porpoise, nor any noise of wave moving,
Within her cave, Nerea,
    she like a great shell curved
In the suavity of the rock, 
cliff green-gray in the far, 
In the near, the gate-cliffs of amber, 
And the wave 
green clear, and blue clear, 
And the cave salt-white, and glare-purple, 
cool, porphyry smooth, 
the rock sea-worn 
No gull-cry, no sound of porpoise, 
Sand as of malachite, and no cold there, 
the light not of the sun

Zagreus, feeding his panthers, 
the turf clear as on hills under light 
And under the almond-trees, gods, 
with them, choros nymphaeum Gods, 
Hermes and Athene, 
As shaft of compass, 
Between them, trembled — 
To the left is the place of fauns, 
sylva nymphaeum,
The low wood, moor-scrub, 
the doe, the young spotted deer, 
leap up through the broom-plants, 
as dry leaf amid yellow 
And by one cut of the hills, 
the great alley of Memnons 
Beyond, sea, crests seen over dune 
Night sea churning shingle, 
To the left, the alley of cypress 
A boat came, 

One man holding her sail,
Guiding her with oar caught over gunwale, saying
"There, in the forest of marble,
the stone trees — out of water —
the arbours of stone —
marble leaf, over leaf,
silver, steel over steel,
silver beaks rising and crossing,
prow set against prow,
stone, ply over ply,
the gilt beams flare of an evening"

Borso, Carmagnola, the men of craft, s vitres,
Thither, at one time, time after time,
And the waters richer than glass,
Bronze gold, the blaze over the silver,
Dye-pots in the torch-light,
The flash of wave under prows,
And the silver beaks rising and crossing
Stone trees, white and rose-white in the darkness,

Cypress there by the towers,
Drift under hulls in the night

"In the gloom the gold
Gathers the light about it"

Now supine in burrow, half over-arched bramble,
One eye for the sea, through that peek-hole,
Gray light, with Athene
Zothar and her elephants, the gold loin-cloth,
The sistrum, shaken, shaken,
the cohorts of her dancers
And Aletha, by bend of the shore,
with her eyes seaward,
and in her hands sea-wrack
Salt-bright with the foam
Kore through the bright meadow,
with green-gray dust in the grass
“For this hour, brother of Cuicce”
Arm laid over my shoulder,
Saw the sun for three days, the sun fulvid,
As a lion lift over sand-plain,
and that day,
And for three days, and none after,
Splendour, as the splendour of Hermes,
And shipped thence
to the stone place,
Pale white, over water,
known water,
And the white forest of marble, bent bough over bough,
The pleached arbour of stone,
Thither Borso, when they shot the barbed arrow at him,
And Carmagnola, between the two columns,
Sigismundo, after that wreck in Dalmatia
   Sunset like the grasshopper flying
AND OF KUBLAI

"I have told you of that emperor's city in detail
And will tell you of the coming in Cambaluc

that hyght the secret of alchemy

They take bast of the mulberry-tree,
That is a skin between the wood and the bark,
And of this they make paper, and mark it
Half a toresel, a toresel, or a half-groat of silver,
Or two groats, or five groats, or ten groats,
Or, for a great sheet, a gold bezant, 3 bezants,
ten bezants,
And they are written on by officials,
And smeared with the great khan's seal in vermillion,
And the forgers are punished with death
And all this costs the Kahn nothing,
And so he is rich in this world
And his postmen go sewed up and sealed up,
Their coats buttoned behind and then sealed,
In this way from the voyage's one end to its other
And the Indian merchants arriving
Must give up their jewels, and take this money
in paper,
(That trade runs, in bezants, to 400,000 the year)
And the nobles must buy their pearls"
— thus Messire Polo, prisoner at Genoa —
"Of the Emperor"

There was a boy in Constantinople,
And some Britisher kicked his arse
"I hate these French," said Napoleon, aged 12,
To young Bourrienne, "I will do them all the harm
that I can"

In like manner Zenos Metevsky
And old Biers was out there, a greenhorn,
To sell cannon, and Metevsky found the back door,
And old Biers sold the munitions,
And Metevsky died and was buried, *i.e.* officially,
And sat in the Yeiner Kafe watching the funeral
About ten years after this incident,
He owned a fair chunk of Humbers

"Peace! Pieyce!" said Mr. Giddings,
"Uni-ver-sal! Not while you got tew billions ov money,"
Said Mr. Giddings, "invested in the man-u-facture
"Of war machinery Haow I sold it to Russia —
"Well we tuk 'em a new torpedo-boat,
"And it was all electric, run it all from a
"Little bit uv a keyboard, about like the size ov
"A typewriter, and the prince come aboard,
"An' we sez wud yew like to run her?"
"And he run damn slam on the breakwater,
"And bust off all her front end,
"And he was my gawd scared out of his panties
"Who wuz agoin' tew pay fer the damage?
"And it was my first trip out fer the company,
"And I sez, yer highness, it is nothing,
"We will give yew a new one And, my Christ!
"The company backed me, and did we get a few orders?"
So La Marquesa de las Zojas y Hubbara
Used to drive up to Sir Zeno's place
in the Champs Elysees
And preside at his dinners, and at *las once*
She drove away from the front door, with her footmen
And her coachman in livery, and drove four blocks round
To the back door, and her husband was the son of a bitch,
And Metevsky, "the well-known philanthropist,"
Or "the well-known financier, better known,"
As the press said, "as a philanthropist,"
Gave — as the Este to Louis Eleventh,
A fine pair of giraffes to the nation,
And endowed a chair of ballistics,
And was consulted before the offensives

And Mr. Oige was very choler in a first-class
From Nice to Paris, he said "Danger!
"Now a sailor's life is a life of danger,
"But a mine, why every stick of it is numbered,
"And one time we missed one, and there was
"Three hundred men killed in the 'splosion"
He was annoyed with the strikers, having started himself
As engineer and worked up, and losing,
By that coal strike, some months after the paragraph

Sir Zenos Metevsky has been elected President
Of the Gethsemane Trebizond Petrol
And then there came out another 80 locomotives
On the Manchester Cardiff have been fitted with
New oil-burning apparatus
Large stocks of the heavier varieties of which (t e oil)
Are now on hand in the country

So I said to the old quaker Hamish,
I said "I am interested" And he went putty colour
And said "He don't advertise No, I don't think
You will learn much" That was when I asked
About Metevsky Melchizedek
He, Hamish, took the tractors up to
King Menelik, 3 rivers and 140 ravines

"Qu’est-ce qu’on pense?" I said "On don’t pense
"They’re solid bone You can amputate from just above
The medulla, and it won’t alter the life in that island"
But he continued, "Mais, qu’est-ce qu’on pense,
"De la métallurgie, en Angleterre, qu’est-ce qu’on
"Pense de Metevsky?"
And I said "They ain’t heard his name yet
"Go ask at MacGorvish’s bank."

The Jap observers were much amused because
The Turkish freemasons hadn’t bothered to
Take the regimental badges off their artillery
And old Hamish Menelik
Had a hunch that machinery and so on
But he never could get it to work,
never could get any power
The Germans wd send him up boilers, but they’d
Have to cut ’em into pieces to load ’em on camels,
And they never got ’em together again
And so old Hamish went out there,
And looked at the place, 3 rivers
And a hundred and forty ravines,
And he sent out two tractors, one to pull on the other
And Menelik sent down an army, a 5000 black army
With hawsers, and they all sweated and swatted

And the first thing Dave lit on when they got there
Was a buzz-saw,
And he put it through an ebony log whhsssh, t ttt,
Two days’ work in three minutes

War, one war after another,
Men start ’em who couldn’t put up a good hen-roost

Also sabotage
Sabotage

Yes, he took it up to Manhattan,
To the big company, and they said Impossible
And he said I gawt ten thousand dollars tew mak 'em,
And I am a goin' tew mak 'em, and you'll damn well
Have to install 'em, awl over the place
And they said Oh, we can't have it
So he settled for one-half of one million
And he has a very nice place on the Hudson,
And that invention, patent, is still in their desk
And the answer to that is Wa'l he had the ten thousand
And old Spinder, that put up the 1870 gothic memorial,
He tried to pull me on Marx, and he told me
About the "romance of his business"
How he came to England with something or other,
and sold it
Only he wanted to talk about Marx, so I sez
Waal haow is it you're over here, right off the
Champz Elyza
And how can yew be here? Why don't the fellers at home
Take it all off you? How can you leave your big business?
"Oh," he sez, "I ain't had to rent any money
"It's a long time since I ain't had tew rent any money"
Nawthin' more about Das Kapital,
Or credit, or distribution
And he "never finished the book,"
That was the other chap, the slender diplomatdentist
Qui se faisait si beau

So we sat there, with the old kindly professor,
And the stubby little man was up-stairs
And there was the slick guy in the other
corner reading The Tatler,
Not upside down, but never turning the pages,
And then I went up to the bed-room, and he said,
The stubby fellow Perfectly true,
"But it's a question of feeling,
"Can't move 'em with a cold thing, like economics"
And so we came down stairs and went out,
And the slick guy looked out of the window,
And in came the street "Lemme-at-'em"
like a bull-dog in a mackintosh
O my Cho!
Then the telephone didn't work for a week

Ever seen Pruship, little hunchback,
Couldn't take him for any army
And he said I haf a messache from dh' professor,
"There's lots of 'em want to go over,
"But when they try to go over,
"Dh' hRussian boys shoot 'em, and they want to know
"How to go over"

Vlettmann was out there, and that was,
Say, two months later, and he said
"Jolly chaps," he said, "they used to go by
"Under my window, at two o'clock in the morning,
"All singing, all singing the Hé Sloveny!"

Yes, Vlettmann, and the Russian boys didn't shoot'em
Short story, entitled, the Birth of a Nation
And there was that squirt of an Ausstrrian
with a rose in his button-hole,
And how the hell he stayed on here,
right through the whole bhloody business,
Cocky as Khristnoze, and enjoying every Boche victory.
Naphtha, or some damn thing for the submarines,
Like they had, just had, to have the hemp
via Rotterdam
Das thust du nicht, Albert? 
That was in the old days, all sitting around in arm-chairs,
And that's gone, like the cake shops in the Nevsky
"No use telling 'em anything, revolutionaries,
Till they're at the end,
Oh, absolootly, AT the end of their tether
Governed Governed the place from a train,
Or rather from three trains, on a railway,
And he'd keep about three days ahead of the lobby,
I mean he had his government on the trains,
And the lobby had to get there on horseback,
And he said Bigod it's damn funny,
Own half the oil in the world, and can't get enough
To run a government engine!
And then they jawed for two hours,
And finally Steff said Will you fellows show me a map?
And they brought one, and Steff said
"Waal what are those lines?" "Yes, those straight lines"
"Those are roads" "And what are those lines,
"The wiggly ones?" "Rivers"
And Steff said "Government property?"

So two hours later an engine went off with the order
How to dig without confiscation

And Tommy Baymont said to Steff one day
"You think we run it, lemme tell you,
"We bought a colamime, I mean the mortgage fell in,
"And you'd a' thought we could run it

"Well I had to go down there meself, and the manager
"Said "Run it, of course we can run it,
"We can't sell the damn coal"
So I said to the X and B Central,
— you’d say we boss the X and B Central —
I said You buy your damn coal from our mine
And a year later they hadn’t, so I had up the directors,
And they said well anyhow, they couldn’t
buy the damn coal
And next week ole Jim came, the big fat one
With the diamonds, and he said “Mr Baymont,
You just must charge two dollars more
A ton fer that coal And the X and B will
Take it through us”

“So there was my ole man sitting,
They were in arm-chairs, according to protocol,
And next him his nephew Mr Wurmsdorf,
And old Tretorstoff, for purely family reasons,
Personal reasons, was held in great esteem
by his relatives,
And he had his despatches from St Petersburg,
And Wurmsdorf had his from Vienna,
And he knew, and they knew, and each knew
That the other knew that the other knew he knew,
And Wurmsdorf was just reaching into his pocket,
That was to start things, and then my ole man
Said it

Albert, and the rest of it
Those days are gone by for ever”

“Ten years gone, ten years of my life,
Never get those ten years back again
Ten years of my life, ten years in the Indian army,
But anyhow, there was that time in Yash (Jassy)
That was something, 14 girls in a fortnight ”
“Healthy but verminous” “That’s it, healthy but verminous
And one time in Kashmir,
In the houseboats, with the turquoise,
A pile three feet high on the boat floor,
And they'd be there all day at a bargain
For ten bobs' worth of turquoise"
XX

Sound slender, quasi tinnula,
Ligur' a'ode Si no'us vei, Domna don plus mia cal,
Negus vezer mon bel pensar no val "
Between the two almond trees flowering,
The viel held close to his side,
And another "s'adora" "Possum ego naturae
non meminisse tuae!" Qui son Properzio ed Ovidio

The boughs are not more fresh
where the almond shoots
take their March green
And that year I went up to Freiburg,
And Rennert had said Nobody, no, nobody
Knows anything about Provençal, or if there is anybody,
It's old Levy"
And so I went up to Freiburg,
And the vacation was just beginning,
The students getting off for the summer,
Freiburg im Breisgau,
And everything clean, seeming clean, after Italy

And I went to old Lévy, and it was by then 6 30
in the evening, and he trailed half way across Freiburg
before dinner, to see the two strips of copy,
Arnaut's, settant'uno R superiore (Ambrosiana)
Not that I could sing him the music
And he said 'Now is there anything I can tell you?"
And I said 'I dunno, sir, or
"Yes, Doctor, what do they mean by noigandres?"
And he said 'Noigandres! NOIgandres!'
"You know for sex mon's of my life
"Effery night when I go to bett, I say to myself
"Nosgandres, eh, nosgandres,
"Now what the DEFFIL can that mean!"
Wind over the olive trees, ranunculæ ordered,
By the cleaf edge of the rocks
The water runs, and the wind scented with pine
And with hay-fields under sun-swath
Agostino, Jacopo and Boccata
You would be happy for the smell of that place
And never tired of being there, either alone
Or accompanied
Sound as of the nightingale too far off to be heard
Sandro, and Boccata, and Jacopo Sellaio,
The ranunculæ, and almond,
Boughs set in espalier,
Duccio, Agostino, e l'olors —
The smell of that place — d'enoi ganres
Air moving under the boughs,
The cedars there in the sun,
Hay new cut on hill slope,
And the water there in the cut
Between the two lower meadows, sound,
The sound, as I have said, a nightingale
Too far off to be heard
And the light falls, remir,
from her breast to thighs

He was playing there at the palla
Parisina — two doves for an altar — at the window,
"El Marchese
Stava per divenir pazzo
after it all" And that was when Troy was down
And they came here and cut holes in rock,
Down Rome way, and put up the timbers,
And came here, condit Atesten
   "Peace! keep the peace, Borso"
And he said Some bitch has sold us
   (that was Ganelon)
"They wont get another such ivory"
And he lay there on the round hill under the cedar
A little to the left of the cut (Este speaking)
By the side of the summit, and he said
   "I have broken the horn, bigod, I have
"Broke the best ivory, I'olofans" And he said
"Tan mare fustes!
   pulling himself over the gravel,
"Bigod' that buggar is done for,
"They wont get another such ivory"
And they were there before the wall, Toro, las almenas,
(Este, Nic Este speaking)
   Under the battlement
(Epi purgo) peur de la hasle,
And the King said
   "God what a woman!
My God what a woman" said the King telo rigido
   "Sister!" says Ancures, "'s your sister!"
Alf left that town to Elvira, and Sancho wanted
It from her, Toro and Zamora
   "Bloody spaniard!
Neestho, le'er go back
   in the autumn"
"Este, go' damn you" between the walls, arras,
Painted to look like arras
   Jungle
Glaze green and red feathers, jungle,
Basis of renewal, renewals,
Rising over the soul, green virid, of the jungle,
Lozenge of the pavement, clear shapes,
Broken, disrupted, body eternal,
Wilderness of renewals, confusion
Basis of renewals, subsistence,
Glazed green of the jungle,
Zoe, Marozia, Zothar,
   loud over the banners,
Glazed grape, and the crimson,
HO BIOS,
   cosi Elena vedi,
In the sunlight, gate cut by the shadow,
And then the faceted air
Floating Below, sea churning shingle
Floating, each on invisible raft,
On the high current, invisible fluid,
Borne over the plain, recumbent,
The right arm cast back,
   the right wrist for a pillow,
The left hand like a calyx,
Thumb held against finger, the third,
The first fingers petal'd up, the hand as a lamp,
A calyx
   From toe to head
The purple, blue-pale smoke, as of incense,
Wrapped each in burnous, smoke as the olibanum's,
Swift, as if joyous
Wrapped, floating, and the blue-pale smoke of the incense
Swift to rise, then lazily in the wind
   as Aeolus over bean-field,
As hay in the sun, the olibanum, saffron,
As myrrh without styrax,
Each man in his cloth, as on raft, on
   The high invisible current,
On toward the fall of water,
And then over that cataract,
In air, strong, the bright flames, V shaped,
   Nel fuoco
D'amore mi mise, nel fuoco d'amore mi mise
Yellow, bright saffron, croceo,
And as the olibanum bursts into flame,
The bodies so flamed in the air, took flame,
" Mi mise, il mio sposo novello"
Shot from stream into spiral,

Or followed the water Or looked back to the flowing,
Others approaching that cataract,
As to dawn out of shadow, the swathed cloths
Now purple and orange,
And the blue water dusky beneath them,
pouring there into the cataract,
With noise of sea over shingle,
striking with
hah hah ahah thmm, thumb, ah
woh woh araha thumm, bhaaa
And from the floating bodies, the incense
blue-pale, purple above them
Shelf of the lotophagoi,
Aerial, cut in the aether
Reclining,

With the silver spilla,
The ball as of melted amber, coiled, caught up, and turned
Lotophagoi of the suave nails, quiet, scornful,
Voce-profondo
"Feared neither death nor pain for this beauty,
If harm, harm to ourselves"
And beneath the clear bones, far down,
Thousand on thousand
"What gain with Odysseus,
"They that died in the whirlpool
"And after many vain labours,
"Living by stolen meat, chained to the rowing-bench,
"That he should have a great fame
"And lie by night with the goddess\textsuperscript{3}

"Their names are not written in bronze
"Nor their rowing sticks set with Elpenor's,
"Nor have they mound by sea-bord
"That saw never the olives under Sparta
"With the leaves green and then not green,
"The click of light in their branches,
"That saw not the bronze hall nor theingle
"Nor lay there with the queen's waiting maids,
"Nor had they Circe to couch-mate, Circe Titania,
"Nor had they meats of Kalupso
"Or her silk skirts brushing their thighs
"Give! What were they given?"

Ear-wax

"Poison and ear-wax,
and a salt grave by the bull-field,
"neson amumona, their heads like sea crows in the foam,
"Black splotches, sea-weed under lightning,
"Canned beef of Apollo, ten cans for a boat load"

Ligur' aoida

And from the plain whence the water-shoot,
Across, back, to the right, the roads, a way in the grass,
The Khan's hunting leopard, and young Salustio
And Ixotta, the suave turf
Ac ferae familiares, and the cars slowly,
And the panthers, soft-footed
Plain, as the plain of Somnus,
the heavy cars, as a triumph,
Gilded, heavy on wheel,
and the panthers chained to the cars,
Over suave turf, the form wrapped,
Rose, crimson, deep crimson,
And, in the blue dusk, a colour as of rust in the sunlight,
Out of white cloud, moving over the plain,
Head in arm's curve, reclining,
The road, back and away, till cut along the face of the rock,
And the cliff folds in like a curtain,
The road cut in under the rock
Square groove in the cliff's face, as chiostri,
The columns crystal, with peacocks cut in the capitals,
The soft pad of beasts dragging the cars,
Cars, slow, without creak,
And at windows in inner roadside

le donne e i cavalieri
smooth face under hennin,

The sleeves embroidered with flowers,
Great thistle of gold, or an amaranth,
Acorns of gold, or of scarlet,
Cramoisí and diaspre
slashed white into velvet,
Crystal columns, acanthus, siren in the pillar heads,
And at last, between gilded barocco,
Two columns coiled and fluted,
Vanoka, leaning half naked,
waste hall there behind her

"Peace!

Borso , Borso! "
KEEP the peace, Borso! Where are we?
“Keep on with the business,
That’s made me,
“And the res publica didn’t
“When I was broke, and a poor kid,
“They all knew me, all of these cittadini,
“And they all of them cut me dead, della gloria”
Intestate, 1429, leaving 178,221 florins di sugello,
As is said in Cosmo’s red leather note book Di sugello
And “with his credit emptied Venice of money”—
That was Cosimo—
“And Naples, and made them accept his peace”
And he caught the young boy Ficino
And had him taught the greek language,
“With two ells of red cloth per person
I will make you”, Cosimo speaking, “as many
Honest citizens as you desire”
Col credito suo
Napoli e Venezia di danari
Costrettì Napoli e Venezia a quella pace
Or another time oh well, pass it
And Piero called in the credits,
(Diotisalvi was back of that)
And firms failed as far off as Avignon,
And Piero was like to be murdered,
And young Lauro came down ahead of him, in the road,
And said Yes, father is coming

Intestate, ’69, in December, leaving me 237,989 florins,
As you will find in my big green account book
In carta di capretto,
And from '34 when I count it, to last year,
We paid out 600,000 and over,
That was for building, taxes and charity
Nic Uzano saw us coming Against it, honest,
And warned 'em They'd have murdered him,
And would Cosimo, but he bribed 'em,
And they did in Giuliano E difficile,
A Firenze difficile viver ricco
Senza aver lo stato
"E non avendo stato Piccinino
"Doveva temerlo qualunque era in stato,"
And " that man sweated blood to put through that railway",
"Could you ", wrote Mr Jefferson,
"Find me a gardener
Who can play the french horn?
The bounds of American fortune
Will not admit the indulgence of a domestic band of
Musicians, yet I have thought that a passion for music
Might be reconciled with that economy which we are
Obliged to observe I retain among my domestic servants
A gardener, a weaver, a cabinet-maker, and a stone-cutter,
To which I would add a vigneron In a country like yours
(id est Burgundy) where music is cultivated and
Practised by every class of men, I suppose there might
Be found persons of these trades who could perform on
The french horn, clarionet, or hautboy and bassoon, so
That one might have a band of two french horns, two
Clarionets, two hautboys and a bassoon, without enlarging
Their domestic expenses A certainty of employment for
Half a dozen years

(affatigandose per suo piacer o non)
And at the end of that time, to find them, if they
Choose, a conveyance to their own country, might induce
Them to come here on reasonable wages Without meaning to
Give you trouble, perhaps it might be practicable for you
In your ordinary intercourse with your people to find out
Such men disposed to come to America Sobriety and good
Nature would be desirable parts of their characters”

June 1778 Montecello

And in July I went up to Milan for Duke Galeaz
To sponsor his infant in baptism,
Albeit were others more worthy,
And took his wife a gold collar holding a diamond
That cost about 3000 ducats, on which account
That signor Galeaz Sforza Visconti has wished me
To stand sponsor to all of his children

Another war without glory, and another peace without quiet

And the Sultan sent him an assassin, his brother,
And the Soldan of Egypt, a lion,
And he begat one pope and one son and four daughters,
And an University, Pisa, (Lauro Medici)
And nearly went broke in his business,
And bought land in Siena and Pisa,
And made peace by his own talk in Naples
And there was grass on the floor of the temple,
Or where the floor of it might have been,
Gold fades in the gloom,
Under the blue-black roof, Placidia’s,
Of the exarchate, and we sit here
By the arena, les gradins
And the palazzo, baseless, hangs there in the dawn
With low mist over the tide-mark,
And floats there nel tramonto
With gold mist over the tide-mark
The tesserae of the floor, and the patterns
Fools making new shambles,

night over green ocean,
And the dry black of the night
Night of the golden tiger,
And the dry flame in the air,
Voices of the procession,
Faint now, from below us,
And the sea with tin flash in the sun-dazzle,
Like dark wine in the shadows
"Wind between the sea and the mountains"
The tree-spheres half dark against sea
half clear against sunset,
The sun’s keel freighted with cloud,
And after that hour, dry darkness
Floating flame in the air, gonads in organdy,
Dry flamelet, a petal borne in the wind
Gigneter kalon
Impenetrable as the ignorance of old women
In the dawn, as the fleet coming in after Actium,
Shore to the eastward, and altered,
And the old man sweeping leaves
"Damned to you Midas, Midas lacking a Pan!"
And now in the valley,
Valley under the day’s edge
"Grow with the Pines of Ise,
"As the Nile swells with Inopos
"As the Nile falls with Inopos"
Phoibos, turris eburnea,
ivory against cobalt,
And the boughs cut on the air,
The leaves cut on the air,
The hounds on the green slope by the hill,
water still black in the shadow
In the crisp air,
the discontinuous gods,
Pallas, young owl in the cup of her hand,
And, by night, the stag runs, and the leopard,
Owl-eye amid pine boughs
Moon on the palm-leaf,

Confusion, source of renewals,

Yellow wing, pale in the moon shaft,

Green wing, pale in the moon shaft,

Pomegranate, pale in the moon shaft,

White horn, pale in the moon shaft, and Titania

By the drinking hole,

steps, cut in the basalt

Danced there Athame, danced, and there Phæthusa

With colour in the vein,

Strong as with blood-drink, once,

With colour in the vein,

Red in the smoke-faint throat Dis caught her up

And the old man went on there

beating his mule with an asphodel
XXII

An' that man sweat blood
To put through that railway,
And what he ever got out of it?
And he said one thing As it costs,
As in any Indian war it costs the government
20,000 dollars per head
To kill off the red warriors, it might be more humane
And even cheaper, to educate
And there was the other type, Warenhauser,
That beat him, and broke up his business,
Tale of the American Curia that gave him,
Warenhauser permission to build the Northwestern railway
And to take the timber he cut in the process,
So he cut a road through the forest,
Two miles wide, an' perfectly legal
Who wuz agoin' to stop him!

And he came in and said Can't do it,
Not at that price, we can't do it”
That was in the last war, here in England,
And he was making chunks for a turbine
In some sort of an army plane,
An' the inspector says "How many rejects?"
"What you mean, rejects?"
And the inspector says "How many do you get?"
And Joe said "We don't get any rejects, our"
And the inspector says "Well then of course
you can't do it"

Price of life in the accident
And C H said to the renowned Mr Bukos
"What is the cause of the H C L?" and Mr Bukos,
The economist consulted of nations, said

"Lack of labour."

And there were two millions of men out of work
And C H shut up, he said
He would save his breath to cool his own porridge,
But I didn’t, and I went on plaguing Mr Bukos
Who said finally "I am an orthodox
"Economist"

Jesu Christo!
Standu nel paradiso terrestre
Pensando come si fesse compagna d’Adamo!

And Mr H B wrote in to the office
I would like to accept C H’s book.
But it would make my own seem so out of date

Heaven will protect
The lay reader The whole fortune of
Mac Narpen and Company is founded
Upon Palgrave’s Golden Treasury Nel paradiso terrestre

And all the material was used up, Jesu Christo,
And everything in its place, and nothing left over
To make una compagna d’Adamo Come si fesse?
E poi ha vishtu una volpe
And the tail of the volpe, the vixen,
Fine, spreading and handsome, e pensava
That will do for this business,
And la volpe saw in his eye what was coming,
Corre, volpe corre, Christu corre, volpecorre,
Christucorre, e dav’ un saltu, ed ha preso la coda
Della volpe, and the volpe wrenched loose
And left the tail in his hand, e di questu
Fu fatta,

e per questu
La donna una furia,
Una fuRRia-e-una rabbia
And a voice behind me in the street
"Meestair Freer! Meestair"
And I thought I was three thousand
Miles from the nearest connection,
And he'd known me for three days, years before that,
And he said, one day a week later Would you lak
To meet a wholey man, yais he is a veree wholey man
So I met Mohamed Ben Abt el Hjameed,
And that evening he spent his whole time
Queering the shirt-seller's business,
And taking hot whiskey The sailors
Come in there for two nights a week and fill up the café
And the rock scorpions cling to the edge
Until they can't jes' nacherly stand it
And then they go to the Calpe (Lyceo)

NO MEMBER OF THE MILITARY
OF WHATEVER RANK
IS PERMITTED WITHIN THE WALLS
OF THIS CLUB

That fer the governor of Gibel Tara
"Jean-jah! Jean-jah!" squawked Mohamed,
"O-ah, geef heem sax-pence"
And a chap in a red fez came in, and grinned at Mohamed
Who spat across four metres of tables
At Mustafa That was all there was
To that greeting, and three nights later
Ginger came back as a customer, and took it out of Mohamed
He hadn't sold a damn shirt on the Tuesday
And I met Yusuf and eight men in the calle,
So I sez Wot is the matter?
And Yusuf said Vairy foolish, it will
Be sefen an’ seex for the summons
— Mohamed want to sue heem for libel —
To give all that to the court!

So I went off to Granada
And when I came back I saw Ginger, and I said
What about it?

And he said O-ah, I geef heem a
Seex-pence Customs of the sha-ha-reef
And they were all there in the lyceo,
Cab drivers, and chaps from tobacco shops,
And Edward the Seventh’s guide, and they were all
For secession
Dance halls being closed at two in the morning,
By the governor’s order And another day on the pier
Was a fat fellah from Rhode Island, a-sayin’
“Bi Hek! I been all thru Italy
An’ ain’t never been stuck!”

“But this place is plumb full er scoundrels”
And Yusuf said Yais’ an’ the reech man
In youah countree, haowa they get their money,
They no go rob some poor pairsons?
And the fat fellah shut up, and went off
And Yusuf said Woat, he iss all thru Eetaly
An’ ee is nevair been stuck, ee ees a liar
W’en I goa to some forain’s country
I am stuck

W’en yeou goa to some forain’s country
You moss be stuck, w’en they come ’ere I steek thaim
And we went down to the synagogue,
All full of silver lamps
And the top gallery stacked with old benches,
And in came the levite and six little choir kids
And began yowling the ritual
As if it was crammed full of jokes,
And they went through a whole book of it,
And in came the elders and the scribes
About five or six and the rabbi
And he sat down, and grinned, and pulled out his snuff-box,
And sniffed up a thumb-full, and grinned,
And called over a kid from the choir, and whispered,
And nodded toward one old buffer,
And the kid took him the snuff-box and he grinned,
And bowed his head, and sniffed up a thumb-full,
And the kid took the box back to the rabbi,
And he grinned, e faceva bisbiglio,
And the kid toted off the box to
another old bunch of whiskers,
And he sniffed up his thumb-full,
And so on till they'd each had his sniff,
And then the rabbi looked at the stranger, and they
All grinned half a yard wider, and the rabbi
Whispered for about two minutes longer,
An' the kid brought the box over to me,
And I grinned and sniffed up my thumb-full
And then they got out the scrolls of the law
And had their little procession
And kissed the ends of the markers
And there was a case on for rape and blackmail
Down at the court-house, behind the big patio
full of wistaria,
An' the nigger in the red fez, Mustafa, on the boat later
An' I said to him Yusuf, Yusuf's a damn good feller
And he says
"Yais, he ees a goot fello,
"But after all a chew
"ees a chew"
And the judge says That veil is too long
And the girl takes off the veil
That she has stuck onto her hat with a pin,
"Not a veil," she says, "'at's a scarf"
And the judge says
    Don’t you know you aren’t allowed all those buttons?
And she says Those ain’t buttons, them’s bobbles
Can’t you see there ain’t any button-holes?
And the Judge says Well, anyway, you’re not allowed ermine
“Ermine?” the girl says, “Not ermine, that ain’t,
“’At’s lattitzo”
And the judge says And just what is a lattitzo?
And the girl says
    “It’z a animal”

Signori, you go and enforce it
EX omnimomis," Psellos, "omnis
"Intellectus est " God's fire Gemisto
"Never with this religion
"Will you make men of the greeks
"But build wall across Peloponesus
"And organize, and

damn these Eyetalian barbarians"
And Novvy's ship went down in the tempest
Or at least they chucked the books overboard

How dissolve Irol in sugar Houille blanche,
Auto-chenille, destroy all bacteria in the kidney,
Invention-d'entités-plus-ou-moins-abstraits-
en-nombre-égal-aux-chooses-a-expliquer
La Science ne peut pas y consistre " J'ai
Obtenu une brulure " M Curie, or some other scientist
"Qui m'a coûté six mois de guerison"
and continued his experiments
Tropismes' "We believe the attraction is chemical"

With the sun in a golden cup
and going toward the low fords of ocean
"Αλιος δ' ἡπειρονίδας δέπας ἐσκατέβαινε χρύσεων
"Οφρα δί οἰκενοιο περάσας
ima vada noctis obscurae
Seeking doubtless the sex in bread-moulds
"ηλιος, αλιος, αλιος = μάταιος
("Derivation uncertain" The idiot
Odysseus furrowed the sand)
aliuntos, aliotrephes, eiskatebaine, down into,
descended, to the end that, beyond ocean,
pass through, traverse
ποτὲ βένθεα

νυκτὸς ἑρεμνᾶς,
ποτὶ ματέρα, κοινρίδιαν τ' ἄλοχον
παιδὸς τε φίλον ἐβα δάφναισι κατάσκιον

Precisely, the selv' oscura
And in the morning, in the Phrygian head-sack
Barefooted, dumping sand from their boat
'Ὑπεριώνιδες'

...And the rose grown while I slept,
And the strings shaken with music,
Capripped, the loose twigs under foot,
We here on the hill, with the olives
Where a man might carry his oar up,
And the boat there in the inlet,

As we had lain there in the autumn
Under the arras, or wall painted below like arras,
And above with a garden of rose-trees,
Sound coming up from the cross-street,

As we had stood there,
Watching road from the window,
Fa Han and I at the window,
And her head bound with gold cords
Cloud over mountain, hill-gap, in mist, like a sea-coast.

Leaf over leaf, dawn-branch in the sky
And the sea dark, under wind,
The boat's sails hung loose at the mooring,

Cloud like a sail inverted,
And the men dumping sand by the sea-wall
Olive trees there on the hill
where a man might carry his oar up

And my brother De Mænsac
Bet with me for the castle,
And we put it on the toss of a coin,
And I, Austors, won the coin-toss and kept it,
And he went out to Tierci, a jouteur
And on the road for his living,
And twice he went down to Tierci,
And took off the girl there that was just married to Bernart.

And went to Auvergne, to the Dauphin,
And Tierci came with a posse to Auvergnat,
And went back for an army
And came to Auvergne with the army
But never got Pierre nor the woman
And he went down past Chaise Dieu,
And went after it all to Mount Segur,
   after the end of all things,
And they hadn't left even the stair,
And Simone was dead by that time,
And they called us the Manicheans
Wotever the hellars that is

And that was when Troy was down, all right,
   superbo Ilion
And they were sailing along
Sitting in the stern-sheets,
Under the lee of an island
And the wind drifting off from the island
   "Tet, tet
      what is it?" said Anchises
   "Tethnéké," said the helmsman, "I think they
   "Are howling because Adonis died virgin"
   "Huh' tet" said Anchises,
      "well, they've made a bloody mess of that city"

"King Otreus, of Phrygia,
"That king is my father"
   and saw then, as of waves taking form,
As the sea, hard, a glitter of crystal,
And the waves rising but formed, holding their form
No light reaching through them
T

Thus the book of the mandates

We desire that you our factors give to Zohanne of Rimini
our servant, six lire marchesini,
for the three prizes he has won racing our barbarisci,
at the rate we have agreed on. The races he has won
are the Modena, the San Petronio at Bologna
and the last race at San Zorzo.

(Signed) Parisina Marchesa

pay them for binding

un libro franxese che si chiama Tristano

Carissimi nostri

Zohanne da Rimini
has won the palio at Milan with our horse and writes that
he is now on the hotel, and wants money
Send what you think he needs,
but when you get him back in Ferrara find out
what he has done with the first lot, I think over 25 ducats
But send the other cash quickly, as I don’t want him
there on the hotel

perfumes, parrot seed, combs, two great and two
small ones from Venice, for madama la marxesana
20 ducats to
give to a friend of ours who paid a bill for us
on this trip to Romagna

verde colore predeletto, 25 ducats zilparello
silver embroidered for Ugo fiolo del Signore

(27 nov 1427)

PROCURATIO NOMINE PATRIS, Leonello Este
(arranging dot for Margarita his sister, to
Roberto Malatesta of Rimini)
natae praebat mataritae
III D Nicola Marchionis Esten et Sponsae
The tower of Gualdo
with plenary jurisdiction in civils, and in criminal
to fine and have scourged all delinquents
as in the rest of their lands,
"which things
this tower, estate at Gualdo had the Illustrious
Nicolaus Marquis of Este received from the said
Don Carlo (Malatesta)
for dower
Illustrae Dominae Parisinae Marxesana"

under my hand D Michaeli de Magnabucis
Not pub Ferr
D Nicolaeque Guiducciol de Animino
Sequit bonorum descriptio

And he in his young youth, in the wake of Odysseus
To Cithera (a d 1413) "dove fu Elena rapta da Paris"
Dinners in orange groves, prows attended of dolphins,
Vestige of Rome at Pola, fair wind as far as Naxos
Ora vel, ora a rem, sino ad ora di vespero
Or with the sail tight hauled, by the crook’d land’s arm
Zefalonia
And at Corfu, greek singers, by Rhodos
Of the windmills, and to Paphos,
Donkey boys, dust, deserts, Jerusalem, backsheesh
And an endless fuss over passports,
One groat for the Jordan, whether you go there or not,
The school where the madonna in girlhood
Went to learn letters, and Pilate’s house closed to the public,
2 soldi for Olivet (to the Saracens)
And no indulgence at Judas’s tree, and
"Here Christ put his thumb on a rock
Saying 'hic est medium mundi'"
(That, I assure you, happened
Ego, scriptor cantilenae)

For worse? for better? but happened
After which, the greek girls at Corfu, and the
Ladies, Venetian, and they all sang in the evening
Benche niuno cantasse, although none of them could,
Witness Luchino del Campo

Plus one turkish juggler, and they had a bath
When they got out of Jerusalem
And for cargo one leopard of Cyprus
And falcons, and small birds of Cyprus,
Sparrow hawks, and grayhounds from Turkey
To breed in Ferrara among thin-legged Ferrarese,
Owls, hawks, fishing tackle

Was beheaded Aldovrandino (1425, vent'uno Maggio)
Who was cause of this evil, and after
The Marchese asked was Ugo beheaded And the Captain
"Signor si" and il Marchese began crying
"Fa me hora tagliar la testa"
"dopo cosi presto hai decapitato il mio Ugo"
Rodendo con denti una bachetta che havea in mani
And passed that night weeping, and calling Ugo, his son
Affable, bullnecked, that brought seduction in place of
Rape into government, ter pacis Italiæ auctor,
With the boys pulling the tow-ropes on the river
Tre cento bastardi (or bombardì fired off at his funeral)
And the next year a standard from Venice
(Where they'd called off a horse race)
And the baton from the Florentine baily
"Of fair aspect, gentle in manner"
Forty years old at the time,
"And they killed a judge's wife among other,
That was a judge of the court and noble,
And called Madonna Laodamia dellì Romei,
Beheaded in the pa della justicia,
And in Modena, a madonna Agnesina
Who had poisoned her husband,
"All women known as adulterous,
"That his should not suffer alone"

Then the writ ran no further
And in '31 married Monna Ricarda

CHARLES scavor faisans et advenir a haute
noblesse du Linage et Hostel e faictz hautex
vaillance affection notre dict Cousin
puissance, auctorite Royal il et ses hors yssus et
a leur loise avoir doresenavant
A TOUSIOURS EN LEURS ARMES ESCARTELURE
   trois fleurs Liz d'or en champs a'asur dentelle
soissent et usent
   Mil CCCC trente et ung, conseil
à Chinon, le Roy, l'Esne de la Trimouill,
Vendoise, Jehan Rabateau

And in '32 came the Marchese Saluzzo
To visit them, his son in law and his daughter,
And to see Hercules his grandson, piccolo e putino
And in '41 Polenta went up to Venice
Against Niccolo's caution
And was swallowed up in that city
E fu sepulto nudo, Niccolo,
Without decoration, as ordered in testament,
Ter pacis Italiae
And if you want to know what became of his statue,
I had a rifle class in Bondeno
And the priest sent a boy to the hardware
And he brought back the nails in a wrapping,
And it was the leaf of a diary
And he got the rest from the hardware
   (Cassini, libraio, speaking)
And on the first leaf of the wrapping
Was how in Napoleon's time
Came down a load of brass fittings from Modena
Via del Po, all went by the river,
To Piacenza for cannon, bells, door-knobs
And the statues of the Marchese Niccolo and of Borso
That were in the Piazza on columns
And the Commendatore has made it a monograph
Without saying I told him and sent him
The name of the priest

After him and his day
Were the cake-eaters, the consumers of icing,
That read all day per diletto
And left the night work to the servants,
Ferrara, paradiso dei sarti, "feste stomagose"

"Is it likely Divine Apollo,
That I should have stolen your cattle?"
A child of my age, a mere infant,
    And besides, I have been here all night in my crib"
"Albert made me, Tura painted my wall,
And Julia the Countess sold to a tannery
XXV

THE BOOK OF THE COUNCIL MAJOR

1255 be it enacted
That they mustn't shoot crap in the hall
of the council, nor in the small court under
pain of 20 danari, be it enacted
1266 no squire of Venice to throw dice
anywhere in the palace or
in the loggia of the Rialto under pain of ten soldi
or half that for kids, and if they wont pay
they are to be chucked in the water be it enacted
In libro pactorum
To the things everlasting
memory both for live men and for the future et
quod publice innotescat
in the said date, dicto milliesimo
of the illustrious lord, Lord John Soranzo
by god's grace doge of Venice in the Curia
of the Palace of the Doges,
neath the portico next the house of the dwelling of
the Castaldio and of the heralds of the Lord Doge
being beneath same a penthouse or cages
or room timbered (trabesilis) like a cellar
one Lion male and one female simul commorantes
which beasts to the Lord Doge were transmitted small
by that serene Lord King Frederic of Sicily, the
said lion knew carnally and in nature the Lioness
aforesaid and impregnated in that manner that animals
leap on one another to know and impregnate
on the faith of several ocular witnesses
Which lioness bore pregnant for about three months
(as is said by those who saw her assaulted)
and in the said millelismo and month on a sunday 12th of the month of September about sunrise on St Mark’s day early but with the light already apparent the said lioness as is the nature of animals whelped per naturam three lion cubs vivos et pilosos living and hairy which born at once began life and motion and to go gyring about their mother throughout the aforesaid room as saw the aforesaid Lord Doge and as it were all the Venetians and other folk who were in Venice that day that concurred all for this as it were miraculous sight And one of the animals is a male and the other two female

I John Marchesini Ducal notary of the Venetians as eyewitness saw the nativity of these animals thus by mandate of the said Doge wrote this and put it in file

Also a note from Pontius Pilate dated the “year 33”

Two columns (a d 1323) for the church of St Nicholas of the palace 12 lire gross
To the procurators of St Marc for entrance to the palace, for gilding the images and the lion over the door to be paid

Be it enacted
to Donna Sorantia Soranzo that she come for the feast of Ascension by night in a covered boat and alight at the ripa del Palazzo, and when first sees the Christblood go at once up into the Palace and may stay in the Palace VIII days to visit the Doge her father not in that time leaving the palace, nor descending the palace stair and when she descends it that she return by night the boat in the like manner
being covered To be revoked at the council’s pleasure
accepted by 5 of the council

1335 3 lire 15 groats to stone for making a lion
1340 Council of the lords noble, Marc Erizio
Nic Speranzo, Tomasso Gradonico

that the hall
be new built over the room of the night watch
and over the columns toward the canal where the walk is

because of the stink of the dungeons 1344
1409 since the most serene Doge can scarce
stand upright in his bedroom

vadit pars, two gross lire
stone stair, 1415, for pulchritude of the palace

254 da parte
de non 23
4 non sincere

Which is to say they built out over the arches
and the palace hangs there in the dawn, the mist,
in that dimness,
or as one rows in from past the murazzi
the barge slow after moon-rise
and the voice sounding under the sail
Mist gone

And Sulpicia

green shoot now, and the wood
white under new cortex
“as the sculptor sees the form in the air
before he sets hand to mallet,
“and as he sees the in, and the through,
the four sides
“not the one face to the painter
As ivory uncorrupted

“Pone metum Cerinthe”
Lay there, the long soft grass,
and the flute lay there by her thigh,
Sulpicia, the fauns, twig-strong,
gathered about her,
The fluid, over the grass
Zephyrus, passing through her,
"deus nec laedit amantes"
Hic mihi dies sanctus,
And from the stone pits, the heavy voices,
Heavy sound
"Sero, sero"
"Nothing we made, we set nothing in order,
"Neither house nor the carving,
"And what we thought had been thought for too long,
"Our opinion not opinion in evil
"But opinion borne for too long
"We have gathered a sieve full of water"
And from the comb of reeds, came notes and the chorus
Moving, the young fauns "Pone metum,
Metum, nec deus laedit

And as after the form, the shadow,
Noble forms, lacking life, that bolge, that valley
the dead words keeping form,
and the cry Civis Romanus
The clear air, dark, dark,
The dead concepts, never the solid, the blood rite,
The vanity of Ferrara,

Clearer than shades, in the hill road
Springing in cleft of the rock Phaethusa
There as she came among them,
Wine in the smoke-faint throat,
Fire gleam under smoke of the mountain,
Even there by meadows of Phlegethon
And against this the flute pone metum
Fading, that they carried their guts before them,
And thought then, the deathless,
Form, forms and renewal, gods held in the air,
Forms seen, and then clearness,
Bright void, without image, Napishtim,
Casting his gods back into the voIs

"as the sculptor sees the form in the air
"as glass seen under water,
"King Otreus, my father
and saw the waves taking form as crystal,
notes as facets of air,
and the mind there, before them, moving,
so that notes needed not move

side toward the piazza, the worst side of the room
that no one has been willing to tackle,
and do it as cheap or much cheaper

(signed) Tician, 31 May 1513

It being convenient that there be an end to
the painting of Titian, fourth frame from the door on
the right of the hall of the greater council, begun
by maestro Ticiano da Cadore since its being thus
unfinished holds up the decoration of said hall on
the side that everyone sees We
move that by authority of this Council maestro Ticiano
aforesaid be constrained to finish said canvas,
and if he have not, to lose the expectancy of the
brokerage on the Fondamenta deli Thodeschi
and moreover to restore all payments recd on account of
said canvas 11 Aug 1522

Ser Leonardus Emo, Sapiens Consiliij
Ser Philippus Capello, Sapiens Terrae Firmae

119
In 1513 on the last day of May was conceded to Tician of Cadore painter a succession to a brokerage on the Fondamenta dei Thodeschi, the first to be vacant. In 1516 on the 5th of December was declared that without further waiting a vacancy he should enter that which had been held by the painter Zuan Bellin on condition that he paint the picture of the land battle in the Hall of our Greater Council on the side toward the piazza over the Canal Grande, the which Tician after the demise of Zuan Bellin entered into possession of the said Sensaria and has for about twenty years profited by it, namely to about 100 ducats a year not including the 18 to 20 ducats taxes yearly remitted him it being fitting that as he has not worked he should not have the said profits WHEREFORE

be it moved that the said Tician de Cadore, pictor, be by authority of this Council obliged and constrained to restore to our government all the moneys that he has had from the agency during the time he has not worked on the painting in the said hall as is reasonable

ayes 102, noes 38, 37 undecided

register of the senate
terra 1537, carta 136
XXVI

A

AND

I came here in my young youth
and lay there under the crocodile
By the column, looking East on the Friday,
And I said Tomorrow I will lie on the South side
And the day after, south west
And at night they sang in the gondolas
And in the barche with lanthorns,
The prows rose silver on silver
taking light in the darkness "Relaxetur!"

11th December 1461 that Pasti be let out
with a caveat
"caveat ire ad Turchum, that he stay out of
Constantinople
"if he hold dear our government's pleasure
"The book will be retained by the council
(the book being Valturio's "Re Militari")

To Nicolo Segundino, the next year, 12th October
"Leave no omnem as they say volve lapidem
"Stone unturned that he, Pio,
"Give peace to the Malatesta
"Faithful sons (we are) of the church
(for two pages)
"And see all the cardinals and the nephew
"And in any case get the job done

"Our galleys were strictly neutral
"And sent there for neutrality
"See Borso in Ferrara"
To Bernard Justinian, 28th of October
"Segundino is to come back with the news
"Two or three days after you get this"

Senato Secreto, 28th of October,
Came Messire Hanibal from Cesena
"Cd they hoist the flag of St Mark
"And have Fortinbras and our army?"
"They cd not but on the quiet, secretissime,
"Two grand Sic He may have
"Two thousand ducats, himself to hire the men
"From our army"

8 barrels wine, to Henry of Inghilterra
Tin, serges, amber to go by us to the Levant,
Corfu, and above Corfu

And hither came Selvo, doge,
that first mosiac'd San Marco,
And his wife that would touch food but with forks,
Sed aureis furculis, that is
with small golden prongs
Bringing in, thus, the vice of luxuria,
And to greet the doge Lorenzo Tiepolo,
Barbers, heads covered with beads,
Furriers, masters in rough,
Master pelters for fine work,
And the masters for lambskin
With silver cups and their wine flasks
And blacksmiths with the gonfaron
et leurs fioles chargés de vin,
The masters of wool cloth
Glass makers in scarlet
Carrying fabrefactions of glass,
25th April the jousting,
The Lord Nicolo Este,
    Ugaccion dei Contrarini,
The Lord Francesco Gonzaga, and first
The goldsmiths and jewelers' company
Wearing *pellande* of scarlet,
    the horses in cendato —
And it cost three ducats to rent any horse
For three hundred and fifty horses, in piazza,
And the prize was a collar with jewels
And these folk came on horses to the piazza
In the last fight fourteen on a side,
And the prize went to a negro from Mantua
That came with Messire Gonzaga

And that year ('38) they came here
Jan 2   The Marquis of Ferrara
     mainly to see the Greek Emperor,
To take him down the canal to his house,
And with the Emperor came the archbishops
The Archbishop of Morea Lower
And the Archbishop of Sardis
And the Bishops of Lacedæmon and of Mitylene,
Of Rhodos, of Modon Brandos,
And the Archbishops of Athens, Corinth, and of Trebizond,
The chief secretary and the stonolifex
And came Cosimo Medici "almost as a Venetian to Venice"
(That would be four days later)
And on the 25th, Lord Sigismundo da Rimini
For government business
And then returned to the camp
And in February they all packed off
To Ferrara to decide on the holy ghost
And as to the which begat the what in the Trinity —
Gemisto and the Stonolifex,
And you would have bust your bum laughing
To see the hats and beards of those greeks

And the guild spirit was declining
Te fili Dux, tuosque successores
Aureo anulo, to wed the sea as a wife,
for beating the Emperor Manuel,
eleven hundred and seventy six
1175 a d first bridge in Rialto
“ You may seal your acts with lead, Signor Ziani ”

The jewelers company had their furs lined with scarlet
And silk cloth for the horses,
A silk cloth called cendato
That they still use for the shawls,
And at the time of that war against Hungary
Uncle Carlo Malatesta, three wounds
Balista, sword and a lance wound,
And to our general Pandolfo, three legates,
With silk and with silver,
And with velvet, wine and confections, to keep him —
Per animarla — in mood to go on with the fighting

“ That are in San Samuele (young ladies)
are all to go to Rialto
And to wear yellow kerchief, as are also
Their matrons (ruffiane) ”
“ Ambassador, for his great wisdom and money,
“ That had been here as an exile, Cosimo
“ Pater ”
“ Lord Luigi Gonzaga, to be given Casa Giustinian ”

“ Bishops of Lampascus and Cyprus
“ And other fifty lords bishops
that are the church of the orient ”
March 8, "That Sigismundo left Mantua
Ill contented

And they are dead and have left a few pictures
"Albizi have sacked the Medici bank"
"Venetians may stand, come, depart with their families
Free by land, free by sea
in their galleys,
Ships, boats, and with merchandise
2% on what's actually sold  No tax above that
Year 6962 of the world
18th April, in Constantinople"
Wind on the lagoon, the south wind breaking roses

Ilmo ac exmo (ecceellentissimo) princeps et dno
Lord, my lord in particular, Sforza
In reply to rst ltr of yr ldhp
re mat' of horses, there are some for sale here
I said that I hdn't then seen 'em all thoroughly
Now I may say that I have, and think
There are eleven good horses and almost that number
Of hacks that might be used in necessity,
To be had at a reasonable price
It is true that there are X or XI big horses
from 80 to 110 ducats
That seem to me dearer at the price
Than those for 80 ducats and under
And I think that if yr ldsp wd send from
1000 ducats to one thousand 500 it cd be spent
On stuff that wd suit yr Ldp quite well
Please Y L to answer quickly
As I want to take myself out of here,
And if you want me to buy them
Send the cash by Mr Pietro the farrier
And have him tell me by mouth or letter
What yr ld⁷ wants me to buy
Even from 80 ducats up there are certain good horses
I have nothing else to say to your Lordship
Save my salutations
Given Bologna, 14th of August 1453
Servant of yr Illustrious Lordship
PISANELLUS

1462, 12th December “and Vittor Capello
Brought also the head of St George the Martyr
From the Island of Siesina
This head was covered with silver and
Taken to San Giorgio Maggiore

To the Cardinal Gonzaga of Mantua, ultimo febbraio 1548
“ 26th of Feb was killed in this city
Lorenzo de Medicis Yr Illuª Ld⁷hp will understand
from the enc account how the affair is said to have
gone off They say those who killed him have certainly
got away in a post boat with 6 oars But they don’t
know which way they have gone, and as a guard may
have been set in certain places and passes, it wd
be convenient if yr Illuª Ld⁷hp wd write at once
to your ambassador here, saying among other things
that the two men who killed Lorenzino have passed through
the city of Mantua and that no one knows which
way they have gone Publishing this information
from yr Ldshp will perhaps help them to get free
Although we think they are already in Florence, but
in any case this measure can do no harm So that
yr Ldshp wd benefit by doing it quickly and even
to have others send the same news
May Our Lord protect yr Illª and most Revªnd person
with the increase of state you desire
Venice, last of Feb 1548
I kiss the hands of yr Ill Ld⁷hp
Don In Hnr de Mendoça
To the Marquis of Mantova, Frangó Gonzaga
Illustrious my Lord, during the past few days
An unknown man was brought to me by some others
To see a Jerusalem I have made, and as soon as he
saw it he insisted that I sell it him, saying it
gave him the greatest content and satisfaction.
Finally the deal was made and he took it away,
without paying and hasn't since then appeared.
I went to tell the people who had brought him, one
of whom is a priest with a beard that wears a
grey berettino whom I have often seen with you in
the hall of the great council and I asked him the
fellow's name, and it is a Messire Lorenzo, the
painter to your Lordship, from which I have easily
understood what he was up to, and on that account
I am writing you, to furnish you my name and the
work's. In the first place illustrious my lord, I am
that painter to the Seignory, commissioned to paint the
great hall where Yr Lordship deigns to mount
on the scaffold to see our work, the history of Ancona,
and my name is Victor Carpano.
As to the Jerusalem I dare say there is not another
in our time as good and completely perfect, or as
large. It is 25 ft long by 5 1/2, and I know Zuane
Zamberti has often spoken of it to yr Sublimity, I
know certainly that this painter of yours has carried
off a piece, not the whole of it. I can send you
a small sketch in aquarelle on a roll, or have it
seen by good judges and leave the price to your
Lordship.
XV Aug 1511, Venetiis

I have sent a copy of
this letter by another way to be sure you get one or the other
The humble svt of yr Sublimity
Victor Carpathio

platone
To the supreme pig, the archbishop of Salzburg
Lasting filth and perdition
Since your exalted pustulence is too stingy
To give me a decent income
And has already assured me that here I have nothing to hope
And had better seek fortune elsewhere,
And since thereafter you have
Three times impeded my father and self intending departure
I ask you for the fourth time
To behave with more decency, and this time
Permit my departure

Wolfgang Amadeus, August 1777

("As is the sonata, so is little Miss Cannabich")
FORMANDO di disio nuova persona
One man is dead, and another has rotted his end off
Et quant au troisième
Il est tombe dans le
De sa femme, on ne le reverra
Pas, outh fugol outbaer
“Observed that the paint was
Three quarters of an inch thick and concluded,
As they were being rammed through, the age of that
Cruiser” “Referred to no longer as
The goddamned Porta-goose, but as
England’s oldest ally” “At rests in calm zone
If possible, the men are to be fed and relaxed,
The officers on the contrary”
Ten million germs in his face,
“That is part of the risk and happens
“About twice a year in tubercular research, Dr Spahlinger”
“J’ai obtenu” said M Curie, or some other scientist
“A burn that cost me six months in curing,”
And continued his experiments
England off there in black darkness,
Russia off there in black darkness,
The last crumbs of civilization
And they elected a Prince des Penseurs
Because there were so damn many princes,
And they elected a Monsieur Brisset
Who held that man is descended from frogs,
And there was a cracked concierge that they
Nearly got into the Deputies,
To protest against the earthquake in Messina
The Bucentoro sang it in that year,
1908, 1909, 1910, and there was
An old washerwoman beating her washboard,
That would be 1920, with a cracked voice,
Singing “Stretti!” and that was the last
Till this year, ’27, Hotel Angioli, in Milan,
With an air Clara d’Ellebeuse,
With their lalke like and foxlike eyes,
With an air “Benette joue la Valse des Elifes”
In the salotto of that drummer’s hotel,
Two young ladies with their air de province
“No, we are Croat merchants, commercianti,
“There is nothing strange in our history”
“No, not to sell, but to buy”

And there was that music publisher,
The fellow that brought back the shrunken Indian head
Bone, oiled, from Bolivia, said
“Yes, I went out there Couldn’t make out the trade,
Long after we’d melt up the plates,
Get an order, 200 copies, Peru,
Or some station in Chile”
Took out Floradora in sheets,
And brought back a red-headed mummy
With an air Clara d’Ellebeuse, singing “Stretti”

Sed et universus quoque ecclesie populus,
All rushed out and built the duomo,
Went as one man without leaders
And the perfect measure took form,
“Ghelmo ciptadin” says the stone, “the author,
“And Nicolao was the carver”
Whatever the meaning may be
And they wrote for year after year
Refining the criterion,
Or they rose as the tops subsided,
Brumaire, Fructidor, Petrograd
And Tovarisch lay in the wind
And the sun lay over the wind,
And three forms became in the air
And hovered about him,
    so that he said
This machinery is very ancient,
    surely we have heard this before
And the waves like a forest
Where the wind is weightless in the leaves
But moving,
    so that the sound runs upon sound
    Xarites, born of Venus and wine

Carved stone upon stone
But in sleep, in the waking dream,
Petal'd the air,
    twig where but wind-streak had been,
Moving bough without root,
    by Helios
So that the Xarites bent over tovarisch
And these are the labours of tovarisch,
That tovarisch lay in the earth,
And rose, and wrecked the house of the tyrants,
And that tovarisch then lay in the earth
    And the Xarites bent over tovarisch

These are the labours of tovarisch,
That tovarisch wrecked the house of the tyrants,
And rose, and talked folly on folly,
And walked forth and lay in the earth
    And the Xarites bent over tovarisch

And that tovarisch cursed and blessed without aim,
    These are the labours of tovarisch,
Saying

"Me Cadmus sowed in the earth
And with the thirtieth autumn
I return to the earth that made me
Let the five last build the wall,

I neither build nor reap
That he came with the gold ships, Cadmus,
That he fought with the wisdom,
Cadmus, of the gilded prows Nothing I build
And I reap
Nothing, with the thirtieth autumn
I sleep, I sleep not, I rot
And I build no wall

Where was the wall of Eblis
At Ventadour, there now are the bees,
And in that court, wild grass for their pleasure
That they carry back to the crevice
Where loose stone hangs upon stone
I sailed never with Cadmus,

lifted never stone above stone"

"Baked and eaten tovarisch!"
"Baked and eaten, tovarisch, my boy,
"That is your story And up again,
"Up and at ’em Laid never stone upon stone"

"The air burst into leaf"
"Hung there flowered acanthus,
"Can you tell the down from the up?"
A
ND God the Father Eternal (Boja d’un Dio’)
Having made all things he cd
think of, felt yet
That something was lacking, and thought
Still more, and reflected that
The Romagnolo was lacking, and
Stamped with his foot in the mud and
Up comes the Romagnolo
“Gard, yeh bloudy ’angman! It’s me”
Aso 1qua me All Esimo Dottor Aldo Walluschnig
Who with the force of his intellect
With art and assiduous care
Has snatched from death by a most perilous operation
The classical Caesarean cut
Marotti, Virginia, in Senni of San Giorgio
At the same time saving her son
May there move to his laud the applause of all men
And the gratitude of the family
S Giorgio, 23d May A D 1925
Item There are people that can swimme in the sea
Havens and rivers naked
Having bowes and shafts,
Coveting to draw nigh yr shippe which if they find not
Well watched and warded they wil assault
Desirous of the bodies of men which they covet for meate,
If you resist them
They dive and wil flee
And Mr Lourpee sat on the floor of the pension dining-room
Or perhaps it was in the alcove
And about him lay a great mass of pastells,
That is, stubbs and broken pencils of pastell,
In pale indeterminate colours
And he admired the Sage of Concord
    "Too broad ever to make up his mind"
And the mind of Lourpee at fifty
Directed him into a room with a certain vagueness
As if he wd
neither come in nor stay out
As if he wd
go neither to the left nor the right
And his painting reflected this habit
And Mrs Kreffle's mind was made up,
Perhaps by the pressure of circumstance,
She described her splendid apartment
In Paris and left without paying her bill
And in fact she wrote later from Sevilla
And requested a shawl, and received it
From the Senora at 300 pesetas cost to the latter
(Also without remitting) which
May have explained the lassitude of her daughter,
And the best paid dramatic critic
Arrived from Manhattan
And was lodged in a bordello (promptly)
Having trusted "his people"
Who trusted a Dutch correspondent,
And when they had been devoured by fleas
(Critic and family)
They endeavoured to break the dutchman's month's contract,
And the ladies from West Virginia
Preserved the natal aroma,
And in the railway feeding-room in Chiasso
She sat as if waiting for the train for Topeka
— That was the year of the strikes —
When we came up toward Chiasso
By the last on the narrow-gauge,
Then by tramway from Como
Leaving the lady who loved bullfights
With her eight trunks and her captured hidalgo,
And a Dutchman was there who was going
To take the boat at Trieste,
Sure, he was going to take it,
Would he go round by Vienna? He would not
Absence of trains wouldn't stop him
So we left him at last in Chiasso
Along with the old woman from Kansas,
Solid Kansas, her daughter had married that Swiss
Who kept the buffet in Chiasso
Did it shake her? It did not shake her
She sat there in the waiting room, solid Kansas,
Stiff as a cigar-store Indian from the Bowery
Such as one saw in "the nineties",
First sod of bleeding Kansas
That had produced this ligneous solidness,
If thou wilt go to Chiasso wilt find that indestructable female
As if waiting for the train to Topeka
In the buffet of that station on the bench that
Follows the wall, to the right side as you enter
And Clara Leonora wd come puffing so that one
C'd hear her when she reached the foot of the stairs,
Squared, chunky, with her crooked steel spectacles
And her splutter and her face full of teeth
And old Rennert wd sigh heavily
And look over the top of his lenses and
She wd arrive after due interval with a pinwheel
Concerning Grillparzer or — pratzer
Or whatever follow the Grill —, and Il Gran Maestro
Mr Liszt had come to the home of her parents
And taken her on his prevalent knee and
She held that a sonnet was a sonnet
And ought never be destroyed,
And had taken a number of courses
And continued with hope of degrees and
Ended in a Baptist learnery
    Somewhere near the Río Grande
And they wanted more from their women,
Wanted 'em jacked up a little
And sent over for teachers (Ceylon)
So Loica went out and died there
After her time in the post-Ibsen movement
And one day in Smith's room
Or may be it was that 1908 medico's
Put the gob in the fire-place
Ole Byers and Feigenbaum and Joe Bromley,
Joe hittin' the gob at 25 feet
Every time, ping on the metal
    (Az ole man Comley wd say Boys!
    Never cherr terbakker' Hrwwkke tth!
    Never cherr terbakker',
"Missionaries," said Joe, "I was out back of Jaffa,
I dressed in the costume, used to like the cafés,
All of us settin' there on the ground,
Pokes his head in the doorway "Iz there any,"
He says, "Gar'
Damn
Man here
Thet kan speak ENGLISH?"
    Nobody said anything fer a while
And then I said "Hu ei' you?"
    "I'm er misshernary I am"
He sez, "chucked off a naval boat in Shanghai
I worked at it three months, nothin' to live on"
Beat his way overland
I never saw the twenty I lent him"

Great moral secret service, plan, 'Tribune is told
limit number to thirty thousand,

136
only highest type will be included, 
propaganda within ranks of the veterans, 
to keep within bounds when they come into 
contact with personal liberty with the french authorities .
that includes the Paris police
Strengthen franco-american amity

NARCOTIC CHARGE    Frank Robert Inquios
                gave his home Oklahoma City    Expelled July 24 th

" Je suis
(Across the bare planks of a diningroom in the Pyrenees)
  plus fort que
    le Boud-hah! "
(No contradiction)
" Je suis
  plus fort que le
    Christ!
(No contradiction)
" J'aurais
  aboli
    le poids! "
(Silence, somewhat unconvinced )
And in his waste house, detritus,
As it were the cast buttons of splendours,
The harbour of Martinique, drawn every house, and in detail
Green shutters on half the houses,
Half the thing still unpainted
  " sont
" I'm fan terie KOH-
  l-on-
    -ale "
voce tinunla
" Ce sont les vieux Marsouins! "
He made it, feitz Marcebrus, the words and the music,
Uniform out for Peace Day
And that lie about the Tibetan temple
(happens by the way to be true,
they do carry you up on their shoulders) but
Bad for his medical practice
“Retreat>” said Dr Wymans, “It was marvellous
Gallipoli
Secret   Turks knew nothing about it
Uh! Helped me to get my wounded aboard”
And that man sweat blood to put through that railway,
And what he ever got out of it?
And one day he drove down to the whorehouse
Cause all the farmers had consented
      and granted the right of way,
But the pornoboskos wdn’t have it at any price
And said he’d shoot the surveyors,
But he didn’t shoot ole pop in the buckboard,
He giv him the right of way
And they thought they had him flummox’d,
Nobody’d sell any raus,
Till he went up to the north of New York state
And found some there on the ground
And he had ’em pried loose and shipped ’em
And had ’em laid here through the forest

Thing is to find something simple
As for example Pa Stadtvolk,
Hooks to hang gutters on roofs,
A spike and half-circle, patented ’em and then made ’em,
Worth a good million, not a book in the place,
Got a horse about twenty years after, seen him
      Of a Saturday afternoon
When they’d taken down an old fence,
Ole Pa out there knockin the nails out
(To save ’em) I hear he smoked good cigars
And when the Prince Oltrepassimo died, saccone,
That follow the coffins,
He lay there on the floor of the chapel
On a great piece of patterned brocade
And the walls solid gold about him
And there was a hole in one of his socks
And the place open that day to the public,
Kids running in from the street
And a cat sat there licking himself
And then stepped over the Principe,
Discobolus upstairs and the main door
Not opened since '70
When the Pope shut himself into the Vatican
And they had scales on the table
To weigh out the food on fast days,
And he lay there with his hood back
And the hole in one of his socks

"Buk' " said the Second Baronet, "eh
"Thass a funny lookin' buk" said the Baronet
Looking at Bayle, folio, 4 vols in gilt leather, "Ah
"Wu Wu wot you gom' eh to do with ah
"ah read-it?"

Sic loquitur eques

And lest it pass with the day's news
Thrown out with the daily paper,
Neither official pet
Nor Levine with the lucky button
Went on into darkness,
Saw naught above but close dark,
Weight of ice on the fuselage
Borne into the tempest, black cloud wrapping their wings,
The night hollow beneath them
And fell with dawn into ocean

139
But for the night saw neither sky nor ocean
And found ship why? how? by the Azores
And she was a bathing beauty, Miss Arkansas or Texas
And the man (of course) quasi anonymous
Neither a placard for non-smokers or non-alcohol
Nor for the code of Peoria,
Or one-eyed Hinchcliffe and Elsie
Blackeyed bitch that married dear Dennis,
That flew out into nothingness
And her father was the son of one too
That got the annulment
PEARL, great sphere, and hollow,
Mist over lake, full of sunlight,
Pernella concubina
The sleeve green and shot gold over her hand
Wishing her son to inherit
Expecting the heir aine be killed in battle
He being courageous, poisoned his brother puné
Laying blame on Siena
And this she did by a page
Bringing war once more on Pitigliano
And the page repented and told this
To Nicolo (aine) Pitigliano
Who won back that rock from his father
“still doting on Pernella his concubine”
   The sand that might like a seal’s back
   Glossy beneath the lanthorns
From the Via Sacra
   (fleeing what band of Tritons)
Up to the open air
Over that mound of the hippodrome
Liberans et vinculo ab omni liberatos
As who with four hands at the cross roads
By king’s hand or sacerdos’
   are given their freedom
— Save who were at Castra San Zeno

Cunizza for God’s love, for remitting the soul of her father
— May hell take the traitors of Zeno
And fifth begat he Alberic
And sixth the Lady Cunizza
In the house of the Cavalcanti
anno 1265

Free go they all as by full manumission
All serfs of Eccelin my father da Romano
Save those who were with Alberic at Castra San Zeno
And let them go also
The devils of hell in their body

And sixth the Lady Cunizza
That was first given Richard St Boniface
And Sordello subtracted her from that husband
And lay with her in Tarvisio
Till he was driven out of Tarvisio
And she left with a soldier named Bonius
nimium amorata in eum
And went from one place to another
"The light of this star o'ercame me"
Greatly enjoying herself
And running up the most awful bills
And thus Bonius was killed on a sunday
and she had then a Lord from Braganza
and later a house in Verona

And he looked from the planks to heaven,
Said Juventus "Immortal
He said "Ten thousand years before now
Or he said "Passing into the point of the cone
You begin by making the replica
Thus Lusty Juventus, in September,
In cool air, under sky,
Before the residence of the funeral director
Whose daughters' conduct caused comment
But the old man did not know how he felt
Nor cd remember what prompted the utterance
He said "What I know, I have known,
"How can the knowing cease knowing?"
By the lawn of the senior elder
He continued his ambulation
"Matter is the lightest of all things,
"Chaff, rolled into balls, tossed, whirled in the aether,
"Undoubtedly crushed by the weight,
"Light also proceeds from the eye,
"In the globe over my head
"Twenty feet in diameter, thirty feet in diameter
"Glassy, the glaring surface —
"There are many reflections
"So that one may watch them turning and moving
"With heads down now, and now up
He went on toward the amateur student of minerals
That later went bankrupt,
He went on past the house of the local funny man,
Jo Tyson that had a camera. His daughter was bow-legged
And married the assembly-man's son

O-hon dit que-ke fois au vi'-a-ge

Past the house of the three retired clergymen
Who were too cultured to keep their jobs
Languor has cried unto languor
about the marshmallow-roast
(Let us speak of the osmosis of persons)
The wail of the phonograph has penetrated their marrow
(Let us
The wail of the pornograph )
The cicadas continue uninterrupted
With a vain emptiness the virgins return to their homes
With a vain exasperation
The ephèbe has gone back to his dwelling,
The djassban has hammered and hammered,
The gentleman of fifty has reflected

That it is perhaps just as well
Let things remain as they are

143
The mythological exterior lies on the moss in the forest
And questions him about Darwin
And with a burning fire of phantasy
---

he replies with "Deh! nuvoletta"
---

So that she would regret his departure

Drift of weed in the bay

She seeking a guide, a mentor,
He aspires to a career with honour
To step in the tracks of his elders,

---

a greater incomprehension?

There is no greater incomprehension
Than between the young and the young
The young seek comprehension,
The middleaged to fulfill their desire
Sea weed dried now, and now floated,

---

mind drifts, weed, slow youth, drifts,

Stretched on the rock, bleached and now floated,

Wein, Weib, TAN AOIDAN

Chiefest of these the second, the female
Is an element, the female
Is a chaos
An octopus
A biological process
and we seek to fulfill

TAN AOIDAN, our desire, drift

Atlas e que’m fau miey huelh
Quar no vezon so qu’ieu vuelh

Our mulberry leaf, woman, TAN AOIDAN,

"Nel ventre tuo, o nella mente mia,
"Yes, Milady, precisely, if you wd
have anything properly made"

"Faziamo tutte le due

"No, not in the palm-room" The lady says it is
Too cold in the palm-room Des valeurs,
Nom de Dieu, et
   encore des valeurs

She is submarine, she is an octopus, she is
A biological process,
So Arnaut turned there
Above him the wave pattern cut in the stone
Spire-top above the well-curb
And the tower with cut stone above that, saying
   "I am afraid of the life after death"
and after a pause
"Now, at last, I have shocked him"
And another day or evening toward sundown by the arena
(les gradins)
A little lace at the wrist
And not very clean lace either
And I, "But this beats me,
"Beats me, I mean that I do not understand it,
"This love of death that is in them"
   Let us consider the osmosis of persons
nondum orto jubare,
The tower, ivory, the clear sky
Ivory rigid in sunlight
And the pale clear of the heaven
Phoebos of narrow thighs,
The cut cool of the air,
Blossom cut on the wind, by Helios
Lord of the Light's edge, and April
Blown round the feet of the God,
Beauty on an ass-cart
Sitting on five sacks of laundry
That wd have been the road by Perugia
That leads out to San Piero   Eyes brown topaz,
Brookwater over brown sand,
The white hounds on the slope,
Glide of water, lights and the prore,
Silver beaks out of night,
Stone, bough over bough,
    lamps fluid in water,
Pine by the black trunk of its shadow
And on hill black trunks of the shadow
The trees melted in air
COMPLEYNT, compleynt I hearde upon a day,
Artemis singing, Artemis, Artemis
Agaynst Pity lifted her wail
Pity causeth the forests to fail,
Pity slayeth my nymphs,
Pity spareth so many an evil thing
Pity befoleth April,
Pity is the root and the spring
Now if no fayre creature followeth me
It is on account of Pity,
It is on account that Pity forbideth them slaye
All things are made foul in this season,
This is the reason, none may seek purity
Having for foulnesse pity
And things growne awry,
No more do my shaftes fly
To slay Nothing is now clean slayne
But rotteth away

In Paphos, on a day
I also heard
goeth not with young Mars to playe
But she hath pity on a doddering fool,
She tendeth his fyre,
She keepeth his embers warm

Time is the evil Evil
A day, and a day
Walked the young Pedro baffled,
a day and a day
After Ignez was murdered
Came the Lords in Lisboa
a day, and a day
In homage Seated there
dead eyes,
Dead hair under the crown,
The King still young there beside her

Came Madame TAH
Clothed with the light of the altar
And with the price of the candles
"Honour! Balls for yr honour!
Take two million and swallow it"

Is come Messire Alfonso
And is departed by boat for Ferrara
And has passed here without saying "O"

Whence have we carved it in metal
Here working in Caesar’s fane
   To the Prince Caesare Borgia
   Duke of Valent and Aemelia
   and here have I brought cutters of letters
and printers not vile and vulgar
   (in Fano Caesaris)
notable and sufficient compositors
and a die-cutter for greek fonts and hebrew
named Messire Francesco da Bologna
not only of the usual types but he hath excogtated
a new form called cursive or chancellry letters
nor was it Aldous nor any other but it was
this Messire Francesco who hath cut all Aldous his letters
with such grace and charm as is known

Hieronymous Soncinus 7th July 1503
and as for text we have taken it
from that of Messire Laurentius
and from a codex once of the Lords Malatesta

And in August that year died Pope Alessandro Borgia,
Il Papa mori

Explicit canto
XXX
ELEVEN NEW CANTOS
XXXI-XLI
TEMPUS loquendi,
Tempus tacendi

Said Mr Jefferson It wd have given us time

"modern dress for your statue
"I remember having written you while Congress sat at Annapolis,
"on water communication between ours and the western country,
"particularly the information of the plain between
"Big Beaver and Cayohoga, which made me hope that a canal navigation of Lake Erie and the Ohio You must have had occasion of getting better information on this subject
"and if you have you wd oblige me
"by a communication of it I consider this canal,
"if practicable, as a very important work

T J to General Washington, 1787

no slaves north of Maryland district
flower found in Connecticut that vegetates when suspended in air
screw more effectual if placed below surface of water
Suspect that a countryman of ours, Mr Bushnell of Connecticut is entitled to the merit of prior discovery
Excellency Mr Adams Excellency Dr Franklin
And thus Mr Jefferson (president) to Tom Paine
"You expressed a wish to get a passage to this country in a public vessel Mr Dawson is charged with orders to the captain of the 'Maryland' to receive and accommodate you with passage back, if you can depart on so short a warning
In hopes you will find us returned to sentiments 
worthy of former time in these you have laboured as 
much as any man living That you may long live to 
continue your labours and to reap their fitting reward 
Assurances of my high esteem and attachment"

"English papers their lies

in a few years no slaves northward of Maryland

"Their tobacco, 9 millions, delivered in port of France, 
6 millions to manufacture 
on which the king takes thirty million
that cost 25 odd to collect
so that in all it costs 72 millions livres to the
consumer
persuaded (I am) in this branch of the revenue
the collection absorbs too much

(from Paris, 1785)

for our model, the Maison Quarree of Nîmes

With respect to his motives (Madison writing) I acknowledged
I had been much puzzled to divine any natural ones
without looking deeper into human nature
than I was willing to do

(in re/ Mr Robert Smith)

So critical the state of that country
moneied men I imagine are glad to place their money abroad
Mr Adams could borrow there for us
This country is really supposed to be on the eve of a XTZBK49HT

(Jefferson, from Paris, to Madison, Aug 2, 1787)
parts of this letter in cypher

I hear that Mr Beaumarchais means to make himself heard
turn through the Potomac, commerce of Lake Erie
I can further say with safety there is not a crowned head
In Europe whose talents or merits would entitle him
to be elected a vestryman by any American parish

T J to General Washington, May 2 '88

"When Lafayette harangued you and me and John Quincy
Adams
"through a whole evening in your hotel in the Cul de Sac
"silent as you were I was, in plain truth as astonished
"at the grossness of his ignorance of government and history,
"as I had been for years before at that of Turgot,
"La Rochefoucauld, of Condorcet and of Franklin"

To Mr Jefferson, Mr John Adams

care of the letters now enclosed Most of them are
of a complexion not proper for the eye of the police

From Monticello, April 16th 1811

To Mr Barlow departing for Paris

indebted to nobody for more cordial aid than to Gallatin

"Adair too had his kink He believed all the Indians of
"America to be descended from the Jews"

Mr Jefferson to Mr Adams

"But observe that the public were at the same time paying
on it an interest of exactly the same amount
(four million dollars) Where then is the gain to either
party which makes it a public blessing?"

to Mr Eppes, 1813

"Man, a rational creature!" said Franklin
"Come, let us suppose a rational man
"Strip him of all his appetites, especially his hunger and thirst
"He is in his chamber, engaged in making experiments,
"Or in pursuing some problem
"At this moment a servant knocks 'Sir,
"'dinner is on the table'
"'Ham and chickens?' 'Ham!'"
“And must I break the chain of my thoughts to
go down and gnaw a morsel of damned hog’s arse?
‘Put aside your ham, I will dine tomorrow,’
Take away appetite, and the present generation would not
Live a month, and no future generation would exist,
and thus the exalted dignity of human nature etc

Mr Adams to Mr Jefferson, 15 Nov 1813

“wish that I cd subjoin Gosindo’s Syntagma
“of the doctrines of Epicurus

(Mr Adams)

“this was the state of things in 1785”

(Mr Jefferson)

met by agreement, about the close of the session—
Patrick Henry, Frank Lee and your father,
Henry Lee and myself to consult measures
circumstances of times seemed to call for
produce some channel of correspondence this was in ’73

Jefferson to D Carr

church of St Peter human reason, human conscience,
though I believe that there are such things

Mr Adams

A tiel leis en ancien scripture, and this
they have translated Holy Scripture

Mr Jefferson

and they continue this error

“Bonaparte knowing nothing of commerce

or paupers, who are about one fifth of the whole
(on the state of England in 1814)

Hic Explicit Cantus
XXXII

The revolution," said Mr Adams,
"Took place in the minds of the people"
with sixty cannon, ten tons of powder,
10,000 muskets and bayonets, lead, bed-covers,
uniforms and a colonel, to affirm their neutrality the Amphitrite
departed the tenth of March to her first destination
and a fourth which orders the liquidation
and payment of what remains due to the Merchants of Morea
et des dettes des dites Echelles as you may
read dans les arrêts principaux du Conseil, decembre, soixante six
armes et autres ustensiles qui ne peuvent être que pour
le compte du gouvernement Monsieur Saint-Liban
tres au fait des langues du Pays, connu des Nababs
especially Hyder Ali
pour l'exciter, et a tailler des croupières to the Anglors
peu delicat sur les moyens to break up our bonds
with the Portagoose and as for the Amphitrite, M'lorrd
she fits under Beaumarchais' supervision, her cargo
mainly munitions
Witnesses will some of them prove that he (Burr) had
no interest in the Ohio canal
coram non judice
as usual where an opinion is to be supported right or wrong,
dwells on smaller objections and passes over the solid
Oryzla mutica, the upland or mountain rice
seed of perennial succory very famous turnip of Sweden

I pray you place me rectus in curia in this business
with the Emperor (Alexander) and to assure him
that I carry into my retirement the highest veneration for his
dispositions to better at least in some degree the
condition of man oppressed
If you return to us, to bring me a couple
of shepherd dogs, true-bred much desired that war be
avoided
type-founding to which antimony is essential, I therefore place
Mr Ronaldson in your hands
be avoided, if circumstances will admit
for civilizing the Indians, great improvement on the
ancient ineffectual which began with religious ministrations
The following has been successful. First, to raise cattle
whereby to acquire a sense of the value of property
arithmetic to compute that value, thirdly writing, to
keep accounts, and here they begin to labour,
enclose farms, and the women to weave and spin
fourth to read Aesop’s Fables, which are their first delight
along with Robinson Crusoe Creeks, Cherokees, the latter
now instituting a government
and as many, just as respectable, swore to the contrary
all of whom present at the sermon
deem it necessary to keep them down by hard labour, poverty,
ignorance,
and to take from them, as from bees, so much of their earnings
as that unremitting labour shall be necessary to obtain a
sufficient surplus
barely to sustain a scant life And these earnings
they apply to maintain their privileged orders in splendour and
idleness
to fascinate the eyes of the people as to an order of superior
beings June 12, '23 to Judge Johnson
whether in a stye, stable or state-room,
let everything bend before them and banish whatever might
lead them to think and thus are become as mere animals
Cannibals of Europe are eating one another again

out of his case, to say what the law in a moot case would be,
Judge Marshall is irregular
animal is entirely without thought
if deprived of that organ
Mr Adams to Mr Jefferson

whether in a sty, a stable or in a stateroom
Louis Sixteenth was a fool
The King of Spain was a fool, the King of Naples a fool
they despatched two couriers weekly to tell each other, over a thousand miles
what they had killed the King of Sardinia
was, like all the Bourbons, a fool, the
Portuguese Queen a Braganza and therefore by nature an idiot,
The successor to Frederic of Prussia, a mere hog
in body and mind, Gustavus and Joseph of Austria
were as you know really crazy, and George 3d was in a straight waistcoat,

there remained none but old Catherine, too lately picked up

by which we are in the constant practice of changing the characters and propensities of the animals we raise for our purposes

a guisa de leon
The cannibals of Europe are eating one another again
quando si posa

159
is that despotism
or absolute power unlimited sovereignty,
is the same in a majority of a popular assembly,
an aristocratical council, an oligarchical junto,
and a single emperor, equally arbitrary, bloody,
and in every respect diabolical Wherever it has resided
has never failed to destroy all records, memorials,
all histories which it did not like, and to corrupt
those it was cunning enough to preserve

If the troops cd be fed upon long letters, I believe the gent at
the head of that dept (in this country) wd be the best
commissary on earth But till I see him determined to act,
not to write, to sacrifice his domestic ease to the duties
of his appointment, and apply the resources of this country,
wheresoever they are to be had, I must entertain a different
opinion of him

T J to P Henry, March ’79

over five and twenty millions of people, when four and
twenty millions and five hundred thousand of them can
neither read nor write as impracticable as it wd be over
elephants in the Menagerie at Versailles
Napoleon has invented a word, Ideology, which expresses my
opinion

how far advanced we were in the science of aristocracy since
the stallions of Theognis Have not Chancellor Livingston
and Major General Humphries introduced an aristocracy
of Merino sheep entailed upon us and forever of land
jobbers and stock jobbers to endless generations
AGATHOS, eternal and self-existent
J A 1815

multiplication of officers and salaries merely to make partisans
That this possessor be kalos k'agathos, theocrat, baron, bojar or rich man matters very little

difference ascribed to our superiority in taking aim when we fire

"I speak of the Grand Duke of Tuscany (T J to J A '77) somewhat avaricious in his nature crowns lying dead in his coffers, application perhaps from Dr Franklin wd be prudent to sound well before hand"

Condorcet has let the cat out of the bag He has made precious confessions I regret that I have only an English translation of his "Outline of the Historical View of the Progress of the Human Mind" But in pages 247, 248 and 249 you will find it frankly acknowledged that the philosophers of the eighteenth century adopted all the arts of the Pharisees

was in the minds of the people, and this was effected from 1760 to 1775 in the course of fifteen years before Lexington

removal wd be necessary to more able commissaries rather than to a more plentiful country (T J on provisions)

Bonaparte, Poor Devil! what has and what will become of him Cromwell, Wat Tyler, Jack Cade, i.e. to a bad end And Wellington, envied, despised by all the barons, earls, viscounts, as an upstart, a parvenue elated over their heads.
(Mr Adams to Thomas Jefferson)

Litterae nihil sanantes whether serpents' teeth sprang up men cannot appease my melancholy commiseration for our
armites in this furious snow storm (Quincey, November 15th)

But two things I did learn from him (Plato) That Franklin’s idea of exempting husbandmen and mariners etc from the depredations of war was borrowed from him and (secondly) that sneezing is a cure for the hiccups

but to keep in countenance the funding and banking system orations, prayers, sermons not that they loved General Washington, but merely to disgrace the old Whigs

$75,000 equal to 1,000 specie (Feb 1781) settler will be worth to the public 20 times as much every year, as in our old plan he would have paid in a single payment

limits of his individuality (cancels) and develops his power as a specie (Das Kapital) denounced in 1842 still continue (today 1864) report of ’42 was merely chucked into the archives and remained there while these boys were ruined and became fathers of this generation for workshops remained a dead letter down to 1871 when was taken from control of municipal and placed in hands of the factory inspectors, to whose body they added eight (8) assistants to deal with over one hundred thousand workshops and over 300 tile yards

Rogier (minister) told me that this government (Brussels) had been intending to introduce such a law but found itself (re/ child labour not limited to 12 hours per day) always blocked by the jealous uneasiness that met any law tampering with the absolute freedom of labour

Lord H de Walden from Brussels 1862

They (the owners) denounced the inspectors as a species of revolutionary commissar pitilessly sacrificing the unfortu-
nate labourers to their humanitarian fantasies (re/ the law of 1848)

that no factory-owner shall sit as a magistrate in cases concerning the spinning of cotton (Factory Act of John Hobhouse)
nor shall his father, brother, or son

And if the same small boys are merely shifted from the spinning room to the weaving room or from one factory to another, how can the inspector verify the number of hours they are worked? (1849, Leonard Horner)

Case where the jury (’62) was to decide whether soot adulterated with 90% of dust and sand was “adulterated-in-the-legal-sense” soot or in the commercial “real soot.” As friends of commerce decided (the jury decided) it was “real soot” against the plaintiff with costs

avénement révolution allemande posait des problèmes nouveaux, routine commercial être remplacée par création de deux fonds or et blé destinés au prolétariat victorieux (allemand)
to functionaries of legation in Berlin who are members of the party (1923)

bureaucrat paisible, Van Tzin Veï se montra, tout à fait incapable d’assumer le rôle de chef d’une révolution sanguinaire (according to Monsieur Bessedovsky)

for ten years our (Russian) ambassadors have enquired what theories are in fashion in Moscow and have reported their facts to fit (idem)
Bills discounted at exhorbitant rates, four times or three times those offered by the Midland

150 millions
yearly, merely in usurious discounts
and he even
(to change the subject)
put into the mouths of the directors of the Federal Reserve
banks the words that they should say “You have got more
than your share, we want you to reduce, we can not let
you have any more”
(Mr Brookhart)
page 34 of the minutes then they adopted another resolution
page 42 committee of interstate commerce, ask increase
of railroad rates, said to them wd suggest, gentlemen,
you be careful not to give out anything about any dis-
cussion of discount rates disturbs everybody immediate
rush never discuss in the newspapers
& Company’s banker was in that meeting, and next day
he was out after a loan of 60 millions, and got it Swift-
amoursinclair but the country at large did not know it
The meeting decided we were over-inflated
XXXIV

Oils, beasts, grasses, petrifications, birds, incrustations,
Dr. Mitchell's conversation was various
And a black manservant, to embark on a voyage to Russia
Consistent with their peace and their separation from Europe
English pretentions, exclusive, auf dem Wasser (a d 1809)
En fait de commerce ce (Bonaparte) est un étourdi," said Romanzoff
Freedom of admission for ships, freedom of departure, freedom of purchase and sale
Are the only members of the corps diplomatique who have any interest in literature, conversation
we talked of Shakespeare, Milton, Virgil and of the Abbé Delille
"Monsieur Adams" said the Emperor, "il y a cent ans que je ne vous ai vu"
June 4th 1811
The idea occurred to me of a treaty of commerce
Told him his government wd probably make our peace
"How?" said the ambassador (french)
"By not keeping her word"
And he, Bonaparte, said to Romanzoff
"After the peace of Tilsit, where cd I go but Spain?"
For he must always be going
It is reported that the two empresses will return to the city
As is said to be customary
At least in wars un peu interessantes, which war Alexander
Has done all he can to prevent
French army 500 thousand, the Russian 300 thousand,
But counting on space and time

165
“The fifth element mud” said Napoleon
A black, Claud Gabriel, in the emperor’s service
Was very ill used in America Aug 14th to Oranienbaum
Where was Ld Cathcart (that is, at Madame de Stael’s)
And she wanted to know how she cd
Receive her interest from United States funds
While in England, and a war on between them
Here the nobility have given one man to the army
From every ten of their peasants
Qu’il fit la sottise de Moscou
and he, Bonaparte had to borrow six shirts from
his minister, and four thousand louis Mr Gallatin,
Mr Bayard answer from Romanzoff Mr Gallatin
did not think that “they cd” (did not
think that our actions in Florida could be justified)
Against rights on the Mississippi our
Rights to fish, dry fish and cure off Newfoundland
At the opera Tamerlan, and the ballet of Telemaque
1815, March 18th was expected (Bonaparte)
last night at Auxerre,
Ney to be here (Paris) tomorrow, because it is the
King of Rome’s birthday
March twentieth The King, Bourbon, left the Tuilleries,
To take, they say, the road going toward Beauvais
At the Seance Royale last Thursday he had talked of
His death in defence of the country
And when they wish to make the troops cheer, the
Soldiers say Ah, vous, Vive le Roi
Newspaper this morning headed Journal de l’Empire

arrived last evening with the troops that had been sent out
against him
which is due to Bourbon misconduct
I told him (Sir James Mackintosh) that I
Did not believe Dr Franklin or Washington
Had wanted the revolution. He asked if any leading man had
I said, my father, perhaps, Samuel Adams, James Otis

(And on his return was rec'd by Gouverneur Morris and Mr
Astor with a pubk dinner at Tammany Hall.)
And one night a dead fowl was tied to Mr Otis's bell rope,
As (in his eyes) a gt dishonour to Spain
Mr Jefferson remarked that fond as he was of agriculture
He knew nothing about it tho' Mr Madison did
Mr Madison was very efficient in the convention of '87
' Mr Bagot has been a much better minister
" than a much abler man wd have been, better
" for the interest of England, better
" for the tranquillity of this country." DeWitt Clinton
Never more low and discredited
Then just before being elected (comma)
Without opposition (comma) Governor of New York State

" a misanthropist, an unsocial savage" J Q A on himself
Banks breaking all over the country,
Some in a sneaking, some in an impertinent manner
prostrate every principle of economy
Jan 18th 1820 I (J Q A ) called at the President's
And the President said Colonel Johnson
might have been more worthily occupied than in acting as
medium for proposal of furnishing ten thousand stand of arms to Venezuela
in order to make a job for Duane

ad 1820
is that moral considerations seldom
appear to have much weight in
the minds of statesmen
unless connected with popular feelings
while professing neutrality
(himself to hue men from our army

167
secretissime, on the quiet) Monroe admits it
No one else seems to mind
       but the vice-presidency is—
to call things by their proper names—in the market
"Defective in elementary knowledge and with a very
undigested system of ethics, Mr Clay (Henry)"

After conversing with Mr Calhoun, Adams reflected
Paper currency reductions of fictitious capital
Accumulation of debts as long as credit can be strained
Mr Noah has a project for colonizing Jews in this country
And wd like a job in Vienna
Xmas, 1820, read aloud after breakfast
From Pope's "Messiah" Not one of my family
Except George,
       appeared to take the least interest,
Nor is there any one of them
       who has a relish for literature
I have been a lawyer for bread,
       a statesman at the call of my country
Plain modest and tasteless monuments to George Clinton
and Elbridge Gerry we have neither forefathers nor posterity,
       a few years will efface them
half educated, like almost all eminent men in this country
Calhoun thought we ought in no case
       attend a congress of the allies
England more by her interest than
       from principle of general liberty
We shd separate from all European concerns
Who have followed (maiden ladies have followed)
General Lafayette from Europe to Lisses Oct 2, '24
So that when Washington left the senate chamber he said he
Wd be damned if he ever went there again
They (congress) wd do nothing for
the education of boys but to make soldiers, they

168
wd not endow a university (in 1826)
Black walnut, almond planted in spring
take two months precisely to vegetate to the surface

This has been (May 26th) a harassing day
but I perceived a tamarind heaving up the earth
in tumbler number 2, and in tumbler number one, planted ..

Interfere with official duty? I said
I thought that it wd as the U S was interested in
the Canal Company by their subscription of one million dollars.
Reading Evelyn’s “Sylva” and making
Trivial observations upon the vegetation of trees until dark

Some sensibility at parting? Clay expressed a wish to
hear from me now and again
“There is something strange, and which wd now be
thought very affected in the language of Shakespeare
Whose common thoughts are expressed in uncommon words”
(diary March 1829)
But of late years have lost relish for fiction
December 13th Mrs Eaton
and accordingly she (Mrs Calhoun) remains in the untainted
atmosphere of S Carolina
English “Quarterly Review” for November,
two articles of vilification
Calhoun heads the moral party, Mr Van Buren
President Jackson’s spittin’ box and a broken pipe on the floor
I called upon Nicholas Biddle and recd two dividends
of my bank stock as I might be called to take part in
public measures I wished to divest myself
of all personal interest Nov 9 '31

“ I took seat Number 203 ” J Q Adams
asked him (Mr Webster) his views on
the diminution in the tariff

169
I said I had no desire that the interruption of social intercourse between Gen Jackson and me shd continue (March second) so far, so good a restitution of it cd not fail to expose me to obloquy March the third Dined with Mr Webster upon salmon sent from New York Miss Martineau author of Conversations upon Political Economy a young woman deaf and hearing only through an ear-trumpet Her conversation is lively and easy The reasoning of Mr Clay, Mr Calhoun, Mr Webster is shallow, they speak to popular prejudice The old states will so sacrifice all their rights to the public lands L'amé de tout le monde, Martin Van Buren Mr Webster, a man of straw in the yard of the President’s house It is said that their object was to remonstrate against working more than ten hours a day (April 13th ’37) At the President’s house and had with him conversation respecting the climate, Queen Victoria and the weather Legaré wd retort upon them by preaching to the labourers Insurrection against the capitalists of the North Senate Chamber where I found him (J Calhoun) discoursing to his own honour and glory and vituperating Mr Clay after battling with each other on the atonement, Christ and the Trinity phrenology and animal magnetism Tippecanoe clubs students of colleges, schoolboys The world, the flesh, the devils in hell are Against any man who now in the North American Union shall dare to join the standard of Almighty God to Put down the African slave trade what can I
Seventy-four years, verge of my birthday, shaking hand for the suppression of the African slave trade

Van Buren against more than ten hours a day
Harrison on a mean-looking horse was amiable and benevolent
Administration will waddle along
haec sunt infamiae
wrongs of the Cherokee nation

These are the sins of Georgia
These are the lies
These are the infamies
These are the broken contracts
Buchanan the shade of a shade,
Scott a daguerreotype of a likeness
Mr Dan Webster spouting, Tyler's nose outreaching the monument

Gun barrels, black walnut

These words I read on a pyramid, written in English and Hebrew
The firemen's torchlight procession,
Firemen's torchlight procession,
Science as a principle of political action

Firemen's torchlight procession
Proportioned to free inhabitants (Dec 21 '43)
Electro-magnetic (Morse)

信
Constans proposito
Justum et Tenacem

171
XXXV

So this is (may we take it) Mitteleuropa

Mr Corles was in command of machine guns
but when the time came to fire
he merely lit a cigarette and walked away from his
battery and seated himself in a field,
So some subaltern gave the order to fire
and Mr Corles did not suffer the extreme penalty
because his family
was a very good bourgeois family in Vienna
and he was therefore sent to a mind sanatorium
Mr Fidascz
explained to me
the horrors of playing the fiddle while that ass Nataanovitch,
or some other better known -ovitch
whose name we must respect because of the
law of libel,
was conducting
in particular the Mattias Passion, after requesting that
the audience come in black clothes,
And the Fraulein Doktor nearly wept over the Tyrol,
being incapable of seeing that the century-old joke on Italia
was now on somebody else
though if they could sentimentalize over that lousy old
bewhiskered sonvabitch François Giuseppe of whom nothing
good is recorded—in fact with the most patient research—
nothing good is recorded and so forth
this is Mitteleuropa

and Tsievitz
has explained to me the warmth of affections,
the intramural, the almost intravaginal warmth of
hebrew affections, in the family, and nearly everything else pointing out that Mr Lewinesholme has suffered by deprivation of same and exposure to American snobbery “I am a product,” said the young lady, “of Mitteleuropa,” but she seemed to have been able to mobilize and the fine thing was that the family did not wire about papa’s death for fear of disturbing the concert which might seem to contradict the general indefinite wobble. It must be rather like some internal organ, some communal life of the pancreas; sensitivity without direction this is. Oh yes, there are nobles, still interested in polo said the whoring countess of course there were nobles. Mister Axon the usually so intelligent was after two lunches with Dortmund unable, in fact he was quite unable to play respectable chess and the younger Alexi after living with Murphy was observed to be gray in the gills through a presumed loss of vitality we have said that stupidity is contagious, the divorce of Potemkin was impeded by the death of his grandmother and a resurgence of family feeling. His wife now acts as his model and the Egeria has, let us say, married a realtor. Having resigned overt intention to remarry, the widow, once the rose, spends her time now plaguing her daughter, and Mr Elias said to me

“How do you get inspiration?”

“Now my friend Hall Caine told me he came on a case
of a very sad case of a girl in the East End of London
and it gave him an inspiration. The only way I get inspiration is occasionally from a girl, I mean sometimes sitting in a restaurant and looking at a pretty girl I.”

173
"get an i-de-a, I-mean-a biz-nis i-de-a?"

dixit sic felix Elias?
The tale of the perfect schnorrer a beautiful chewisch poy
wit a vo-ice dot woult
meldt dh heart offa schtone
and wit a likeing for to make arht-voiks
and ven dh oldt ladty wasn’t dhere any more
and dey didn’t know why, tdhere ee woss in the
oldt antique schop and nobodty knew how he got dhere
and venn hiss brudder diet widout any bapers
he vept all ofer dh garpet so much he
had to have his clothes afterwards pressed
and he orderet a magnificent funeral
and tden zent dh pill to dh vife

But when they have high cheek-bones
they are supposed to be Mongol Eljen! Eljen Hatvany!
He had ideals and he said to the general at the conference,
"I introduce to you the head of the bakers’ union
"I introduce to you the head of the brick-layeis’ union"
"Comment! Vous êtes tombes si bas?"

replied General Franchet de Whatshisname
on the part of the french royalist party, showing thus
the use of ideals to a jewish Hungarian baron
with a library (naturally with a library)
and a fine collection of paintings? "We find the land over-

brained”
said the bojars or whatever the old savages call it
as they hung their old huntsman friend to his chandelier
in his dining hall after the usual feasting and flagons
VIRTUSCH! it must be one helluva country Item
That there be made a foniego (a chamber)
to lend money on cloth so that they cease not to
labour for lack of money Item that there be made a scaven-
zar.a
and it be furnished with cloth thus pledged
to be sold *a schavezo* at a price as if wholesale
plus only the proportion of the tax for the retail so that
Mantua cloth being cheap as in countries circumjacent and that
Brescians, Cremonesi, Parmenesi, Resanesi
who now go to Verona where it is cheaper as also
our own townsfolk go there, they wd then come here or
stay here to the augment of industry and increase in
the retail tax and all of the other taxes
Item for the increase of this art
shd be a man stationed in Venice to sell what we
can't sell here. Item a dye works that they can dye
the pledged cloth and that finding here cloth well coloured
infect umbras
the Romagnols wd come here to Mantua, and the March folk
who now go to Verona to buy all of which wd
be gain to this industry, bring more people to live here
and be of great use to yr taxes

Mantua 1401, una grida

When the stars fall from the olive
Or with four points or with five
Toward St John's eve
Came this day Madame ϝλη, Madame la Porte Parure
Adorned with the Romancero,
foot like a flowery branch That
Venice be *luogo di contratto* may we
say the place where the deal is made
and the profits
most assuredly from the pocket
of the last man who buys / exempt from customs
be food stuffs and nothing else so exempted
9 per cent in, and 9 out, for the upkeep of "The Dominant"
and De Gama (Vasco) a great inconvenience in fact the
worst news that there could be but

Can Portugal keep it up?

omnes de partibus ultramarinis
needing salt, made their peace with Venice
"who commands sea, commands trade"
let the rest provide for "The Dominant," "Victoria?"
"Where 'ave I 'eard that nayme?"
Undersell, overbuy, maintain defence of the sea route
a d 1423 et cetera
9% in and 9 out, no export of sand, alkali, rags

Quality So that our goods please the buyer
Tell the Wazir that that stuff is ours only in name
it is made by damned jews in exile, made by damned jews in
Ragusa and sold with Venetian labels Goods in
Venetian bottoms
no ship to be built out of Venice
Mocenigo Fourteen twenty-three
Have a load-line, no heavy deck cargo Tola, octroi and decime
XXXVI

A lady asks me
I speak in season
She seeks reason for an affect, wild often
That is so proud he hath Love for a name
Who denies it can hear the truth now
Wherefore I speak to the present knowers
Having no hope that low-hearted
Can bring sight to such reason
Be there not natural demonstration
I have no will to try proof-bringing
Or say where it hath birth
What is its virtu and power
Its being and every moving
Or delight whereby 'tis called "to love"
Or if man can show it to sight

Where memory liveth,
it takes its state
Formed like a diaphan from light on shade
Which shadow cometh of Mars and remaineth
Created, having a name sensate,
Custom of the soul,
will from the heart,
Cometh from a seen form which being understood
Taketh locus and remaining in the intellect possible
Wherein hath he neither weight nor still-standing,
Descendeth not by quality but shineth out
Himself his own effect unendingly
Not in delight but in the being aware
Nor can he leave his true likeness otherwhere

177
He is not vertu but cometh of that perfection
Which is so postulate not by the reason
But 'tis felt, I say
Beyond salvation, holdeth his judging force
Deeming intention to be reason's peer and mate,
Poor in discernment, being thus weakness' friend
Often his power cometh on death in the end,
Be it withstayed
and so swinging counterweight
Not that it were natural opposite, but only
Wry'd a bit from the perfect,
Let no man say love cometh from chance
Or hath not established lordship
Holding his power even though
Memory hath him no more

Cometh he to be
when the will
From overplus
Twisteth out of natural measure,
Never adorned with rest Moveth he changing colour
Either to laugh or weep
Contorting the face with fear
resteth but a little
Yet shall ye see of him That he is most often
With folk who deserve him
And his strange quality sets sighs to move
Willing man look into that formed trace in his mind
And with such uneasiness as rouseth the flame
Unskilled can not form his image,
He himself moveth not, drawing all to his stillness,
Neither turneth about to seek his delight
Nor yet to seek out proving
Be it so great or so small
He draweth likeness and hue from like nature
So making pleasure more certain in seeming
Nor can stand hid in such nearness,
Beauty's be darts tho' not savage
Skilled from such fear a man follows
Deserving spirit, that pierceth
Nor is he known from his face
But taken in the white light that is allness
Toucheth his aim
Who heareth, seeth not form
But is led by its emanation
Being divided, set out from colour,
Disjunct in mid darkness
Grazeth the light, one moving by other,
Being divided, divided from all falsity
Worthy of trust
From him alone mercy proceedeth

Go, song, surely thou mayest
Whether it please thee
For so art thou ornate that thy reasons
Shall be praised from thy understanders,
With others hast thou no will to make company

“Called thrones, balascio or topaze”
Eriugina was not understood in his time
“which explains, perhaps, the delay in condemning him”
And they went looking for Manicheans
And found, so far as I can make out, no Manicheans
So they dug for, and damned Scotus Eriugina
“Authority comes from right reason,
never the other way on”
Hence the delay in condemning him
Aquinas head down in a vacuum,
Aristotle which way in a vacuum?
Sacrum, sacrum, inluminatio coitu
Lo Sordels si fo di Mantovana
of a castle named Goito
"Five castles!"
"Five castles!"
(king giv' him five castles)
"And what the hell do I know about dye-works?!"
His Holiness has written a letter
"CHARLES the Mangy of Anjou
way you treat your men is a scandal"
Dilectis miles familiaris castra Montis Odorisu
Montis Sancti Silvestri pallete et pile
In partibus Thetis vineland
land tilled
the land incult
pratis nemoribus pascuis
with legal jurisdiction
his heirs of both sexes,
sold the damn lot six weeks later,
Sordellus de Godio
Quan ben m'albir e mon ric pensamen
XXXVII

"Thou shalt not," said Martin Van Buren, "jail 'em for debt."

"that an immigrant shd set out with good banknotes and find 'em at the end of his voyage but waste paper if a man have in primeval forest set up his cabin, shall rich patroon take it from him?"

High judges? Are, I suppose, subject to passions as have affected other great and good men, also subject to esprit de corps

The Calhouns" remarked Mr Adams

"Have flocked to the standard of feminine virtue"

"Peggy Eaton's own story" (Headline 1932)
Shall we call in the world to conduct our municipal government?

Ambrose (Mr) Spencer, Mr Van Renselaer were against extension of franchise

"Who work in factories and are employed by the wealthy (State Convention 1821) dixit Spencer

"Man who feeds, clothes, lodges another has absolute control over his will"

Kent said they wd "deplore in sackcloth and ashes if they preserved not a senate to represent landed interest, and did they jeopard property rights?" To whom Mr Somebody Tompkins "Filled your armies " while the priests were preaching sedition "and men of wealth decrying government credit"

"in order to feed on the spoils"

Two words, said Mr Van Buren, came in with our revolution and, as a matter of fact, why are we sent here? "as for you Mr Chief Justice Spencer
"if they vote as they are bid by their employers
they will vote for the property which you so wish to protect"
when a turnpike depends upon congress
local supervision is lost
not surrender our conduct to foreign associations
working classes
who mostly
have no control over paper, and
derive no profit from bank stock
merchants will not confess over trading
nor speculators the disposition to speculate
revenue for wants of the government
to be kept under public control do they pour
national revenue
into banks of deposit
in seasons of speculation?
diminish government patronage sailor
not to be lashed save by court land
to actual settler (as against Mr Clay)
And when her father went broke, Mr Eaton gave rise to
Washington gossip loose morals of Mr Jefferson,
Servility of Martin Van Buren, said Adams (J Quincy)
when everyone else is uncivil
"No where so well deposited as in the pants of the people,
Wealth ain’t," said President Jackson
They give the union five years
Bank did not produce uniform currency
they wd import grain rather than grow it
Bank of England failed to prevent uses of credit

"In Banking corporations " said Mr Webster " the
"interests of the rich and the poor are happily blended"
Said Van Buren to Mr Clay " If you will give me
"A pinch of your excellent Maccoboy snuff "

182
In Europe often by private houses, without assistance of banks
Relief is got not by increase
   but by diminution of debt
   as Justice Marshall, has gone out of his case

Tip an' Tyler
We'll bust Van's biler
brought in the vice of luxuria sed aureis furculis,
which forks were
bought back in the time of President Monroe
by Mr Lee our consul in Bordeaux
"The man is a dough-face, a profligate,"
won't say he agrees with his party

Authorized its (the bank’s) president to use funds at
discretion (its funds, his discretion) to
influence press
veto power, with marked discretion, used no further than
in objecting to bank under charter existing
"Friendly feeling toward our bank in
"the mind of the President (Jackson
whose autograph was sent to the Princess Victoria)
   wrote Biddle to Lennox Dec 1829
"Counter rumours without foundation, I had
"a full and frank talk with the President who was
"most kind about its (the bank’s) services to the country"
   Biddle to Hamilton in November

"To which end, largely increased line of discounts
1830, October, 40 million
May, 1837 seventy millions and then some
Remembered this in Sorrento" in the vicinage of Vesuvius
near exhumed Herculaneum
"30 million" said Mr Dan Wester "in states on the Mississippi
"will all have to be called in, in three

183
"years and nine months, if the charter be not extended
"I hesitated not to say it will depreciate
"everyman's property from the etcetera
"to the keperral ov Missouri, affect the price of
"crawps, leynd en the prordewce ov labour, to the embarassement"
dear mortuis wrote Mr Van Buren
don't quite apply in a case of this character

4 to 5 million balance in the national treasury
Receipts 31 to 32 million
Revenue 32 to 33 million
The Bank 341 million, and in deposits
6 millions of government money
(and a majority in the Senate)
Public Money in control of the President
from 15 to 20 thousand (id est, a fund for the secret service)

"employing means at the bank's disposal
in deranging the country's credits, obtaining by panic
control over public mind" said Van Buren
"from the real committee of Bank's directors
the government's directors have been excluded
Bank president controlling government's funds
to the betrayal of the nation
government funds obstructing the government
and has sequestered the said funds of the government
(with chapter, date, verse and citation)
acting in illegal secret
pouring oil on the press
giving nominal loans on inexistent security"
in the eighteen hundred and thirties
"on precedent that Mr Hamilton has
never hesitated to jeopardize the general
for advance of particular interests"
"Bank curtailed
17 million on a line of
64 million credits

"Had not Mr Taney (of the treasury) prevented
that branch (in New York) from then collecting
8 million 700 thousand and armed our city with
9 million to defend us (the whole country)
in this war on its trade and commerce,

Cambreling, Globe Extra 1834
Peggy Eaton's Own Story And if Marietta
Had not put on her grandmother's dress
She might have lasted, a mystery If Dolores
Had not put on a hat shaped like a wig
She might have remained an exotic
Placuit oculus, and did not mind strong cigars

Irritable and unstable,
Is formed, is destroyed,
Recomposes to be once more decomposed
(thus, descending to plant life)

Sorrento, June 21st Villa Falangola
In the vicinage of Vesuvius, in the mirror of memory
Mr Van Buren
 Judge Yeats, whom I remember etc
Warded off scrutiny of his mental capacities
By a dignified and prudent reserve which
long practice had made second nature
Alex Hamilton had been blackmailed but
preferred, in the end, private scandal to shade on his
public career
Marshall, said Roane, undermined the U S Constitution
No man before Tom Jefferson in my house
Said one of the wool-buyers

"Able speech by Van Buren

"Yes, very able"

"Ye-es, Mr Knower, an' on wuch side ov the tariff was it?"

"Point I was in the act of considering"

replied Mr Knower

In the mirror of memory have been told I rendered the truth a great service by that speech on the tariff but directness on all points wd seem not to have been its conspicuous feature

I thanked him

(James Jones, brother in law of Mr Clinton)

for his kind offer but

said my fortunes were too low in ebb

for me at that moment to compromise

Lacked not who said that John Adams disliked not so much the idea of a monarch as preferred Braintree House over Hanover and his son, seeking light from the stars deplored that representatives be paralyzed by the will of constituents

"I publicly answered more questions than all other presidents put together"

signed Martin Van Buren

"Mr Webster in debt to the bank"

Damned yellow rascal, said Clay

"Unnecessary, therefore injurious interference on the part of the government

And they and their gang in congress debated three months without introducing one solitary proposition to reverse Taney's decision or in any way to relieve any distress

HIC

JACET

FISCI LIBERATOR
XXXVIII

il duol che sopra Senna
Induce, falseggiando la moneta
Paradiso XIX, 118

that year Metevsky went over to America del Sud
(and the Pope’s manners were so like Mr Joyce’s,
got that way in the Vatican, weren’t like that before)
Marconi knelt in the ancient manner
like Jimmy Walker sayin’ his prayers
His Holiness expressed a polite curiosity
as to how His Excellency had chased those
electric shakes through the a’mosphere
Lucrezia
Wanted a rabbit’s foot,
and he, Metevsky said to the one side
(three children, five abortions and died of the last)
he said the other boys get more munitions
(thus cigar-makers whose work is highly repetitive
can perform the necessary operations almost automatically
and at the same time listen to readers who are hired
for the purpose of providing mental entertainments while they
work, Dexter Kimball 1929)

Don’t buy until you can get ours
And he went over the border
and he said to the other side
The other side has more munitions Don’t buy
until you can get ours
And Akers made a large profit and imported gold into England
Thus increasing gold imports
The gentle reader has heard this before
And that year Mr Whitney
Said how useful short sellin' was,
    We suppose he meant to the brokers
And no one called him a liar
And two Afghans came to Geneva
To see if they cd get some guns cheap,
As they had heard about someone's disarming
And the secretary of the something
Made some money from oil wells

(In the name of God the Most Glorious Mr D'Arcy
is empowered to scratch through the sub-soil of Persia
until fifty years from this date )
Mr Mellon went over to England
and that year Mr Wilson had prostatitis
And there was talk of a new Messiah
(that must have been a bit sooner)
And Her Ladyship cut down Jenny's allowance
Because of that bitch Agot Ipswich
And that year (that wd be 20 or 18 years sooner)
They began to kill 'em by millions
Because of a louse in Berlin
    and a greasy bastard in Ausstria
By name François Giuseppe

" Will there be war?"  "No, Miss Wi'let,
" On account of bizschniz relations "
    Said the soap and bones dealer in May 1914
And Mr Gandhi thought
    if we don't buy any cotton
And at the same time don't buy any guns
Monsieur Untel was not found at the Jockey Club
    but was, later, found in Japan
And So-and-So had shares in Mitsui
" The wood (walnut) will always be wanted for gunstocks "
And they put up a watch factory outside Muscou
And the watches kept time Italian marshes
been waiting since Tiberius' time

"Marry" said Beebe, "how do the fish live in the sea"

Rivera, the Spanish dictator, dictated that the
Infante was physically unfit to inherit
gothic type still used in Vienna
because the old folks are used to that type

And Schlossmann

suggested that I stay there in Vienna
As stool-pigeon against the Anschluss

Because the Ausstrians needed a Buddha

(Seay, brother, I leev et tuh yew')
The white man who made the tempest in Baluba
Der im Baluba das Gewitter gemacht hat
they spell words with a drum beat,

"The country is overbrained" said the hungarian nobleman
in 1923 Kosouth (Ku' shoot) used, I understand
To sit in a cafe—all done by conversation—
It was all done by conversation,

possibly because one repeats the point when conversing

"Vienna contains a mixture of races"

wd I stay and be Bhudd-ha?

"They are accustomed to having an Emperor. They must have
Something to worship (1927)"
But their humour about losing the Tyrol?
Their humour is not quite so broad
The ragged arab spoke with Frobenius and told him
The names of 3000 plants

Bruhl found some languages full of detail
Words that half mimic action, but
generalization is beyond them, a white dog is
not, let us say, a dog like a black dog
Do not happen, Romeo and Juliet unhappily
I have lost the cutting but apparently
such things do still happen, he
suicided outside her door while
the family was preparing her body for burial, and she knew that this was the case

Green, black, December said Mr Blodgett
"Sewing machines will never come into general use

"I have of course never said that the cash is constant (Douglas) and in fact the population (Britain 1914) was left with 800 millions of "*deposits*" after all the cash had been drawn, and these deposits were satisfied by the printing of treasury notes.

A factory has also another aspect, which we call the financial aspect. It gives people the power to buy (wages, dividends which are power to buy) but it is also the cause of prices or values, financial, I mean financial values. It pays workers, and pays for material. What it pays in wages and dividends stays fluid, as power to buy, and this power is less, per forza, damn blast your intelle, is less than the total payments made by the factory (as wages, dividends AND payments for raw material, bank charges, etcetera).

And all, that is the whole, that is the total of these is added into the total of prices caused by that factory, any damn factory and there is and must be therefore a clog and the power to purchase can never (under the present system) catch up with prices at large,

and the light became so bright and so blinding in this layer of paradise that the mind of man was bewildered.
Said Herr Krupp (1842) guns are a merchandise
I approach them from the industrial end,
I approach them from the technical side,
1847 orders from Paris and Egypt
orders from the Crimea,
Order of Pietro il Grande,
and a Command in the Legion of Honour
500 to St Petersburg and 300 to Napoleon Barbiche
from Creusot At Sadowa
Austria had some Krupp cannon,
Prussia had some Krupp cannon
“The Emperor ('68) is deeply interested in yr catalogue
and in yr services to humanity”
(signed) Leboeuf

who was a relative of Monsieur Schneider
1900 fifty thousand opera1,
53 thousand cannon, about half for his country,
Bohlem und Halbach,
Herr Schneider of Creusot
Twin arse with one belly
Eugene, Adolf and Alfred “more money from guns than from
tractiles”
Eugene was sent to the deputés,
(Soane et Loire) to the Deputies, minister,
Later rose to be minister,
“guns coming from anywhere,
but appropriations from the Chambers of Parliaments”
In 1874 recd license for free exportation
Adopted by 22 nations
1885/1900 produced ten thousand cannon
to 1914, 34 thousand
one half of them sent out of the country
always in the chamber of deputies, always a conservative,
Schools, churches, orspitals fer the workin’ man
Sand piles fer the children
Opposite the Palace of the Schneiders
   Arose the monument to Herr Henri
Chantiers de la Gironde, Bank of the Paris Union,
The franco-japanese bank
   François de Wendel, Robert Protot
To friends and enemies of tomorrow
"the most powerful union is doubtless
   that of the Comité des Forges,"
"And God take your living" said Hawkwood
15 million Journal des Debats
30 million paid to Le Temps
Eleven for the Echo de Paris
Polloks on Schneider patents
Our bank has bought us
   a lot of shares in Mitsui
Who arm 50 divisions, who keep up the Japanese army
and they are destined to have a large future
"faire passer ces affaires
   avant ceux de la nation"
DESOLATE IS the roof where the cat sat,
Desolate is the iron rail that he walked
And the corner post whence he greeted the sunrise
In hill path "thkk, thkk"
of the loom
"Thgk, thkk" and the sharp sound of a song
under olives
When I lay in the ingle of Circe
I heard a song of that kind
Fat panther lay by me
Girls talked there of fucking, beasts talked there of eating,
All heavy with sleep, fucked girls and fat leopards,
Lions loggy with Circe’s tisane,
Girls leery with Circe’s tisane
κακά φάρμακ ἐδοκεῖν
kaka pharmak edoken
The house of smooth stone that you can see from a distance
λύκοι ὄρεστεροι, ἡδὲ λεοντες
lukoi oresteroi ede leontes
wolf to curry favour for food
—born to Helios and Perseis
That had Pasiphae for a twin
Venter venustus, cunni cultrix, of the velvet marge
ver novum, canorum, ver novum
Spring overborne into summer
late spring in the leafy autumn
καλὸν αἰώνιαι
KALON AOIDIAEI
"Ἡ θεός, ἡ γυνὴ φθεγγόμεθα θάσσον
e theos e gune ptheggometha thasson
First honey and cheese
honey at first and then acorns
Honey at the start and then acorns
honey and wine and then acorns
Song sharp at the edge, her crotch like a young sapling
illa dolore obmutuit, pariter vocem

When Hathor was bound in that box
afloat on the sea wave
Came Mava swimming with light hand lifted in overstroke
sea blossom wreathed in her locks,
"What are you box?"
"I am Hathor"
Che mai da me non si parte il diletto
Fulvida di folgore
Came here with Glaucus unnoticed, nec ivi in harum
Nec in harum ingressus sum
Discuss this in bed said the lady
Euné kai philoteti ephata Kırk
Εὐνῆ καὶ φιλότητι, ἔφατα Κιρκη
es thalamon
Έσο θαλαμὸν
Eurilochnus, Macer, better there with good acorns
Than with a crab for an eye, and 30 fathom of fishes
Green swish in the socket,
Under the portico Kırke
"I think you must be Odysseus
feel better when you have eaten
Always with your mind on the past
Ad Orcum autem quisquam?
    nondum nave nigra pervenit
Been to hell in a boat yet?

Sumus in fide
Puellaque canamus
sub nocte
    there in the glade
To Flora’s night, with hyacinthus,
With the crocus (spring
    sharp in the grass,)
Fifty and forty together
    ERI MEN AI TE KUDONIAI
Betuene Aprile and Merche
    with sap new in the bough
With plum flowers above them
    with almond on the black bough
With jasmine and olive leaf,
To the beat of the measure
From star up to the half-dark
From half-dark to half-dark
    Unceasing the measure
Flank by flank on the headland
    with the Goddess’ eyes to seaward
By Circeo, by Terracina, with the stone eyes
    white toward the sea
With one measure, unceasing
    “Fac deum!” “Est factus”
Ver novum!
    ver novum!
Thus made the spring,
Can see but their eyes in the dark
    not the bough that he walked on
Beaten from flesh into light
Hath swallowed the fire-ball
A traverso le foglie
His rod hath made god in my belly
   Sic loquitur nupta
   Cantat sic nupta

Dark shoulders have stirred the lightning
A girl's arms have nested the fire,
Not I but the handmaid kindled
   Cantat sic nupta
I have eaten the flame
Esprit de corps in permanent bodies

"Of the same trade," Smith, Adam, "men never gather together
without a conspiracy against the general public"

Independent use of money (our OWN)
toward holding OUR bank, own bank
and in it the deposits, received, where received
De banchis cambii tenendi

Venice 1361,

'62 shelved for a couple of centuries

"whether by privates or public
currency OF (O, F, of) the nation

Toward producing that wide expanse of clean lawn
Toward that deer park toward
the playing fields, congeries, swimming pools, undsowerter
Sword-fish, seven marlin, world's record
extracted in 24 hours
Wd make the loan, sterling, eight hundred thousand
if Peabody wd quit business

England 1858

IN THE NAME OF GOD THE MOST GLORIOUS MR D'ARCY

is permitted for 50 years to dig up the subsoil of
Persia

'62, report of committee
Profit on arms sold to the government Morgan
(Case 97) sold to the government the government's arms
I mean the government owned 'em already
at an extortionate profit
Dollars 160 thousand, one swat, to Mr Morgan
for forcing up gold

197
“Taking advantage of emergency” (that is war)
After Gettysburg, down 5 points in one day—
Bulls on gold and bears on the Union
“Business prospered due to war’s failures”

"If a nation will master its money"

Boutwell decided bonds shd be sold direct by the treasury
Mr Morgan contributions to the Republican Party, largely
to the republican party

Beecher’s church organized by realty agents—
Belmont representing the Rothschilds
“specie payment’s resumption
“enriched a small group of holders”
stock subscription (railway construction)
seldom over 30 percent
in 76 default 39% of the total
that is 39 per cent of the
bonds for railway construction
Said Mr Corey “there being no central institution
as in London”
Pujo investigation  Said Mr Morgan
“never sold short in my life”
having learned that a high degree of liquidity
1907 “cd not have been done without Mr Baker
“we cdnt have stopped it (the panic)
As to the government’s arms they were bought by
one government office before they had been sold
(as condemned) by another ditto (ie government office)
passing through a species of profit sieve
“A greek,” said Ionides or some other Hellene,
“honest after he has cleaned up 20 thousand”
meaning twenty thousand pund sterling

With our eyes on the new gothic residence, with our
eyes on Palladio, with a desire for seigneurial splendours
(ÀGALMA, haberdashery, clocks, ormoulu, brocatelli, tapestries, unreadable volumes bound in tree-calf, half-morocco, morocco, tooled edges, green ribbons, flaps, farthingales, fichus, cuties, shorties, pinkies et cetera

Out of which things seeking an exit

PLEASING TO CARTHEGENIANS HANNO

that he ply beyond pillars of Herakles
60 ships of armada to lay out Phoenecian cities
to each ship 50 oars, in all
30 thousand aboard them with water, wheat in provision
Two days beyond GibeT Tara layed in the wide plain
Thumiatehyon, went westward to Solaos
an headland covered with trees
Entha hieron Poseidônos, against the sun half a day
is seabord marshland high-murmuring rushes
In that place great elephant herds
    and beasts many other amongst them
So laid we house Karikon, Gutta, Akra, Meli, Arambo
These are the cities, then Lixos
Pours down from out of High Libya
The lixtae friendly cowboys and herders
Up country be aethiopians living with untamed beasts
shut in by the Lixtus mountain
whereon are misshapen men swifter than horses

Men of Lixtae came with us to interpret
for 12 days sailing southward, southward by desert
one day sailed against sun, there is an harbour
with an island 15 miles in circumference,
We built there, calling it Cyrne
believing it opposite Carthage as our sailing time
was the same as from Carthage to the Pillars
Past Xrestes, a great river,
a lagoon with three largish islands
a day onward great hills end an inlet,
Their folk wear the hides of wild beasts
and threw rocks to stone us,
so prevented our landing
Next is a river wide, full of water
crocodiles, river horses, Thence we turned back to Cyrne
for 12 days coasted the shore
Aethiops fled at our coming
Our Lixtae cd not understand them
12th day rose the woody mountain
with great soft smell from the trees
all perfumes many-mingling
Two days, the wide bayou or inlet
Lay flatland above it busy by night with fires
Filled our tanks, sailed 5 days along shore
Came then West Horn, the island that closes its harbour
And by day we saw only forest,
by night their fires
With sound of pipe against pipe
The sound ply over ply, cymbal beat against cymbal,
The drum, wood, leather, beat, beat noise to make terror
The diviners told us to clear
Went from that fire fragrance,
flames flowed into sea,
Fearing and swiftly, the land by night decked with flame
One pillar of light above others
Scorched at the sky and stars
By day this stood an high mountain
That they call the gods’ carroch
By flame for three days to South Horn, the bayou,
the island of folk hairy and savage
whom our Lixtae said were Gorillas
We cd not take any man, but three of their women
Their men clomb up the crags,
Rained stone, but we took three women
who bit, scratched, wd not follow their takers
Killed, flayed, brought back their pelts into Carthage
Went no further that voyage,
as were at end of provisions
Out of which things seeking an exit
To the high air, to the stratosphere, to the imperial
calm, to the empyrean, to the baily of the four towers
the NOUS, the ineffable crystal
Karxedonion Basileos

hung this with his map in their temple
A QVESTO,"

said the Boss, "è divertente"
catching the point before the aesthetes had got there,
Having drained off the muck by Vada
From the marshes, by Circeo, where no one else wd have drained it
Waited 2000 years, ate grain from the marshes,
Water supply for ten million, another one million "vani"
that is rooms for people to live in
XI of our era
Story told by the mezzo-yit
That they were to have a consortium
and one of the potbellies says
will come in for 12 million"
And another three mullyum for my cut,
And another we will take eight,
And the Boss said but what will you
DO with that money? "
"But! but! signore, you do not ask a man
what he will do with his money
That is a personal matter
And the Boss said but what will you do?
You won't really need all that money
because you are all for the confine"
"Noi ci facciam sgannar per Mussolini"
said the commandante della piazza
"Popolo" said Cici "ignorante!
"And the worst of 'em all is my "donna"
(In the third year of his age)
“Where the Pope goes is lack of money
Because of the mass of clerics
who bring cheques for the banks to cash,
And for these the banks must pay money
And you must know how they pay, and
when and on what days there are markets
and in which seasons are the fairs, and
when they need money in which where
and what are the rates of exchange
(Messire Uzzano in 1442)
To have shortage neither in time nor in place
but to have money there ready
for sailing of ships, wangles of merchants
and for the due pay for soldiers
both from commune or overlord,
and you must work day and night
to keep up with your letters

Eleven hours the day, 32 centimes the hour
“And you stole it”
said the employer at Orbe
After the boss had worn out his best only shoes
Monday 14th, in the morning
After six days in the training corps
They sent him back to the front
(documento)

Geschichte und Lebensbilder
Temperature of enormous importance
Erneuerung des Religiosen Lebens
more especially in mountain warfare
In den Deutschen Befreiungskriegen, by Wilhelm Baur
This remarkable work was presented
to the young Uhlan officer
by her imperial majesty Augusta Victoria
with a tender and motherly dedication
Renewal of higher life
in the struggle for German freedom, 19 hundred and 8,
in mountain warfare,
ordine, contrordine e disordine
"una pace qualunque"

social content to the war
The young Uhlan was never out of uniform from his
eighth year till the end of the war
contrordine e disordine
Trees, hedges of white thorn, toward San Casciano
were stiff frosted with silver—
20 metres between the trenches
"was identified as the hospital where Mussolini from
photo in Corriere di Domenica, and then bombed

Feldmarschall Hindenburg in the imperial box
Heard for the first time Mozart and asked what the noise was
all this god damned cultural nonsense
But Fritz' father had kept the letter
That he, Herr Nvon so Forth, shd back up
his, Hindenburg's application
for a seven dollar per year increase in pension—
fees due him for having participated in the
Battle of Waffenschlag, in the seventies or whenever
Una pace qualunque Over Udine
wd have called that eagle a portent
"Yes, sir, we will file that"

said the seventh under cat's dogkeeper
when he rec'd the Hun ultimatum,
The rest being nacherly on french vacation 1914
"At any rate, he had the fleet out"
remarked Winston's mama
"Never" said Winston to his cousin
"waste time making munitions
Be a GUN, and shoot other's munitions
Don't waste time having ideas"
(cousin deeply impressed but
did not achieve lasting preeminence)
in that world which M. Crevel has depicted
in the world of Esperanza, Primrose and Augusta,
of fat fussy old women and of fat fussy old men
"Sure they want war," said Bill Yeats,
"They want all the young gals fer themselves"
That lovely unconscious world
slop over slop, and blue ribbons
"Pig and Pifflle" they called it in private
10 pence per copy to make, 6 pence on the stands
and each year 20 thousand in profits
Pays to control the Times, for its effect on the market
"where there is no censorship by the state
there is a great deal of manipulation"
and news sense?
Cosimo First guaranteed it
To pay 5% on its stock, Monte dei Paschi
and to lend at 5 and ½
Overplus of all profit, to relief works
and the administration on moderate pay
that stood even after Napoleon
Said C H "To strangle the bankers?
And Woergl in our time?

To the Count de Vergennes Paris, August 1785
Consumption tobacco, esteemed in francs
15 to 30 million pounds, let us say it may be 24
delivered in ports of France @ 8 sous
9 million 600 thousand
at the rate 6 sous to manufacture
7 million and something
revenue to the King 30 million
to the consumer 72
expense of the tax in collection is therefore say 25 million

presumptuous to assume

Twenty million Frenchmen, 19 millions accursed, Mrs. Trist, In every material circumstance
Public debt increasing at about one million a year
You will see by Gallatin's speeches
Saddled by bank, led by a bridle
National property being increased
must furnish adequate representation
all imported commodities are raised about 50 percent
Vol. IX 337, Lands rose in a vortex of paper,
not here where the banks do not reach

Mechanics get 1 50 a day
But are worse off than with the old wages
Independent use of our money toward holding our bank
    Mr. Jefferson to Colonel Monroe
120 million german fuses used by the allies to kill Germans
British gunsights from Jena
Schneider Creusot armed Turkey
Copper from England thru Sweden Mr. Hatfield
Patented his new shell in eight countries

ad interim 1933
THE FIFTH DEcad
OF CANTOS
XLII-LI
We ought, I think, to say in civil terms You be damned’
(Palmerston, to Russell re/ Chas H Adams)
‘And how this people CAN in this the fifth et cetera year of the war, leave that old etcetera up there on that monument!’ H G to E P 1918
Lex salica! lex Germanica, Antoninus said law rules at sea

FIXED in the soul, nell’ anima, of the Illustrious College
They had been ten years proposing such a Monte,
That is a species of bank—damn good bank, in Siena

A mount, a bank, a fund a bottom an institution of credit
a place to send cheques in and out of
and yet not yet a banco di giro, and the Bailey sought views from the Senate ‘With paternal affection justice convenience of city what college had with such foresight wherefore S A (Your Highness) as in register Nov 1624 following details as third, a Yearly balance
as 5th that any citizen shall have right to deposit
and to fruits therefrom resultant at five percent annual interest and that borrowers pay a bit over that for services (dei ministri) that is for running expenses and book keeping which shall be counted a half scudo per hundred per year
(All of this is important)
and 6thly that the Magistrate give his chief care that the specie
be lent to whom so can best use it USE IT
(ut est, pru utilmente)
to the good of their houses, to benefit of their business
as of weaving, the wool trade, the silk trade
And that (7thly) the overabundance every five years shall the
Bailey
distribute to workers of the contrade (the wards) holding in
reserve a prudent proportion as against unforeseen losses
though there shd be NO such losses
and 9th that the borrowers can pay up before the end of their
term whenso it be to their interest No debt to run more than
five years
July 1623
Loco Signi

That profit on deposits should be used to cover all losses
and the distributions on the fifth year be made from remaining
profits, after restoration of losses no (benche) matter how
small
with same small reserve against future idem
I, Livio Pasquini, notary, citizen of Siena, most faithfully copied
July 18th 1623
Consules, Iudices, and notary public pro serenissimo
attest Livio’s superscript next date being November
wave falls and the hand falls
Thou shalt not always walk in the sun
or see weed sprout over cornice
Thy work in set space of years, not over an hundred

That the Mount of Pity (or Hock Shop)
municipal of Siena has lent only on pledges
that is on stuff actually hocked wd be we believe useful
and beneficent that there be place to lend licitly
MONEY to receive licitly money
at moderate and legitimate interest
was sent months ago to YYYour HH.Hhighness AA VV a memorial
to erect a New Mountain
could accept specie from Universities (id est congregations)
and individuals and from Luoghi
im companies and persons both public and private

WHOMSOLVER

not requiring that they have special privilege
because of their state or conditions but to folk of
ANY CONDITION

that the same Mount cd/lend on good Mallevadorla
(that is security) at the same rate plus a little over
to cover current expenses of supervisors and employees
& being sent to YY HHhighnesses (AA VV = YY HH)
that you might understand it
that it be brought to consideration with certain details
discussed first orally and then put into writing
(in what wd seem to have been 1622)
Stating that Siena had no income and Their Highnesses
had provided credit from customs
and from miscellaneous taxes
and that the Grand Duke hadn't lost anything by it
Plus a list of Sienese assets (coolish)
Plus a lien on 'The Abundance'
And knowing that all this is but a little
Pledge the persons and goods of the laity
And leave open door to other towns in the state
who care to give similar pledges
And that whoso puts in money shall have lots in the Monte
that yield 5% interest
and that these shareholders shall receive their due fruit
And that the Gd Duke make known at Siena
to the same deputies of the Bailey
but that it be separate from the Pawn Shop
and have its own magistrates and employees
and that YYYour HHhighnesses send approbation
commanding their will, we humbly with reverence
the 29th day of Xember 1622
servants of YYour HHlghnesses
Nicolo de Antille
Horatio Gionfiglioli
Sebastiano Cellesi

TTTheir HHlghnesses gratified
the city of this demand to
erect a New Monte
for good public and private and to facilitate
agreed to accommodate
and to lend the fund against the Gd Duke’s
public entries to the sum of
200,000 scudi
capital for fruit at 5% annual
which is 10,000 a year
assigned on the office of grazing
on caution of said security offered
leaving ground for other towns that
wish to participate
with TTTheir HHlghnesses
approbations as follows

Maria Maddalena Tutrice
Horö della Rena 30 Xembre 1622

Needs a stamp
refer to
the Governor
Fabbizio bollo
vedo
Governatore
the illustrious Bailey
executed in toto & as per true rescript of
TTTheir HHlghnesses

2 Jan 1622
Cenzio Grolini

which date goes in the Sienese calendar

212
whereof December was the x th month and  
March was the New Year

ACTUM SENIS, the

Parish of San Joannij in the Gd Ducal Palace  
present the Marquis Joanne Christophoro the  
illustrious Marquis Antony Mary of Malaspina  
and the most renowned Johnny something or other de Binis  
Florentine Senator, witness and I notary undersigned

Ego Livius Pasquinus of Marius  
(deceased) filius Apostolic Imperial and Pontifical notary  
public Judge Ordinary, Citizen of Siena

WHEREFORE

let all sundry and whoever be  
satisfied that the said MOUNT may be created  
so that the echo turned back in my mind Pavia  
Saw cities move in one figure, Vicenza, as depicted  
San Zeno by Adige

I Nicolaus Ulivis  
de Cagnascis citizen of Pistoja Florentine notary public  
countersigning

Senatus Populusque Senensis

OB PECUNIAE SCARCITATEM  
borrowing, rigging exchanges,  
licit consumption impeded  
and it is getting steadily WORSE

others with specie abundant do not use it in business  
(to be young is to suffer  
Be old, and be past that)  
do not use it in business and everyone remains here  
without work  
few come to buy in the market  
fewer still work the fields

Monte non vacabilis publico  
shares not to expire with death will TTheir HHighnesses  
against public entries

213
get that straight—capital two hundred thousand
which wd correspond to 10,000 income
on the entries of the office of grazing
with precautions (cauteles)
to guarantee their same Highnesses against any possible loss
Which idea dates at least to July 1623
die decima ottava
and other copies 1624, 1622
which seems to have been approved ‘last October’
by Della Rena and M Magdalene the She Guardian,
tutrice, more or less regent
Don Ferdinandus Secundus Dux Magnus
and his Serenest she tutrices
with public documentation
for public and private utility
foreseeing erection
legitimate and just, such a MOUNTAIN

Chigi, Soffici, Marcellus de' Illuri,
no, Marcellus Austini, Caloanes Marescotti and
Lord Mt Albon effected
that the officers of this Mountain
and in time to come all their successors
shares that shall be called Loca Montis—
Have you a place on the Hill, sir?
out of sure knowledge and
ex certe scientia et in plenitude of their powers
inviolable for observance, so to be comprehended
10 thousand scudi
de libris septeno
? one scudo worth 7 lire
in respect to 200,000 (two hundred thousand)
To the serenissimo D<sup>io</sup> (pronounced Domino) and his most serene aftercomers things, persons et omnia alva juva whatever

and the cash in the Pawn Shop

(Mount of Pity)

eiusdem civitatis Seni

there being in the third place

2 thousand 310 there to the credit of The Magnificent Magistrates and Lords Officers and 3756 in the same Mount described as to credit of citizens and in common called money of Genova and Most Serene M Dux and serenest (feminine) tutrices by the said Masters Deputies of the Bailey as to the best mode and obligations and cautions most ample deeliberation prayer, supplication as herewith and herefollowing videlicet illigat

In the Name of Omnipotent God and the Glorious Virgin our Advocate to the Gd Duke’s honour and exaltation the Most Serene, Tuscanissimo Nostro Signore in the Lord’s year 1622

Saturday fourth day of March at<sup>iv</sup> VIth (hour<sup>iv</sup> after sunrise or whatever) called together assembled in general council of the People of the City of Siena magnificent Symbolic good of the Commune and fatherland dilettissimo

215
having chief place and desire that the
citizens get satisfaction (siano soddisfatti) contentment
and be fully persuaded of
what for the common good is here being dealt with
as we have already been for ten years projecting this MONTE
for gt future benefit to the city
Worthy will to the chosen end
Ob pecuniae scarsitatem

Balia Collegium civicis vigilantiae
totius civitatis
Urban VIIIth of Siena, Ferd I mag duce d° n°
felicitatem dominante et Ferd I
Roman Emperor as elected
1251 of the Protocols marked also
X, I, I, F, and four arabic
OB PECUNIAE SCARSITATEM
because there was shortage of coin, in November
because of taxes, exchanges, tax layings and usuries
legitimate consumption impeded
ten thousand on the office of pasturage
to the end

four fat oxen
having their arses wiped
and in general being tidied up to serve god under my window
with stoles of Imperial purple
with tassels, and grooms before the carroccio
on which carroch six lion heads
to receive the wax offering
Thus arrive the gold eagles, the banners of the contrade,
and boxes of candles
‘Mn-YAWWH!!!’
Said the left front ox, suddenly,
‘pnAWH!’ as they tied on his red front band,
St George, two hokey-pokey stands and the unicorn
‘Nicchio! Nicch-iO-ne!’
The kallipygous Sienese females
get that way from the salite
that is from continual plugging up hill
One box marked ‘200 LIRE’
‘laudate pueri’
alias serve God with candles
with the palio and 17 banners
and when six men had hoisted up the big candle
a bit askew in the carroch and the fore ox had
been finally arse-wiped
they set off toward the Duomo, time
consumed 1 hour and 17 minutes
on the security
mobile and immobile
of individual citizens
in the city or wheresoever REE-
sponsibility quocunque aliunde
and this obligatio, obligation shd/be divided
by portion of immobile goods
thus deliberated in full meeting
in the name of the OMNIPOTENT, and of the glorious Virgin
Mª (meaning Maria) our Advocate
year of salvation 1622 on a Saturday
as was the 4th day of March
having already ten years ago started proposing
representatives of the whole people
and below written notaries public
two hundred thousand
(scudi)
Maister Augustino Chisio equites
anointed of the order of Stephen (pope, holy)
ducatorum^ no ducentorum
a return of 10,000 scudi
in the parish of San Giovanni (Joannis)
To be or not to be tied up with the Pawn Shop
and his successors in the Great Duchy
guarantee of the income from grazing
up to (illegible) said to mean, no
libris septem, the sum of, summam, scutorum
ten thousand
On security mobile and immobile
REE-
sponsibility

Out of Syracuse
not having money aboard
to Athens at creditors’ risk
cut the sails, dumped oil at an island
but the SO man
wouldnt swallow it
Up to the quantity of 200,000
on the whole people’s credit
for public and private utility
shares to be called Loca Montis
which is to say sites on the Mountain
@ 100 scudi to give 5 scudi a year
as long as the MOUNT endure
there first was the fruit of nature
there was the whole will of the people
serene M Dux and His tutrices
and lords deputies of the Bailey, in name of Omnipotent God
best mode etcetera, and the Glorious Virgin
convoked and gathered together 1622
general council there were 117 councillors
in the hall of World Map, with bells and with
voice of the Cryer (Il Banditore)
shares of Mount to yield five scudi on each hundred
per annum, and to be separate from the PITY
with its own magistrates, its own ministers
Illus Balia eseguisca in tutto

Rescript of Their Highnesses

ACTUM SENIS in Parochia S Giovanni
blank leaves at end up to the index
hoc die decim’ octavo, from the Incarnation
year 1623 Celso had a wheat scheme
July to December, July to November
Grass nowhere out of place

Pine cuts the sky into three
Thus BANK of the grassland was raised into Seignory
stati fatti Signoria, being present Paris Bolgarini
credit of the Commune of Siena
12 of the Bailey present went into committee
I cancellarius wrote to His Highness
A New Mount that shall receive from all sorts of persons
from Luoghi public and private, privileged and non-privileged
a base, a fondo, a deep, a sure and a certain
the City having ‘entrate’

the customs and public income

$\frac{M}{200}$ scudi

to guarantee which

wd/suffice 8 to 10 thousand yearly
on the gabelle and/or on the dogana
Tuesday 3 Jan to Wed 6 Epiphany 1622
a New Monte requested to bear @ 5% annual

1622 January, assigned on the Paschi
Off° de Paschi
March 1622 Donna Orsola of wherever removed from the book
of the Sienese public women (motion approved by the Bailey)
March 24 again appeared black money from Florence
Monte de Firenze, vacabile, 1591,
payable every two months had been 8 and $1/2$
gangsters admitted

1621 to provide WORK for the populace
register, rescript

O—
razio della Rena to be recognized
as illegitimate father of the bastards of Pietro de Medici
at 100 scudi per annum

if you follow me, not as the
legitimate father of Pietro’s illegitimate offspring

Orbem bellis, urbe m gabellis, Urbanus octavus
implevit

June 21st Friday or thereabouts 1624
agreed to magistrate’s order that
Mrs Margurita de Pecora Gallo
be removed from the register of the town whores
of Siena, on charge of thievery
Friday the first day of July
Merchants spoke to the Bailey, action on Monte Nuovo
delayed
Jan 1622 the Duke answered, and already spoke of the
grass land
16 July, Monte Nuovo, committee to arrange it
New Mount approved by their Highnesses
Xbre Monte Paschale, fatto Signoria notice served to the
Magistrates for Conservations and to the Magistracy of
the Grazing
May 1626 more stew about the black money (lead money)
rescript

that in the said place
be not put for the Lord Count nor his successors
any surety for bandits and criminals
but only for civil debts, that it serve not as safe cache for criminals as did the Florentine Loan Office anno domini 15 hundred an’ whatever remain obliged to take salt from Grosseto at the same price as now ruling

1676 ambassadors to Firenze when the Grand Duke said he did not understand economics non intendeva di quella materia being obliged to trust in his ministers 1679 for two years no one gaoled for debts under 14 lire, those in for 30 or under cd be released on order of the Buonuomini who shd/fix terms for arbitration Monte to lend 4736 scudi to the Tolomei foundation, and to take no interest on this sum spent for the college 1680 to debtors 4% and one third to creditors be paid 2/3rds of 1% under that, frozen assets

Dixbre ’22 make responsible all persons, and all goods of the laity that the Mount have its fund secure that whoso puts his coin in it shall hold his luoghi bearing 5% fruitage per annum Signed Nicolo de Antille Horatio Gianfiglioli Seb Cellesi LL AA (Their Highnesses) gratify this demand to set up a Monte to Public Good and to private to empower, facilitate, and be licit were pleased to accommodate, and prestare the fund on the Grand Duke’s public income to the sum as of capital 200,000 for 5% fruitage that wd be ten thousand the year
which attain to the Office of Grasslands
Paschi di detta Citta
the said sum with cautele
that no one shd/suffer

Maria Maddalena, tutrice
Horü della Rena

(whose bastards)

1622 thirtieth of Xembre were not his natural bastards
that the Illustrious Bailey shall execute this order in all points
(but only his bastards officially)
faithful rescript of their Highnesses

2 Jan 1622, Orazio Gr Colin
Stile senese or the year beginning in March
Enacted Siena, in the Parish of S Gionni, in palatîo,
with witnesses above mentioned, apostolic, imperial, citizen
of Siena

Firenze 1749, 1000 scudi
for draining the low land
2000 to fix Roman Road advance authorized up to 12,000

Public debt at the end of the Medici
scudi 14 million
or 80 million lira pre-war
XLIV

And thou shalt not, Firenze 1766, and thou shalt not sequestrate for debt any farm implement nor any yoke ox nor any peasant while he works with the same

Pietro Leopoldo

Heavy grain crop unsold
never had the Mount lacked for specie, cut rate to four and 1/3rd

c. editors had always been paid,
that trade inside the Grand Duchy be free of impediments
shut down on grain imports
'83, four percent legal maximum interest
'85, three on church investments, motu proprio

Pietro Leopoldo
Ferdinando EVVIVA!

declared against exportation

thought grain was to eat

Flags trumpets horns drums
and a placard

VIVA FERDINANDO

and were sounded all carillons
with bombs and with bonfires and was sung TE DEUM
in thanks to the Highest for this so provident law
and were lights lit in the chapel of Alexander
and the image of the Madonna unveiled
and sung litanies and then went to St Catherine’s chapel
in S Domenico and by the reliquary
of the Saint’s head sang prayers and
went to the Company Fonte Giusta
also singing the litanies
and when was this thanksgiving ended the cortege
and the contrade with horns drums
trumpets and banners went to the
houses of the various ambulant vendors, then were the sticks of the
flags set in the stanchions on the Palace of the Seignors
and the gilded placard between them
(thus ended the morning)

meaning to start in the afternoon
and the big bell and all bells of the tower in the piazza
sounded from 8 a.m. until seven o’clock in the evening
without intermission and next day was procession
coaches and masks in great number
and of every description e di tutte le quali e
to the sound always of drums and trumpets
crying VIVA FERDINANDO and in all parts of the piazza
were flames in great number and grenades burning
to sound of bombs and of mortaretti and the shooting of
guns and of pistols and in chapel of the Piazza
a great number of candles for the publication of this so
provident law and at sundown were dances

and the masks went into their houses
and the captains of the ward companies,
the contrade, took their banners to the Piazza Chapel
where once more they sang litanies
and cried again Ferdinando EVVIVA
Evviva Ferdinando il Terzo

and from the contrade continued the drumming
and blowing of trumpets and hunting horns,
torch flares, grenades and they went to the Piazza del Duomo
with a new hullabaloo gun shots mortaretti and pistols
there were no streets not ablaze with the torches
or with wood fires and straw flares
and the vendors had been warned not to show goods for
fear of disorder and stayed all that day within doors
or else outside Siena. This was a law called Dovizia annonaria

to be freed from the Yoke of Licence

From October 9th until the 3rd of November
was unforeseen jubilation, four lines of tablet in marble
Frumentorum licentia
coercit de annonaria laxata Pauperum æque
divitium bono conservit
FERDINANDI 1792
refused to take with him objects of small bulk which he
held to be the property of the nation Ferd III 1796
that the sovereign be il piu galantuomo del paese

the citizen priest Fr Lenzini mounted the tribune
to join the citizen Abrâm
and in admiring calm sat there with them the citizen
the Archbishop

from 7,50 a bushel to 12
by the 26th April

and on June 28th came men of Arezzo
past the Porta Romana and went into the ghetto
there to sack and burn hebrews
part were burned with the liberty tree in the piazza
and for the rest of that day and night
1799 anno domini
Pillage stopped by superior order 3rd July was discovered a
treason
in the cartridges given the troops
that is were full of semolina, not powder
and cherry stone where shd/have been ball
and in others too little powder
Respectons les prêtres, remarked Talleyrand
1800 a good grain and wine year
    if you wd/get on well with the peasantry
of the peninsula
Premier Brumaire

Vous voudrez citoyen
turn over all sums in yr/ cash box
to the community, fraternite, greetings

Delort

acting for Dupont Lieutenant General
Louis King of Etruria, Primus, absolute, without constitution
taxes so heavy that are thought to be more than
paid by subjects of Britain

Gen Clarke to the Ministro degli Esteri
Whereas the fruits of the Mount were the 2/3 rds of the one percent
wherewith to pay all current expenses Madame ma soeur et cousin

I have received Your Majesty's letter of
November twenty-fourth I
suppose that in the actual circumstances
She will be in a hurry to get to Spain or at least to
leave a country where she can no longer
stay with the dignity befitting her rank
I have given orders that she be
received in my kingdom of Italy
and in my French States with honours that are due her
If your Majesty should be in Milan or Turin
before the 18th of December I should have the
advantage of seeing her I am sending an officer my
aide de camp, General Reille who will deliver this letter
He will be charged at the same time to take measures
for the security of the country and
to remove men who could trouble its quiet,

since I learn that Your Majesty has already thought necessary
to import troops from Lisbon
My troops shd have by now entered that capital
and taken possession of Portugal
Wherewith I pray God, Madam my sister and cousin, 
he be pleased to have you in holy and worthy keeping

At Venice, December fifth 1807

Your Majesty's kind brother and cousin

NAPOLEON

(his secretary mixing the pronouns
You, She, she all to Majesty)
And those men who 'with bestial enthusiasm' took horse place
were, says the much lesser Bandini, paid by the prefect
and beforehand prepared

"'Artists high rank, in fact sole social summits
which the tempest of politics can not reach,'"

which remark appears to have been made by

Napoleon

And 'Semiramis' 1814 departed from Lucca

but her brother's law code remains

monumento di civile sapienza
dried swamps, grew cotton, brought in merinos

mortgage system improved

'Thank god such men be but few'
though they build up human courage
And before him had been Pietro Leopoldo
that wished state debt brought to an end,
that put the guilds under common tribunal,
that left names only as vestige of feudal chain,
that lightened mortmain that princes and church be under tax
as were others, that ended the gaolings for debt,
that said thou shalt not sell public offices,
that suppressed so many gabelle,
that freed the printers of surveillance

and wiped out the crime of lese majesty,
that abolished death as a penalty and all tortures in prisons

which he held were for segregation,
that split common property among tillers, roads, trees, and the wool trade, the silk trade, and a set price, lower, for salt, plus another full page of such actions Habsburg Lorraine His son the Third Ferdinando, cut taxes by half, improved tillage in Val di Chiana, Livorno porto fiuenco

and this day came Madame Letizia, the ex-emperor’s mother, and on the 13th departed

'The foundation, Siena, has been to keep bridle on usury'
Nicolo Piccolomini, Provveditore
XLV

WITH Usura

With usura hath no man a house of good stone
each block cut smooth and well fitting
that design might cover their face,
with usura
hath no man a painted paradise on his church wall
harpes et luz
or where virgin receiveth message
and halo projects from incision,
with usura
seeth no man Gonzaga his heirs and his concubines
no picture is made to endure nor to live with
but it is made to sell and sell quickly
with usura, sin against nature,
is thy bread ever more of stale rags
is thy bread dry as paper,
with no mountain wheat, no strong flour
with usura the line grows thick
with usura is no clear demarcation
and no man can find site for his dwelling
Stonecutter is kept from his stone
weaver is kept from his loom
WITH USURA
wool comes not to market
sheep bringeth no gain with usura
Usura is a murrain, usura
blunteth the needle in the maid’s hand
and stoppeth the spinner’s cunning Pietro Lombardo
came not by usura
Duccio came not by usura
nor Pier della Francesca, Zuan Bollin' not by usura
nor was 'La Calunnia' painted
Came not by usura Angelico, came not Ambrogio Praedis,
Came no church of cut stone signed *Adamo me fecit*
Not by usura St Trophime
Not by usura Saint Hilaire,
Usura rusteth the chisel
It rusteth the craft and the craftsman
It gnaweth the thread in the loom
None learneth to weave gold in her pattern,
Azure hath a canker by usura, cramoisi is unbrodered
Emerald findeth no Memling
Usura slayeth the child in the womb
It stayeth the young man's courting
It hath brought palsey to bed, lyeth
between the young bride and her bridegroom
CONTRA NATURAM
They have brought whores for Eleusis
Corpses are set to banquet
at behest of usura

N B Usury A charge for the use of purchasing power, levied
without regard to production, often without regard to the
possibilities of production (Hence the failure of the Medici
bank)
XLVI

AND if you will say that this tale teaches
a lesson, or that the Reverend Eliot
has found a more natural language you who think
you will
get through hell in a hurry
That day there was cloud over Zoagli
And for three days snow cloud over the sea
Banked like a line of mountains
Snow fell Or rain fell stolid, a wall of lines
So that you could see where the air stopped open
and where the rain fell beside it
Or the snow fell beside it Seventeen
Years on this case, nineteen years, ninety years
on this case
An’ the fuzzy bloke sez (legs no pants ever wd fit) ‘IF
that is so, any government worth a damn can
pay dividends?’
The major chewed it a bit and sez ‘Y—es, eh
You mean instead of collectin’ taxes?’
‘Instead of collecting taxes’ That office?
Didja see the Decennio?”

Decennio exposition, reconstructed office of Il Popolo,
Waal, ours waz like that, minus the Mills bomb an’ the teapot,
heavy lipped chap at the desk,
One half green eye and one brown one, nineteen
Years on this case, CRIME
Ov two CENturies, 5 millions bein’ killed off
to 1919, and before that
Debts of the South to New York, that is to the
banks of the city, two hundred million,
war, I don’t think (or have it your own way ) about slavery?
Five million being killed off couple of Max’s drawings,
one of Balfour and a camel, an’
one w’ich fer obvious reasons haz
never been published, ole Johnny Bull with a ‘ankerchief
It has never been published
‘ He ain’t got an opinion ’
Sez Orage about G B S sez Orage about Mr Xtertn
Sez Orage about Mr Wells, ‘ he wont HAVE an opinion
trouble is that you mean it, you never will be a journalist ’
19 years on this case, suburban garden,
‘ Greeks! ’ sez John Marmaduke ‘ a couple of art tricks’
‘ What else? never could set up a NATION! ’
‘ Wouldn’t convert me, dwn’t HAVE me converted,
‘ Said “ I know I didn’t ask you, your father sent you here
“ to be trained I know what I’d feel
“ send my son to England and have him come back a christian!
“ what wd I feel? ” ’ Suburban garden
Said Abdul Baha “ I said ‘ let us speak of relig on ’
“ Camel driver said I must milk my camel
“ So when he had milked his camel I said ‘ let us speak of religion ’
And the camel driver said It is time to drink milk
‘ Will you have some? ’ For politeness I tried to join him
Have you ever tasted milk from a camel?
I was unable to drink camel’s milk I have never been able
So he drank all of the milk, and I said ‘ let us speak of religion
‘ I have drunk my milk I must dance ’ said the driver
We did not speak of religion ” Thus Abdul Baha
Third vice-gerent of the First Abdul or whatever Baha,
the Sage, the Uniter, the founder of a religion,
in a garden at Uberton, Gubberton, or mebbe it was some
other damned suburb, but at any rate a suburban suburb
amid a flutter of teacups, said Mr Marmaduke
“ Never will understand us They lie I mean personally
"They are mendacious, but if the tribe gets together
the tribal world will be kept, hence perpetual misunderstanding
"Englishman goes there, lives honest, word is reliable,
ten years, they believe him, then he signs terms for his
government
"and, naturally, the treaty is broken, Mohammedans,
"Nomads, will never understand how we do this"
17 years on this case, and we not the first lot!
Said Paterson
Hath benefit of interest on all
the moneys which it, the bank, creates out of nothing

Semi-private inducement
Said Mr RothSchild, hell knows which Roth-schild
1861, '64 or there sometime, "Very few people
"will understand this Those who do will be occupied
"getting profits The general public will probably not
"see it's against their interest"
Seventeen years on the case, here
Gents, is/are the confession
"Can we take this into court?
"Will any jury convict on this evidence?
1694 anno domini, on through the ages of usury
On, right on, into hair-cloth, right on into rotten building,
Right on into London houses, ground rents, foetid brick work,
Will any jury convict 'um? The Foundation of Regius Professors
Was made to spread lies and teach Whiggery, will any
JURY convict 'um?
The Macmillan Commission about two hundred and forty years
LATE
with great difficulty got back to Paterson's
The bank makes it ex nihil
Denied by five thousand professors, will any
Jury convict 'um? This case, and with it
the first part, draws to a conclusion,
of the first phase of this opus, Mr Marx, Karl, did not
foresee this conclusion, you have seen a good deal of
the evidence, not knowing it evidence, is monumentum
look about you, look, if you can, at St Peter's
Look at the Manchester slums, look at Brazilian coffee
or Chilean nitrates This case is the first case
Si requeres monumentum?
This case is not the last case or the whole case, we ask a
REVISION, we ask for enlightenment in a case
moving concurrent, but this case is the first case
Bank creates it ex nihilo Creates it to meet a need,
Hic est hyper-usura Mi Jefferson met it
No man hath natural right to exercise profession
of lender, save him who hath it to lend
Replevin, estoppel, what wangle which wangle, VanBuren met it
Before that was tea dumped into harbour, before that was a
great deal still in the school books, placed there
NOT as evidence Placed there to distract idle minds,
Murder, starvation and bloodshed, seventy four red revolutions
Ten empires fell on this grease spot
‘I rule the Earth’ said Antoninus ‘but LAW rules the sea’
meaning, we take it, lex Rhodi, the Law Maritime
of sea lawyers
usura and sea insurance
wherefrom no State was erected greater than Athens
Wanting TAXES to build St Peter's, thought Luther beneath
civil notice,
1527 Thereafter art thickened Thereafter design went to hell,
Thereafter barocco, thereafter stone-cutting desisted
‘Hic nefas’ (narrator) ‘commune sepulchrum’

19 years on this case/first case I have set down part of
The Evidence Part/commune sepulchrum
Aurum est commune sepulchrum Usura, commune sepulchrum
HELANDROS KAI HELEPTOLIS KAI HELARXE
HIC GERYON EST HIC HYPERUSURA

FIVE million youths without jobs
FOUR million adult illiterates
15 million 'vocational misfits', that is with small chance for jobs
NINE million persons annual, injured in preventable industrial accidents

One hundred thousand violent crimes. The United States of America

3rd year of the reign of F. Roosevelt, signed F. Delano, his uncle
CASE for the prosecution. That is one case, minor case
in the series. United States of America, a.d. 1935
England a worse case, France under a foetor of regents
'Mr. Cummings wants Farley's job' headline in current paper
XLVII

Who even dead, yet hath his mind entire!
This sound came in the dark
First must thou go the road to hell
And to the bower of Ceres’ daughter Proserpine,
Through overhanging dark, to see Tiresias,
Eyeless that was, a shade, that is in hell
So full of knowing that the beefy men know less than he,
Ere thou come to thy road’s end

Knowledge the shade of a shade,
Yet must thou sail after knowledge
Knowing less than drugged beasts ἐπθεγγομέθα thasson

The small lamps drift in the bay
And the sea’s claw gathers them
Neptunus drinks after neap-tide
Tamuz! Tamuz!!
The red flame going seaward

By this gate art thou measured
From the long boats they have set lights in the water,
The sea’s claw gathers them outward
Scilla’s dogs snarl at the cliff’s base,
The white teeth gnaw in under the crag,
But in the pale night the small lamps float seaward

Τυ Δίώνα
ΤΥ ΔΙΟΝΑ

Καὶ Μοῖραι Ἀδωνί
Καὶ Μοῖραι Ἀδωνῖν
The sea is streaked red with Adonis,
The lights flicker red in small jars
Wheat shoots rise new by the altar,
flower from the swift seed
Two span, two span to a woman,
Beyond that she believes not Nothing is of any importance
To that is she bent, her intention
To that art thou called ever turning intention,
Whether by night the owl-call, whether by sap in shoot,
Never idle, by no means by no wiles intermittent
Moth is called over mountain
The bull runs blind on the sword, naturans
To the cave art thou called, Odysseus,
By Molu hast thou respite for a little,
By Molu art thou freed from the one bed
    that thou may'st return to another
The stars are not in her counting,
    To her they are but wandering holes
Begin thy plowing
When the Pleiades go down to their rest,
Begin thy plowing
40 days are they under seabord,
Thus do in fields by seabord
And in valleys winding down toward the sea
When the cranes fly high
    think of plowing
By this gate art thou measured
Thy day is between a door and a door
Two oxen are yoked for plowing
Or six in the hill field
White bulk under olives, a score for drawing down stone,
Here the mules are gabled with slate on the hill road
Thus was it in time
And the small stars now fall from the olive branch,
Forked shadow falls dark on the terrace
More black than the floating martin
    that has no care for your presence,
His wing-print is black on the roof tiles
And the print is gone with his cry
So light is thy weight on Tellus
Thy notch no deeper indented
Thy weight less than the shadow
Yet hast thou gnawed through the mountain,
Scylla's white teeth less sharp
Hast thou found a nest softer than cunnus
Or hast thou found better rest
Hast'ou a deeper planting, doth thy death year
Bring swifter shoot?
Hast thou entered more deeply the mountain?

The light has entered the cave Io! Io!
The light has gone down into the cave,
Splendour on splendour!
By prong have I entered these hills
That the grass grow from my body,
That I hear the roots speaking together,
The air is new on my leaf,
The forked boughs shake with the wind
Is Zephyrus more light on the bough, Apeliotia
more light on the almond branch?
By this door have I entered the hill
Falleth,
Adonis falleth
Fruit cometh after The small lights drift out with the tide,
sea's claw has gathered them outward,
Four banners to every flower
The sea's claw draws the lamps outward
Think thus of thy plowing
When the seven stars go down to their rest
Forty days for their rest, by seabord
And in valleys that wind down toward the sea
When the almond bough puts forth its flame,
When the new shoots are brought to the altar,
*Τυ Διώνα, Καί Μοῖραι
Τυ Διώνα, Καί Μοῖραι
that hath the gift of healing,
that hath the power over wild beasts
AND if the money be rented
Who shd pay rent on that money?
Some fellow who has it on rent day,
or some bloke who has not?

Died Mahomet VIth Yahid Lddin Han
‘by profession ex-sultan’
65 years of age in San Remo (1926)
begotten of Abdul Mejid. At beatification
80 loud speakers were used. Subsequent to the
Turkish war Mr Kolschitzky
received for his services as a spy
five score sacks of coffee (de Banchus camb1 tenendi)
thus initiating the coffee-house facts of Vienna
sixteen hundred, I think, and whenever, Von Unruh
is rather good at imitating the sergeant
who jammed down the cadavers, there were cadavers
and the pit was not large enough to hold all the cadavers
so the sergeant jammed ’em down with his boots
to get the place smooth for the Kaiser
Herr Von Unruh is rather good at miming that sergeant
vide Verdun, and what he wrote down, at Verdun
Said Mr Charles Francis Adams
there was no good conversation. At no single entertainment
in London did I find any good conversation
They take Browning for an American,
he is unenglish in his opinions and carriage

Was put in the cellarage
Van Buren having written it down
‘deface and obliterate’ wrote J Adams
‘become fathers of the next generation’ wrote Marx

240

TBerculosis Bismarck
blamed American Civil War on the Jews,
particularly on the Rothschild
one of whom remarked to Disraeli
that nations were fools to pay rent for their credit

Δ'γονος

digonos, lost in the forest, but are then known as leopards
after three years in the forest, they are known as 'twice-born'

I am sorry, Your Highness  Cawdor, Sept 23
To have been so long in returning the
pedigree of yr cairn puppy
but when I wrote to the man you bought him from
I received a reply from his wife (or daughter)
saying he had just gone on a holiday
and that he wd write me when he returned

I find Dhu Achil (sire) has been registered
at the Kennel Club, but the dam is unregistered
Dhu Achil has won a fair number of prizes at Scottish Shows
and there are some other good dogs in the pedigree

(three senators, four bottles of whiskey)
so the puppy seems quite well bred  (and at)
For the sake of convenience I will write particulars
(four o'clock in the morning Mr Rhumby)
on a separate sheet of paper

(waz Sekkertary) The little dog is doing
(Ov State) very well at Mr McLocherty's and is quite happy
They are very fond of him and he is a most affectionate dog

Yours respectfully

Galileo, pronounced 'Garry Yeo'
err' un' imbecille, ed ha imbecillito
(voice under my window) il mondo
No trustee of the Salem Museum, who had not doubled
both Good Hope and The Horn

Sea as if risen over the headland
and there are twin seas in the cloud
12% interest in Bithynia,
for home Romans interest 6 No man theign
said Athelstan who has not made three voyages
going hence off this land into other lands as a merchant
‘A little more stock’ said the president over the telephone
To the printer ‘we sold all that what you printed us’

So the bond salesman went abroad
They say, that is the Norse engineer told me, that out past Hawaii
they spread threads from gun’ale to gun’ale
in a certain fashion
and plot a course of 3000 sea miles
lying under the web, watching the stars
‘while she bought 2 prs of shoes
2 veils, 2 parasols, an orchid (artificial)
for which I was presented with a new kind of net gloves
made like fishnet, so the day was not wholly wasted
The priest here
had una nuova messa
(dodicesimo anno E F)
bella festa, because there was a priest here to say his
first mass
and all the mountains were full of fires, and
we went around through the village
in giro per il paese
2 men and 2 horses
and then the music and on the sides
children carrying torches and the
carrozze with the priests, and the one that had to say
the new mass, and the carrozze were full of fine flowers
and there were a lot of people I liked it,
all the houses were full of lights and
tree branches in the windows
covered with hand-made flowers and
the next day they had mass and a procession
Please may I go back there
and have a new pair of Sunday shoes?’

242
Velvet, yellow, unwinged
clambers, a ball, into its orchis
and the stair there still broken
the flat stones of the road, Mt Segur
From Val Cabrere, were two miles of roofs to San Bertrand
so that a cat need not set foot in the road
where now is an inn, and bare rafters,
where they scratch six feet deep to reach pavement
where now is wheat field, and a milestone
an altar to Terminus, with arms crossed
back of the stone
Where sun cuts light against evening,
where light shaves grass into emerald
Savatric, hither Gaubertz,

          Said they wd not be under Paris

Falling Mars in the air
bough to bough, to the stone bench
where was an ox in smith’s sling hoisted for shoeing
where was spire-top a-level the grass yard
Then the towers, high over chateau—
Fell with stroke after stroke, jet avenger
bent, rolled, severed and then swallowed limb after limb
Hauled off the butt of that carcass, 20 feet up a tree trunk,
Here three ants have killed a great worm There
Mars in the air, fell, flew
Employed, past tense, at the Lido, Venezia
an old man with a basket of stones,
that was, said the elderly lady, when the beach costumes
were longer,
and if the wind was, the old man placed a stone
XLIX

For the seven lakes, and by no man these verses
Rain, empty river, a voyage,
Fire from frozen cloud, heavy rain in the twilight
Under the cabin roof was one lantern
The reeds are heavy, bent,
and the bamboos speak as if weeping

Autumn moon, hills rise about lakes
against sunset
Evening is like a curtain of cloud,
a blurr above ripples, and through it
sharp long spikes of the cinnamon,
a cold tune amid reeds
Behind hill the monk’s bell
borne on the wind
Sail passed here in April, may return in October
Boat fades in silver, slowly,
Sun blaze alone on the river

Where wine flag catches the sunset
Sparse chimneys smoke in the cross light

Comes then snow scur on the river
And a world is covered with jade
Small boat floats like a lanthorn,
The flowing water clots as with cold And at San Yin
they are a people of leisure
Wild geese swoop to the sand-bar,
Clouds gather about the hole of the window
Broad water, geese line out with the autumn
Rooks clatter over the fishermen’s lanterns,
A light moves on the north sky line,
where the young boys prod stones for shrimp
In seventeen hundred came Tsing to these hill lakes
A light moves on the south sky line

State by creating riches shd thereby get into debt?
This is infamy, this is Geryon
This canal goes still to TenShi
though the old king built it for pleasure

K E I M E N R A N K E I
K I U M A N M A N K E I
J I T S U G E T S U K O K W A
T A N F U K U T A N K A I

Sun up, work
sundown, to rest
dig well and drink of the water
dig field, eat of the grain
Imperial power is? and to us what is it?

The fourth, the dimension of stillness
And the power over wild beasts
Revolution' said Mr Adams 'took place in the minds of the people in the fifteen years before Lexington', That wd have been in Peter Leopold's time to his Lordship the Count Orso and his descendants male legitimate and natural the administration of civil and criminal justice in the said place

debt when the Medici took the throne was 5 million and when they left was fourteen and its interest ate up all the best income

the first folly was planting factories for wool spinning in England and Flanders then England kept her raw wool, so that damped down the exchanging the arts gone to hell by 1750 and Leopoldo cut down the taxes found there was 'Un' abbondanza che affamava' says Zobi

Leopold cut down the debt interest and put the Jesuits out and put end to the Inquisition

1782 and they brought in Mr Locke's essay on interest but Genoa took our trade and Livorno kept treaty with England to the loss of Livorno that is to say Livorno trade took a loss Te, admirabile, O VashinntTonn! Livorno stuff went in Genovese bottoms
because Tuscany kept her word and a treaty
Voi, popoli transatlantici admirabili!
saith Zobi, sixty years later
   'Pardon our brief digression,' saith Zobi
America is our daughter and VashiNNtonn had civic virtues
and Leopoldo meant to cut off two thirds of state debt,
to abolish it
   and then they sent him off to be Emperor
in hell’s bog, in the slough of Vienna, in
the midden of Europe in the black hole of all
mental vileness, in the privvy that stank Franz Josef,
in Metternich’s mercery in the absolute rottenness,
among embastardized cross-breeds,

But Ferdinando staved off an Anschluss and Paris exploded

'certain practices called religious,’ said Zobi
'lack of experience in economic affairs'
Pius sixth, vicar of foolishness, no Jew God
wd have kept THAT in power
So that about the time of MARENGO the First Consul
wrote I left peace I find war
   I find enemies inside yr frontier
   Your cannon sold to yr enemies
1791, end of representative government
18th Brumale, 10th of November
14th June, 1800 MARENGO
Mars meaning, in that case, order
That day was Right with the victor
   mass weight against wrong
ad 1800
   interest at 24 to the hundred
and as they say ‘commerce languished’
1801 the triumvirs wanted to go Leopoldine as was
A thousand of the old guard at Portoferrario
and two million a year, one half of it
  reversible to the Empress
from Elba
  for the mildness of the climate
and the suavity of its denizens
  from an English frigate descended
And Ferdinando Habsburg (but of the House of Lorraine)
which is the true name of the clean part of that family
get back a state free of debt
  coffers empty
but the state without debt
England and Austria were for despots with commerce considered
  put back the Pope but
reset no republics Venice, Genova, Lucca
and split up Poland in their soul was usura
and in their hand bloody oppression
and that son of a dog, Rospigliosi,
came into Tuscany to make serfs of old Tuscans
S t on the throne of England, s t on the Austrian sofa
In their soul was usura and in their minds darkness
and blankness, greased fat were four Georges
Pus was in Spain, Wellington was a Jew’s pimp
and lacked mind to know what he effected
  ‘Leave the Duke, Go for gold!’
In their souls was usura and in their hearts cowardice
In their minds was stink and corruption
Two sores ran together,
and hell pissed up Metternich
Filth stank as in our day
  ‘From the brigantine Incostante’
for a hundred days against hell belch
Hope spat from March into June
  Ney out of his saddle

248
Grouchy delayed
Bentinck's word was, naturally,
not kept by the English Genova under Sardegna Hope
spat from Cannes, March, into Flanders

' Not '
said Napoleon ' because of that league of lice
but for opposing the Zeitgeist! That was my ruin,
That I ran against my own time, turning backward'

OBIT, aetatis 57, five hundred years after D. Alighieri
Not, certainly, for what most embellishes il sesso femminile
and causes us to admire it, they wrote of Marie de Parma
his widow
Italy ever doomed with abstractions, 1850, wrote Zobì,
By following brilliant abstractions
Mastai, Pio Nono, D'Azeglio went into exile
and so on the 30th of October Lord Minto
was in Arezzo (I think Browning had preceded) and the
crowd cried EVVIVA

Evviva the Tariff League
and Minto yelled Evviva Leopoldo
Evviv' INDIPENDENZA, this was the new Leopoldo
though Minto was for slowness and sureness
Lalage's shadow moves in the fresco's knees
She is blotted with Dirce's shadow
dawn stands there fixed and unmoving
only we two have moved
SHINES

in the mind of heaven God
who made it
more than the sun
in our eye

Fifth element, mud, said Napoleon
With usury has no man a good house
made of stone, no paradise on his church wall
With usury the stone cutter is kept from his stone
the weaver is kept from his loom by usura
Wool does not come into market
the peasant does not eat his own grain
the girl’s needle goes blunt in her hand
The looms are hushed one after another
ten thousand after ten thousand
Duccio was not by usura
Nor was ‘La Calunna’ painted
Neither Ambrogio Praedip nor Angelico
had their skill by usura
Nor St Trophime its cloisters,
Nor St Hilaire its proportion
Usury rusts the man and his chisel
It destroys the craftsman, destroying craft,
Azure is caught with cancer Emerald comes to no Memling
Usury kills the child in the womb
And breaks short the young man’s courting
Usury brings age into youth, it lies between the bride
and the bridegroom
Usury is against Nature’s increase
Whores for Eleusis,
Under usury no stone is cut smooth
Peasant has no gain from his sheep herd
Blue dun, number 2 in most rivers
for dark days, when it is cold
A starling’s wing will give you the colour
or duck widgeon, if you take feather from under the wing
Let the body be of blue fox fur, or a water rat’s
or grey squirrel’s. Take this with a portion of mohair
and a cock’s hackle for legs
12th of March to 2nd of April
Hen pheasant’s feather does for a fly,
green tail, the wings flat on the body
Dark fur from a hare’s ear for a body
a green shaded partridge feather
grizzled yellow cock’s hackle
green wax, harl from a peacock’s tail
bright lower body, about the size of pin
the head should be can be fished from seven a m
till eleven, at which time the brown marsh fly comes on
As long as the brown continues, no fish will take Granham

That hath the light of the doer, as it were
a form cleaving to it
Deo similis quodam modo
hic intellectus adeptus
Grass, nowhere out of place. Thus speaking in Konigsberg
Zwischen die Volkern erzielt wird
a modus vivendi
circling in eddying air, in a hurry,
the 12 close eyed in the oily wind
these were the regents, and a sour song from the folds
of his belly
sang Geryone, I am the help of the aged,
I pay men to talk peace,
Mistress of many tongues, merchant of chalcedony
I am Geryon twin with usura,
You who have lived in a stage set
A thousand were dead in his folds,
in the eel-fishers basket
Time was of the League of Cambrai
CANTOS LII-LXXI
No one is going to be content with a transliteration of Chinese names. When not making a desperate effort at mnemonics or differentiating in vain hope of distinguishing one race from another, I mainly use the French form. Our European knowledge of China has come via Latin and French and at any rate the French vowels as printed have some sort of uniform connotation.
### Table

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Canto</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>LII</td>
<td>Li Ki</td>
<td>257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LIII</td>
<td>Great Emperors</td>
<td>262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>First dynasty HIA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Tching Tang of CHANG (second dynasty) BC 1766</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Third dynasty TCHEOU BC 1122-255</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Confucius (KUNG FU TSEU) 551-479</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LIV</td>
<td>Fourth Dynasty TSIN, Burning of the Books</td>
<td>275</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Fifth Dynasty HAN BC 202</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Eighth Dynasty SUNG AD 420</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thirteenth Dynasty TANG 618</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LV</td>
<td>Tchun of TANG AD 805 Ngan’s reforms</td>
<td>290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nineteenth Dynasty SUNG 960</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LVI</td>
<td>Ghengis 1206</td>
<td>301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Kublai 1260</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Twentieth Dynasty YUEN (Mongol)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lady Quang Chi</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>HONG VOU died 1399</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Twenty-first Dynasty MING 1368</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>LVII</td>
<td>Flight of Kien Ouen T1</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
LVIII Japan
Tartar Horse Fairs
Tai Tsong, son of Tai Tseu
Twenty-second Dynasty MANCHU 1625

LIX The books into Manchu
Russian treaty

LX Jesuits

LXI Yong Tching (Chi tsong hien Hoang Ti) 1723
Kien Long 1736
In the text names of Emperors and of Dynasties are in caps

LXII-LXXI JOHN ADAMS
Writs of assistance 354
Defence of Preston 359
The congress (Nomination of Washington) 364
Voyage to France 371
(not being diddled by Vergennes or plastered by Dr Franklin)
Saving the fisheries 377
Plan of Government 392
Recognition, loan from the Dutch, treaty with Holland 400-05
London 412
Avoidance of war with France 418

Note the final lines in greek, Canto 71, are from Hymn of Cleanthes, part of Adams' paideuma. Glorious, deathless of many names, Zeus aye ruling all things, founder of the inborn qualities of nature, by laws piloting all things.

Other foreign words and ideograms both in these two decades and in earlier cantos enforce the text but seldom if ever add anything not stated in the English, though not always in lines immediately contiguous to these underlinings.
LII

AND I have told you of how things were under Duke Leopold in Siena
And of the true base of credit, that is
with the whole folk behind it
'Goods that are needed' said Schacht (anno seidici)
commerciabili beni, deliverable things that are wanted
neschek is against this, the serpent
And Vivante was there in his paradise, the mild air
the fields rolling eastward, and the tower half ruin'd
with a peasant complaining that her son was taken for war
and he said 'plutocracies were less violent'

sin drawing vengeance, poor yitts paying for

paying for a few big jews' vendetta on goyim
I think wrote Miss Bell to her mama
that when not against the interests of Empire
we shd/ keep our pledges to Arabs
Thus we lived on through sanctions, through Stalin
Litvinof, gold brokers made profit
rocked the exchange against gold
Before which entrefaltes remarked Johnnie Adams (the elder)
IGNORANCE, sheer ignorance ov the natr ov money
sheer ignorance of credit and circulation
Remarked Ben bettter keep out the jews
or yr/ grand children will curse you
jews, real jews, chazims, and neschek
also super-neschek or the international racket
governments full of their gun-swine, bankbuzzards, poppinjays
Did commit, that he did in the Kingdom of Italy
of the two usuries, the lesser is now put down
that he did in the Kingdom of Britain etc/

Between KUNG and ELEUSIS

Under the Golden Roof, la Dorata
her baldacchino
Riccio on his horse rides still to Montepulciano
the groggy church is gone toothless
No longer holds against neschek
the fat has covered their croziers
The high fans and the mitre mean nothing
Once only in Burgos, once in Cortona
was the song firm and well given
old buffers keeping the stiffness,
Gregory damned, always was damned, obscurantist
Know then
Toward summer when the sun is in Hyades
Sovran is Lord of the Fire

to this month are birds
with bitter smell and with the odour of burning
To the hearth god, lungs of the victim
The green frog lifts up his voice
and the white latex is in flower
In red car with jewels incarnadine

to welcome the summer
In this month no destruction
no tree shall be cut at this time
Wild beasts are driven from field
in this month are simples gathered
The empress offers cocoons to the Son of Heaven
Then goes the sun into Gemini
Virgo in mid heaven at sunset
indigo must not be cut
No wood burnt into charcoal
gates are all open, no tax on the booths
Now mares go to grazing,
    tie up the stallions
Post up the horsebreeding notices
    Month of the longest days
Life and death are now equal
    Strife is between light and darkness
Wise man stays in his house
    Stag droppeth antlers
Grasshopper is loud,
    leave no fire open to southward
Now the sun enters Hydra, this is the third moon of summer
Antares of Scorpion stands mid heaven at sunset
Andromeda is with sunrise
    Lord of the fire is dominant
To this month IS SEVEN,
    with bitter smell, with odour of burning
Offer to gods of the hearth
    the lungs of the victims
Warm wind is rising, cricket bideth In wall
Young goshawk is learning his labour
    dead grass breedeth glow-worms
In Ming T'ang HE bideth
    in the west wing of that house
Red car and the sorrel horses
    his banner incarnadine
The fish ward now goes against crocodiles
To take all great lizards, turtles, for divination,
sea terrapin
The lake warden to gather rushes
    to take grain for the manes
to take grain for the beasts you will sacrifice
to the Lords of the Mountains
    To the Lords of great rivers
Inspector of dye-works, inspector of colour and broderies
see that the white, black, green be in order
let no false colour exist here
black, yellow, green be of quality
    This month are trees in full sap
Rain has now drenched all the earth
dead weeds enrich it, as if boil’d in a bouillon
Sweet savour, the heart of the victim
yellow flag over Emperor’s chariot
    yellow stones in his girdle
Sagittarius in mid-course at sunset
cold wind is beginning Dew whitens
Now is cicada’s time,
    the sparrow hawk offers birds to the spirits
Emperor goes out in war car, he is drawn by white horses,
white banner, white stones in his girdle
eats dog and the dish is deep
    This month is the reign of Autumn
Heaven is active in metals, now gather millet
    and finish the flood-walls
Orion at sunrise
    Horses now with black manes
Eat dog meat This is the month of ramparts
Beans are the tribute, September is end of thunder
The hibernants go into their caves
    Tolls lowered, now sparrows, they say, turn into oysters
The wolf now offers his sacrifice
    Men hunt with five weapons,
They cut wood for charcoal
    New rice with your dog meat
First month of winter is now
    sun is in Scorpio’s tail
at sunrise in Hydra, ice starting
The pheasant plunges into Houai (great water)
    and turns to an oyster
Rainbow is hidden awhile

260
Heaven's Son feeds on roast pork and millet,
Steel gray are stallion
This month winter ruleth
The sun is in archer's shoulder
in crow's head at sunrise
Ice thickens Earth cracks And the tigers now move to mating
Cut trees at solstice, and arrow shafts of bamboo
Third month, wild geese go north,
    magpie starts building,
Pheasant lifteth his voice to the Spirit of Mountains
The fishing season is open,
    rivers and lakes frozen deep
Put now ice in your ice-house,
    the great concert of winds
Call things by the names Good sovereign by distribution
Evil king is known by his imposts
Begin where you are said Lord Palmerston
    began draining swamps in Sligo
Fought smoke nuisance in London Dredged harbour in Sligo

chib³

261
YEOU taught men to break branches
Seu Gin set up the stage and taught barter,
taught the knotting of cords
Fou Hi taught men to grow barley
2837 ante Christum

and they know still where his tomb is
by the high cypress between the strong walls
the FIVE grains, said Chin Nong, that are
wheat, rice, millet, gros blé and chick peas
and made a plough that is used five thousand years
Moved his court then to Kio-feou-hien
held market at mid-day
‘bring what we have not here’, wrote an herbal
Souan yen bagged fifteen tigers
made signs out of bird tracks
Hoang Ti contrived the making of bricks
and his wife started working the silk worms,
    money was in days of Hoang Ti
He measured the length of Syrinx
    of the tubes to make tune for song
Twenty-six (that was) eleven ante Christum
    had four wives and 25 males of his making
His tomb is today in Kiao-Chan
Ti Ko set his scholars to fitting words to their music
    is buried in Tung Kieou
This was in the twenty fifth century a c
    YAO like the sun and rain,
saw what star is at solstice
saw what star marks mid summer
YU, leader of waters,
    black earth is fertile, wild silk still is from Shantung
Ammassi, to the provinces,
let his men pay tithes in kind
'Siu-tcheou province to pay in earth of five colours
Pheasant plumes from Yu-chan of mountains
Yu-chan to pay sycamores
of this wood are lutes made
Ringing stones from Se-chouei river
and grass that is called Tsing-mo' or μῶλις,
Chun to the spirit Chang Ti, of heaven
moving the sun and stars
que vos vers exprimmt vos intentions,
et que la musique conforme

YAO

CHUN

YU
Then an Empress fled with Chao Kang in her belly
For years no waters came, no rain fell
so that in 1760 Tching Tang opened the copper mine (ante Christum)
made discs with square holes in their middles
and gave these to the people
where there was grain
The silos were emptied
7 years of sterility
Tching prayed on the mountain and
wrote MAKE IT NEW
on his bath tub
Day by day make it new
cut underbrush,
pile the logs
keep it growing
Died Tching aged years an hundred,
in the 13th of his reign
'We are up, Hia is down'
Immoderate love of women
Immoderate love of riches,
Cared for parades and huntin'
Chang Ti above alone rules
Tang not stinting of praise
Consider their sweats, the people's
If you would sit calm on throne

Hsia

Hia! Hia is fallen
for offence to the spirits
For sweats of the people
Not by your virtue
but by virtue of Tching Tang
Honour to YU, converter of waters
Honour Tching Tang
Honour to YIN
seek old men and new tools
After five hundred years came then Wen Wang
BC 1231
Uncle Ki said Jewels!
You eat nothing but bears' paws
In marble tower of Lou Tai doors were of jasper

265
that palace was ten years in the making
Tan Kî, palace, lit by day with torches and lanthorns
    Now Kieou's daughter
    was baked in an ox and served
And they worked out the Y-king or changes
to guess from
In plain of Mou Ye, Cheou-sin came as a forest moving
Wu Wang entered the city
gave out grain till the treasures were empty
by the Nine vases of YU, demobilized army
    sent horses to Hoa-chan
    To the peach groves
Dated his year from the winter solstice
Red was his dynasty
Kids 8 to 15 in the schools, then higher training
mottoes writ all over walls
    'Use their ways and their music
    Keep form of their charts and banners
    Prepare soldiers in peace time
    All is lost in the night clubs
    that was gained under good rule'
Wagon with small box wherein was a needle
    that pointed to southward
and this was called the South Chariot
Lo Yang in the middle Kingdom and its length
    was 17200 feet Saith Tcheou Kong True sage seeks not repose
    Hope without work is crazy
Your forebear among the people
dressed as one of the people
Caring for needs of the people,
    old when he came to the throne
Observing the solstice
    Died eleven o six ante Christum
    are still bits of his writing
    'A good governor is as wind over grass
266
A good ruler keeps down taxes'
Tching-ouang kept lynx eye on bureaucrats
  lynx eye on the currency
weight of the tchu was one 24th of an ounce
  or one hundred grains of millet
cloth bolt and silk bolt
to be two feet two inches by four tchang (one Tchang equals four feet)
reigned till 1079
  and was peace for the rest of his reign
Called for his hat shaped as a mortar board
  set out the precious stones on his table
saying this is my will and my last will
  Keep peace
Keep the peace, care for the people
  Ten lines, no more in his testament
Chao Kong called the historians,
  laid out white and violet damask
For the table of jewels, as when Tching-ouang received princes
On the table of the throne of the West
  laid out the charters
constitutions of ancient kings and two sorts of stone
Hong-pi and Yuen-yen
And on the East table he put the pearls from Mt Hoa-chan
and pearls from the islands and the sphere of Chun
that showeth the places of heaven And the dance robes of In
the old dynasty and the great drum that is 8 feet high
these he put in the place for music The pikes, bows,
bamboo arrows and war gear he set to the East
The mats of the first rank of rushes bordered with damask
of the second of bamboo and the third rank
of tree bark
A gray fur cap for the crowning, and 20 ft halbards
(Ten seven eight ante Christum)
'Left in my Father's orders, By the table of jewels
267
To administrate as in the law left us
Keep peace in the Empire
Ouen Ouang, and Wu Wang your fathers'
Thus came Kang to be Emperor/
White horses with sorrel manes in the court yard
'I am pro-Tcheou' said Confucius
'I am' said Confutzius 'pro-Tcheou in politics'
Wen-wang and Wu-wang had sage men, strong as bears
Said young Kang-wang
  Help me to keep the peace!
Your ancestors have come one by one under our rule
  for our rule
Honour to Chao-Kong the surveyor
  Let his name last 3000 years
Gave each man land for his labour
  not by plough-land alone
But for keeping of silk-worms
  Reforested the mulberry groves
  Set periodical markets
Exchange brought abundance, the prisons were empty
'Yao and Chun have returned'
  sang the farmers
'Peace and abundance bring virtue' I am
  'pro-Tcheou' said Confucius five centuries later
With his mind on this age

In the 16th of Kang Ouang died Pe-kin
  Prince of Lou, friend of peace, friend of the people
  worthy son of Tcheou-kong
And in the 26th Kang Ouang, died Chao-Kong the tireless
on a journey he made for good of the state
and men never thereafter cut branches
of the pear-trees whereunder he had sat deeming

"deeming the measures of lands"
And you will hear to this day the folk singing
Grow pear-boughs, be fearless
let no man break twig of this tree
that gave shade to Chao-Kong
he had shadow from sun here,
rest had he in your shade

Died then Kang Wang in the 26th of his reign
Moon shone in an haze of colours
Water boiled in the wells, and died Tchao-ouang
to joy of the people
Tchao-ouang that hunted across the tilled fields
And MOU-OUANG said
  'as a tiger against me,
   a man of thin ice in thaw
aid me in the darkness of rule'
  then fell into vanity
against council led out a myriad army and brought back
4 wolves and 4 deer
   his folk remained mere barbarians
Yet when neared an hundred
   he wd/ have made reparation

Criminal law is from Chun,
   from necessity only
In doubt, no condemnation, rule out irrelevant evidence
Law of MOU is law of the just middle, the pivot
Riches that come of court fines and of judges’ takings
   these are no treasure
as is said in the book Lin hing of the Chu King
And the governor’s daughters, three daughters,
came to the river King-Ho,
For ten months was the emperor silent
and in the twelfth month, he, KONG, burnt the town
and got over it
Song turned against Y-wang, great hail upon
Hiao wang
killing the cattle, Han-kiang was frozen over
And in his time was the horse dealer Fei-tsei
industrious, of the fallen house of Pe-y
who became master of equerry, who became Prince of Tsin
Li WANG avid of silver, to whom a memorial
‘A Prince who wd/ fulfill obligation, takes caution
a ce que l'argent circule
that cash move amongst the people
‘Glory of HEOU-TSIE is clouded
Deathless his honour that saw his folk using their substance
The end of your house is upon us’
Youn-leang-fou, in memorial
Said Chao-kong Talk of the people
is like the hills and the streams
Thence comes our abundance
To be Lord to the four seas of China
a man must let men make verses
he must let people play comedies
and historians write down the facts
he must let the poor speak evil of taxes
Interregnum of Cong-ho Siuen went against the west tartars
His praise lasts to this day Siuen-ouang contra barbaros
legat bellì ducem Chaoumoukong,
Hoailand, fed by Hoai river
dark millet, Tchang wine for the sacrifice
Juxta fluvium Hoai acies ordinatur nec mora
Swift men as if flyers, like Yangtse
Strong as the Yangtse,
they stand rooted as mountains
they move as a torrent of waters
Emperor not rash in council agit considerate
HAN founded the town of Yuei
and taught men to sow the five grains
In the 4th year of Siuen,
Sie was founded
and there were four years of dry summer
RITE is
Nine days before the first moon of spring time,
that he fast And with gold cup of wheat-wine
that he go afield to spring ploughing
that he plough one and three quarters furrows
and eat beef when this rite is finished,
so did not Siuen
that after famine, called back the people
where are reeds to weave, where are pine trees
Siuen established this people hac loca fluvius alluit
He heard the wild geese crying sorrow
Campestribus locis
here have we fixed our dwelling
after our sorrow,
our grandsons shall have our estate
The Lady Pao Sse brought earthquakes TCHEOU falleth,
folly, folly, false fires no true alarm
Mount Ki-chan is broken
Ki-chan is crumbled in the roth moon of the 6th year of
Yeou Quang
Sun darkened, the rivers were frozen
and at this time was Tchin rising, a marquis on the
Tartar border
Empire down in the rise of princes
Tchin drave the tartar, lands of the emperor idle
Tcheou tombs fallen in ruin
from that year was no order
No man was under another
9 Tcheou wd/ not stand together
271
were not rods in a bundle
Sky dark, cloudless and starless
  at midnight a rain of stars
Wars,
    wars without interest
boredom of an hundred years' wars
  And in Siang, the princes impatient
killed a bad king for a good one, and thus Ouen Kong
came to their rule in Sung land
    and they said Siang had been killed when hunting
Ouen cherished the people
  States of Lou were unhappy
Their Richards poisoned young princes
    All bloods, murders, all treasons
Sons of the first wife of Ouen Kong
Ling Kong loved to shoot from the hedges
    you'd see him behind a wall with his arrows
For fun of winging pedestrians
    this prince liked eating bears' paws
By the Nine Urns of Yu, King Kong
made an alliance at hearing the sound of Tcheou music
This was the year of the two eclipses
    And Cheou-lang that held up the portcullis
was named 'hillock' because of a lump on his head
Man of Sung, and his line of Lou land Chung
    and his second son was Kung-fu-tseu
Taught and the not taught Kung and Eleusis
    to catechumen alone
And when Kung was poor, a supervisor of victuals
Pien's report boosted him
    so that he was made supervisor of cattle
In that time were banquets as usual, Kung was inspector of
markets
And that year was a comet in Sco1pio
    and by night they fought in the boats on Kiang river
272
And King Wang thought to vary the currency
μεταθεμένων τε τῶν χρωμένων
against council's opinion,
and to gain by this wangling
Honour to Fen-yang who resisted injustice
And King Kong said 'That idea is good doctrine'
But I am too old to start using it
Never were so many eclipses
Then Kungfutseu was made minister and moved promptly
against C T Mao
and had him beheaded
that was false and crafty of heart
a tough tongue that flowed with deceit
A man who remembered evil and was complacent in doing it
LOU rose Tsi sent girls to destroy it
Kungfutseu retired
At Tching someone said
there is man with Yao's forehead
Cao's neck and the shoulders of Tse Tchin
A man tall as Yu, and he wanders about in front of the
East gate
like a dog that has lost his owner
Wrong, said Confucius, in what he says of those Emperors
but as to the lost dog, quite correct
He was seven days foodless in Tchin
the rest sick and Kung making music
'sang even more than was usual'
Honour to Yng P the bastard
Tchin and Tsai cut off Kung in the desert
and Tcheou troops alone got him out
Tsao fell after 25 generations
And Kung cut 3000 odes to 300
Comet from Yng star to Sin star, that is two degrees long
in the 40th year of King Ouang
Died Kung aged 73
Min Kong’s line was six centuries lasting
and there were 84 princes
Swine think of extending borders
Decent rulers of internal order
Fan-li sought the five lakes
Took presents but made no highways
Snow fell in mid summer
   Apricots were in December, Mountains defend no state
nor swift rivers neither, neither Tai-hia nor Hoang-ho
Usurpations, jealousies, taxes
Greed, murder, jealousies, taxes and douanes
338 died Kong sung yang
Sou-tsin, armament racket, war propaganda
and Tchan-y was working for Tsin
   brain work POLLON IDEN
and Tchao Siang called himself ‘Emperor of the Occident’
Sou Tsi thought it badinage
Yo-Y reduced corvées and taxes
Thus of Kung or Confucius, and of ‘Hillock’ his father
when he was attacking a city
his men had passed under the drop gate
And the warders then dropped it, so Hillock caught
the whole weight on his shoulder, and held till his
last man had got out
   Of such stock was Kungfuteu

周

Chou
So that Tien-tan chose bulls, a thousand
and covered them with great leather masks, making dragons
and bound poniards to their horns
and tied torches, pitch-smeared, to their tails
and loosed them by night from ten points
on the camp of Ki-kie the besieger
lighting the torches
So died Ki-kie and that town (Tsié-me) was delivered

For three hundred years, four hundred, nothing quiet,
WALL rose in the time of TSIN CHI
TCHEOU lasted eight centuries and then TSIN came
and of TSIN was CHI HOANG TI that united all China
who referred to himself as the surplus
or needless bit of the Empire
and jacked up astronomy
and after 33 years burnt the books
because of fool litterati
by counsel of Li-sse
save medicine and on field works
and HAN was after 43 years of TSIN dynasty

some fishin’ some huntin’ some things cannot be changed
some cook, some do not cook
some things can not be changed

And when TSE-YNG had submitted, Siao-ho ran to the palace
careless of treasure, and laid hold of the records,
registers of the realm for Lord Lieou-pang
that wd/ be first HAN
Now after the end of EULH and the death of his eunuch
were Lleou-pang, and Hiang-yu
who had taste for commanding
but made no progress in letters,
saying they serve only to transmit names to posterity
and he wished to carve up the empire
bloody rhooshun, thought in ten thousands
his word was worth nothing, he would not learn fencing And
against him

Lleou-pang stored food and munitions
so that he came to be emperor, KAO,
brought calm and abundance
No taxes for a whole year,

‘no taxes till people can pay ’em’
‘When the quarry is dead, weapons are useless’
‘It appears to me’ said this Emperor, ‘that it is
because I saw what each man cd/ put through’
And Lou-kia was envoy to Nan-hai, with nobility,
and wished that the king (the books Chu king and Chi king)
be restored
to whom KAO I conquered the empire on horseback
to whom Lou Can you govern it in that manner?
whereon Lou-kia wrote ‘The New Discourse’ (Sin-yu)
in 12 chapters, and the books were restored
And KAO went to Kung fu tseu’s tomb out of policy
videlicet to please the writers and scholars
A hot lord and unlettered, that knew to correct his own faults
as indeed when he had first seen palace women, their
splendour

yet listened to Fan-kouai
and had gone out of Hien-yang the palace, aroused
And he told Siao-ho to edit the law code

Thereon the men in the vaudevilles
sang of peace and of empire
Au douce temps de pascor
And Tchang-tsung wrote of music, its principles
   Sun-tong made record of rites
And this was written all in red-character, countersigned by
   the assembly
sealed with the Imperial Seal
   and put in the hall of the forebears
as check on successors
   HIAO HOEI TI succeeded his father
Rain of blood fell in Y-yang
   pear trees fruited in winter
LIU-HEOU was empress, with devilments,
   till the grandees brought Hiao OUEN
   Prince of Tai to the throne
that was son of KAO TI and a concubine
   (no tribute for the first year of his reign)
And the chief of the Southern Barbarians complained
that his silver import was intercepted
   circulation of specie impeded
the tombs of his ancestors ruin’d
' 49 years have I governed Nan-yuei
   my grandsons are now fit to serve
I am old, nigh blind, can scarce hear the drum-beats
   I give up title of Emperor'
And Kia-Y sent in a petition that they store grain against
   famine
and HIAO OUEN TI the emperor published
   Earth is the nurse of all men
I now cut off one half the taxes
I wish to follow the sages, to honour Chang Ti by my furrow
   Let farm folk have tools for their labour it is
for this I reduce the said taxes
Gold is inedible Let no war find us unready
   Thus Tchao-tso of his ministry (war)
' Gold will sustain no man’s life nor will diamonds
   277
keep the land under culture
by wise circulation Bread is the base of subsistence

They ended mutilation as punishment
were but 400 men in all jails
Died HIAO OUEN TI, ante Cristum one fifty seven
After 23 years of reign, that pensioned the elders

146 Great rebels began making lead money
grasshoppers came against harvest
And Li-kouang bluffed the tartars (the Hiong-nou)
in face of a thousand, he and his scouts dismounted
and unsaddled their horses, so the Hiong nou
thought Li's army was with him
Virtue is the daughter of heaven, YU followed CHUN
and CHUN, YAO having one root of conduct
HIAO KING had a just man's blood on his conscience

HIA'S fortune was in good ministers
The highbrows are full of themselves
learnèd, gay and irrelevant
on such base nothing stands
HAN OU was for huntin', huntin' tigers, bears, leopards
They said you outride all yr/ huntsmen
no one else has such good horses
The prince of Hoai-nan took to light reading
Prince of Ho-kien preferred histories, Chu King
and the Tcheou-ls and the Li-ks of Mencius (Mong-tse)
and the Chu-k'ing or Odes of Mao-chi and the Tchun-tsiong
with the comment of Tso-kieou-min
and the Li-yo with treatise on music
HAN TCHAO TI opened the granaries
HAN SIEUN (or SIUN) was fed up with highbrows
Preferred men who knew people's habits
'Writers are full of their own importance'
And when the tartar king came to Tchang-ngan
all the troops stood before him
the great in ceremonial uniform waited before that city
and the EMPEROR
came out of the Palace with
foreign and chinese princes,
Mandarins of the army and the book mandarins
as an hedge from the palace
and He took his way between them
mid cheering and acclamation
Ouan-sou! Ouan-sou!
10,000 Ouan Sou! may he live for
ten thousand years!
They cried this for the Emperor and joy was in every voice
And the Tartar ran from his car to HAN SIEUN
held out his hand in friendship
and then remounted his war horse
And they came into the city, and to the palace
prepared
And next day two imperial princes went to the Prince Tartar
the Tchen-yu and brought him to the audience hall
where all princes sat in their orders
and the Tchen-yu knelt to HAN SIEUN
and stayed three days there in festival
whereafter he returned to his border and province
He was the Prince of Hiong-nou
And the kings of Si-yu, that are from Tchang-ngan to the
Caspian
came into the Empire
to the joy of HAN SIEUN TI
(Pretty manoeuvre but the technicians
watched with their hair standing on end
anno sixteen, Bay of Naples)

From Ngan to the Caspian all was under HAN SIEUN

The text of books reestablished And he died in the 25th of
his reign

And Fong-chi led the bear back to its cage
which tale is as follows
Fong-chi and Fou-chi had titles but only as Queens of
HAN YUEN
and in the imperial garden a bear forced the bars of his cage
and of the court ladies only Fong faced him
who seeing this went back quietly to his cage
And now was seepage of bhuddists HAN PING
simple at table, gave tael to the poor
Tseou-kou and Tchong took the high road
The Prince of Ou-yen killed off a thousand,
set troops to tilling the fields
KOUANG OU took his risks as a common soldier
HAN MING changed nothing of OU’s
 gave no posts to princesses’ relatives
and Yang Tchong sent in a placet that food prices had risen
since the start of the Tartar war, taxes had risen
Year of drought 77 and the Empress MA CHI answered
Until now few Empresses’ relatives
 have been enriched without making trouble
When Quang Chu’s five brothers were lifted
thick fog came on this Empire
‘History is a school book for princes’
HAN HO TI heard men’s good counsel

And in the third moon of the first year of HAN NGAN
the Empress’ brother named Teng-tchi refused the honour
of prindedom
But gathered scholars and finally heard of Yang-tchinhom he made governor

280
and Yang-tchin refused gold of the mandarin

Ouang-m1
earthquakes and eclipses
And they turned out 300 mandarins
that were creations of Leang-ki
And HUON gave most of the swag to the people
500 million tael
war, taxes, oppression
backsheesh, taoists, bhuddists
wars, taxes, oppressions
And some grandees formed an academy
and the eunuchs disliked the academy
but they never got rid of the eunuchs
Téou-Chi brought back the scholars
and the books were incised in stone
46 tablets set up at the door of the college
inscribed in 5 sorts of character
HAN HUON was run by eunuchs
HAN LING was governed by eunuchs
wars, murders and crime news
HAN sank and there were three kingdoms
and booze in the bamboo grove
where they sang emptiness is the beginning of all things
Lieou-Tchin died in hall of the forebears—
when his father wd/ not die fighting—
by suicide, slaying his children and consort
Down' HAN is down Under TÇIN
Tou-yu proposed a bridge over Hoang-ho
TÇIN OU TI mourned for Sir Yang-Hou
that had planned the union of empire,
and had named Tou-yu to succeed him
Ouang-siun wrote to his MAJESTY Wind was against us
at San-chan, we cd/ not sail up the Kiang
nor was there sense in returning
Not I but Sun-hao's own men sacked his palace

281
And Tsin OU exempted the conquered in OU from taxes
Was an army and navy dog fight And after the fall of Sun-hao
his ballet distracted the EMPEROR

were five thousand ballet girls
after the first Quindecennio

And Lieou-Y answered the Emperor

'Difference, milor ', is that HUON and LING TI
extracted and kept it in public vaults

whereas YR Majesty keeps it in yr/ own private

Tsin OU dismissed too many troops

and was complimented on dragons

(two found in the soldiers’ well, green ones)

and the country was run by Yang Sium
while the emperor amused himself in his park

had a light car made, harnessed to sheep

The sheep chose which picnic he went to,

ended his days as a gourmet Said Tchang, tartar

Are not all of his protégés flatterers?

How can his county keep peace?

And the prince Imperial went into the cabaret business

and read Lao Tse

AD 317

HOAI TI was deposed, MIN TI taken by tartars
made lackey to Lieou-Tsong of Han
Tsin Tching cared for the people
Tsin NGAN died of tonics and taoists
Tsin HIAO told a girl she was 30

and she strangled him

AD 396

(piquee de ce badinage) he drunk at the time

Now was therefore SUNG rising

When Lieou-yu’s mother was buried

His dad couldn’t hire a nurse for this babby

KAO-TSOU

last Tsin down in a Bhud mess

KAO TSEU preferred distribution

No pomps in palatio, Made peace with the tartars

282
Li-Chan wd/ not leave his mountain
Et les Indiens disent que Boudha
in the form of a white buck elephant
slid into Queen Nana’s bosom, she virgin,
and after nine months ingestion
emerged on the dexter side
The Prince of Ouei put out hochangs
put out the shamen and Taotssé
a d 444, putt ’em OUT
in the time of OUEN TI
‘Let artisans teach their sons crafts’
Found great store of arms in a temple
Then To-pa-tao went after the shave-heads, the hochang
And the censor finally printed his placet
against extortionate judgements and greed of
the High Judge Yupingtchi
OUEN TI reduced him (Yupingtchi)
And there was peace between Sung land and Ouei land
and they ordered more war machines a la Valturio
conscriptions, assassins, taoists
taxes still in the hands of the princes
OU TI had ’em centralized
Yen Yen was frugal Ouei prince went pussyfoot
And the rites of Tien, that is Heaven
were ploughing and the raising of silk worms
OU TI ploughed his festival furrow
his Empress did rite of the silk worms
Then OU went gay and SUNG ended
Thus was it with Kao’s son that was Siao, that was called
as Emperor
OU TI
collector of vases
(Topas were in Ouei country, they were Tartar)
bhuddists, hochangs, serendipity
‘Man’s face is a flag’ said Tan Tchin

283
'Thought is to body as is its edge to a sword.'
'Wheat is by sweat of the people.'
So OU TI of LEANG had a renaissance
Snow lay in Ping Tching till June
Emp'r'r hun'tin' and the Crown Prince full of sakı
And Topa Hong came south under the rain
'No lack of students, few wise
Perhaps this is due to the colleges.'
And Topa, who was Lord of the Earth called himself Yuen
and there was a hand-out to the aged
halls were re-set to Kung-fu-tseu
yet again, allus droppin' *'em and restorin' *'em
after intervals And there was war on the Emperor OU TI
Hochang consider their own welfare only
And the 46 tablets that stood still there in Yo Lang
were broken and built into Foe's temple (Foe's, that is
goddam bhuddists)
this was under Hou-chı the she empress
OU TI went into cloister
Empire rotted by hochang, the shave-heads, and
Another boosy king died Snow alone kept out the tartars
And men turned their thought toward Ouen TI
Yang-kien of Souı set men to revise his law code
Sou-ouel advised him, grain went into his granaries
HEOU raised the Three Towers
sat late and wrote verses
His mandate was ended
Came the XIIth dynasty SOUl
YANG-KIEN, rough, able, wrathy
flogged a few every day
and sacrificed on Mt Tıı Chan
Built Gin Cheou the palace
pardoned those who stood up to him
Touli-Kahn, tartar, was given a princess
now was contempt of scholars
OUEN kept up mulberry trees
    and failed with his family
YANG (kouang) Tt ordered more buildings
    jobs for two millyum men
    and filled his zoological gardens
1600 leagues of canals 40 ft wide for the
    honour of YANG Tt of SOUl
the stream Kou-chou was linked to Hoang Ho the river
    great works by oppression
    by splendid oppression
the Wall was from Yu-lin to Tsé-ho
    and a million men worked on that wall
Pei-kiu was tactful with traders,
    knowing that YANG liked news from afar,
with what he learned of the Si-yu he mapped 48 kingdoms
KONG sank in abuleia TANG rising
And the first TANG was KAe TSEU, the starter
And that year died Li-Chi that had come to his rescue
with a troop of 10,000 The war drums beat at her funeral
And her husband drove back the tartars, Tou-kou-hoen
Fou stood against foe, damn bhuddists
When TAI TSONG came to be emperor he turned out 3000
    fancies
Built thus for two hundred years TANG
And there were ten thousand students
    Fou-Y saying they use muzzy language
the more to mislead folk
    Kung is to China as is water to fishes
War, letters, to each a time
    Provinces by mountain and rivers divided
        ‘A true prince wants his news straight’
TAI TSONG was no friend to taozers hochangs and foés.
Was observer of seasons, saying
    Take not men from the plough
Let judges fast for three days before passing capital sentence
Ouei-Tching rock-like in council
made the Emperor put on his best clothes
Said in war time we want men of ability
in peace we want also character
300 were unjailed to do their spring ploughing
and they all came back in October
‘I grew with the people’ said TAI TSONG
‘my son in the palace’
Died KAO TSEU the emperor’s father
635 anno domini
Died the Empress Tchang-sun CHI
leaving ‘Notes for Princesses’
And TAI in his law code cut 92 reasons for death sentence
and 71 for exile
as they had been under SOUI
And there were halls to Confucius and Tcheou-Kong
Ma-tcheou spoke against corvees
that had been under SOUI
Grain price was high when TAI entered
a small measure cost one bolt of silk, entire
If a prince piles up treasure
he shares only his surplus
Lock not up the people’s subsistence Said TAI TSONG
let a prince be cited for actions
A measure of rice now cost three or four denars,
that wd/ feed one man for one day
Ouei-tching spoke his mind to the Emperor Died a d 643
And there were plots in palatio
TAI TSONG had a letch for Corea
And an embassy came from north of the Caspian
from Koulihan of short nights
where there is always light over horizon
and from the red-heads of Kiei-kou
Blue-eyed and their head man was Atchen or Atkins Chelisa
And the Emperor TAI TSONG left his son 'Notes on Conduct'

whereof the 3rd treats of selecting men for a cabinet
whereof the 5th says that they shd/ tell him his faults
the 7th maintain abundance
The 10th a charter of labour
and the last on keepin' up kulchur
  Saying 'I have spent money on palaces
too much on 'osses, dogs, falcons
but I have united the Empire (and you 'aven't)
Nothing harder than to conquer a country
  and damn'd easy to lose one, in fact there
ain't anything heisier
  Died TAI TSONG in the 23rd of his reign
And left not more than fifty men in all jails of the empire
none of 'em complaining of judgement
  And the tartars wanted to die at his funeral
  and wd/ have, if TAI hadn't foreseen it
  and wrt expressly that they should not
Then the Empress Ou-heou ran the country
  toward ruin
but TAI TSONG'S contraption still worked—
  local administrations in order
Tching-gintai drove after tartars,
  his men perished in snow storms
  and the hochang ran the old empress
the old bitch ruled by prescription and hochangs
who told her she was the daughter of Buddha
  Tartars remembering TAI TSONG
held up the state of TAI TSONG
  young TCHONG was run by his wife
Honour to HIEUN 'to hell with embroderies,
  to hell with the pearl merchants'
HIEUN measured shadows at solstice
  polar star at 34 4

ad 662
ad 713-756

287
Measured it in different parts of the empire
at Lang-tcheou was 29 and a half
Tsiun-Y 34° and 8 lines
For five years no taxes in Lou-tchéou
census 41 million, 726 anno domini
And HIEUN TSONG decreed Kung posthumous honours
That he shd/ be henceforth called prince not mere 'maistre'
in all rites
and we were sad that the north cities, Chepoutching
and Ngan-yong were in hands of the tartars

(Tou-san)

And there came a taozer babbling of the elixir
that wd/ make men live without end
and the taozer died very soon after that
And plotters cried out against the Queen Koué-fei
756
‘a rebel’s daughter’ and killed her

Tchang-sun fighting for SOU TSONG had need of arrows
and made then 1200 straw men which he set in dark
under wall at Yong-kieu
and the tartars shot these full of arrows And next night
Colonel Tchang set out real men, and the tartars withheld
their arrows
till Tchang’s men were upon them
To SOU TSONG they sent rhinoceri and elephants dancing
and bowing, but when Li-yen
sent TÉ TSONG a memorial on the nuances of clouds our lord
TÉ TSONG replied that plentiful harvests were prognostics
more to
his taste than strange animals
or even new botanical specimens and other natural what-nots
Cock fighting wastes palace time
So they set up another tribunal
to watch mandarins
and no new temples to idols
700,000 men in the army

288
Inkum 30 million tael silver
and in grain 20 million measures of 100 lbs each
Nestorians entered, General Kouo-tse-y
is named in their monument
Such bravery and such honesty, 30 years without rest
And more goddam Tartars bust loose again
better war than peace with these tartars
Taxes rising, Li-ching had a liaison
And TÉ-TSONG rode apart from his huntsmen in the hunting
by Sintien

and went into a peasant’s house incognito
And said
we had good crops for two years or three years
and no war
And the peasant said bé, if we have had
good crops for two years or three years
you’ve got no taxes to pay to the Emperor
we used to pay twice a year and no extras
and now they do nothing but think up new novelties
We pay the usual tithe, and if there’s a full crop
They come round to squeeze more of it out of us
and beat down our prices, and then
sell it back again to us
or else we have to get pack animals
or wear out our own, so that I can’t keep a tael quiet
Does this mean contentment?

Whereon TÉ-TSONG did nothing
save exempt that one peasant from corvée
and then laid a tea tax
Empresses, rebels, tartars
six months without rain
Died TÉ-TSONG, the deceived

ad 805
ORBEM bellis, urbem gabelis
implievit
And the troops not even paid
And TCHUN the new Lord was dying
but awoke to name Li-Chun his heir
And at this time died Ouei-Kao the just taxer
that set up pensions for widows
His temple stands to this day
that his soldiers built for him
Honour to TCHUN-TSONG the sick man
‘Cut it! you bastard’ said Lin-Yun
‘Do you take my neck for a whetstone?’
And the rebel Lieou Pi was delighted
And the censors said Liki has hogged ten provinces’ treasure
If these go to the national treasury
they will go out of circulation
the people thereby deprived,
so HIEN-TSONG threw this into commerce
And yet he was had by the eunuchs,
the army 800 thousand
not tilling the earth
And half of the Empire tao-tse hochangs and merchants
so that with so many hochangs and mere shifters
three tenths of the folk fed the whole empire, yet
HIEN reduced the superfluous mandarins
and remitted taxes in Hoai
Li Kiang and Tien Hing were his ministers
remembering TCHING-OUANG, KANG,
HAN-OUEN and HAN KING TI
'Men are the basis of empire', said our lord HIEN-TSONG
yet he died of the elixir,
fooled by the eunuchs, and more Tou-san (tartars)
were raiding
MOU-TSONG drove out the taozers
but refused to wear mourning for HIEN his father
The hen sang in MOU'S time, racin', jazz dancin'
and play-actors, Tartars still raidin'
MOU'S first son was strangled by eunuchs,
Came QUEN-TSONG and kicked out 3000 fancies
let loose the falcons
yet he also was had by the eunuchs after 15 years reign
OU-TSONG destroyed hochang pagodas,
spent his time drillin' and huntin'
Brass idols turned into ha'pence
chased out the bonzes from temples
46 thousand temples
chased out the eunuchs
and Tsa1-gin whom he had wished to make empress
hanged herself after his death
saying 'I follow to the nine fountains'
So SIUEN decreed she shd/ be honoured as First Queen
of OU-TSONG
Ruled SIUEN with his mind on the ‘Gold Mirror’ of TAI TSONG

Wherein is written In time of disturbance
make use of all men, even scoundrels
In time of peace reject no man who is wise
HIEN said no rest for an emperor A little spark
lights a great deal of straw
SIUEN’S income was 18 million strings of a thousand
on salt and wine only
not counting grain, silk etc
(calculated at french louis d’or 1770
say about 90 millyun pund sterling)
A man who remembered faces
and had by the taozers
tho’ he stood for just price and sound paper
13 years on the throne

Y TSONG his son brought a jazz age HI-TSONG
cock fights poverty archery
Squabbles of governors, eunuchs
Sun Te put out the Eunuchs
and got himself murdered
Then came little dynasties, came by murder, by treason, with
the Prince of TÇIN rising
Li-Î-Î’-Yong is not dead ’ said Tchu
’ for his son prolongs him’
whereas my sons are mere pigs and dogs
HIU cut down taxes and douanes
was hell on extorters
10 years chançons de gestes
Khitans rising, Yeliou Apaokî and Chuliu, some gal,
HIU, gallant, pugnacious So they said
In the city of Tching-tcheou are women like clouds
of heaven,
Silk, gold, piled mountain high
Take it before Prince Tcin gets there
Thus Ouang Yeou to the Khitan of Apaoki
whose son was lost in the mulberry forest
Thus came Tcin into Empire
calling themselves later TANG
hunters and jongleurs Comedians were the king's eyes
but unstable
Took Chou land in 70 days without disorder
A Prince this was, but no Emperor, paladin, useless to rule
Tartar Yuen ruled as protector
cut down taxes, analphabetc
And yet he set all the hawks loose,
said huntin' is hell on the crops
This Li-ssé Yuen, called MING TSONG, had eight years of
good reign
Li Tsongkou ruled his troops by affection
was Prince of Lou at this time
that is Kungfutseu's country
The dowager empress chose him
a great captain under MING TSONG
and they needed troops for defence against tartars
in Chéking-Tang's department
Called Apaoki son of Chuli to assist them
And Chéking Tang founded a dynasty
coming up from the ranks
Dry spring, a dry summer
locusts and rain in autumn
and beyond that, lack of specie
tax collectors inhuman
Chuli a great Queen of the Tartar
Te Kouang put the emperor in a temple
and supplied him with comforts
tartars put on Chinese clothes
Ouan sou!! ten thousand
evviva, evviva Lieou-Tchi-Yuen
a.d 947
Turk of the horde of Chato, set his city at Caifon fou
And the tartars called their dead emperor ‘ salted ’
And it wd/ be now 13 years until SUNG
Teou-tcheou said Lou land has produced only writers
Said TAI-TSOU KUNG is the master of emperors
and they brought out Ou-tchao’s edition, 953,
And TAI ordered himself a brick tomb with no flummery
no stone men sheep or tigers
CHI-TSONG in the thick by Tce-tchéou, against Han
and tartars
sent reserve troops to the left wing
while he held firm on the right,
saying now, that they think they have beaten us!
And CHI cleared out the temples and hochang
cleared out 30 thousand temples
and that left 26 hundred
with 60 thousand bonzes and bonzesses
Chou coin was of iron
And CHI’S men drove the Tang boats from the
all north of the great Kiang was to CHI-TSONG
who lent grain to Hoai-nan devast
Died Quang-po the advisor
SUNG was for 300 years
Light was in his birth room and fragrance
as if it were almond boughs
Red the robe of his dynasty
pourvou que ça doure, said his mother
He said let brothers inherit
you are not here by virtush/
the last HAN was a minor
eunuchs, hochangs and taxers
princes get too much power
TCHAO KOUANG reviewed all capital sentences
took tax power from governors

294
and centered the army command
South Han was rotted with douanes
      was rotted with tortures
Tsuyenpiu in snow had all Chou
      and was sixty six days only in taking it. And the
      emperor
Sent his own coonskin coat to this general
      who promptly went gay,
Five stars shone in Koue, five planets
TAI TSONG brought out the true BOOKS  a d 978
and there arose in the province of Ssetchuen a  revolt
because of the greed of the mandarins
      Not content with their salaries
      began to bleed merchants for licences
which new damn tax made money so scarce in that province
      that men can't buy the necessities
Therefore Ouang Siaopo of the people  a d 993
demanded just distribution
      and they went against Tsing-chin city, and took
      Pongchan
by violence and cut open the governor's belly
      which they filled up with silver
      (bit of what he had extorted)
and TAI TSONG reigned 22 years
      caring for field work. Meanwhile Jelly Hugo
the tartar, a Khitan, freed his people of taxes
      and started old age relief. Ghengis rising
And Tchin-Song declined a present of sables (marte zibbeline)
saying it was just as cold for the soldiers
and in ten four men cried once again Ouang Soui
may he live for 10 thousand years
      TCHIN-TSONG
ouan soui, may he live for ten thousand years
      who said don't worry about coming ages
      the people need time to breathe
      295
And he made terms with the tartars, paid ’em in silk and in silver
to keep ’em quiet as far as the wall
And the King of Khitan set court at Tchongking
our lord TCHIN going mumbo
and they buried him with the tracts about heaven
which had wrought his dishonour

et 1022

and GIN TSONG cleaned out the taozers
and the tartars began using books
Han, Khitan, tartar wars, boredom of
Money and all that, stabilization, probably racket 1069
And now Fou-Pié to whom we owed the peace of 1042 with the tartars

returned and was kept and made minister
and CHIN-TSONG lived soberly
with no splurge of table or costumes
and at this time began Ngan
(or more fully Ouang-Ngan-che) to demand that they reset
the market tribunals, posting every day what was on sale and what the right price of it

as had been under TCHEOU emperors
and that a market tax shd/ go to the emperor from this thereby relieving the poor of all douanes
giving them easy market for merchandise
and enlivening commerce
by making to circulate the whole realm’s abundance
and said he knew how hard it wd/ be to find personnel
to look after this, as when YAO had appointed Koen
who could not, and then YU who had drawn off the flood water
And these changes annoyed, greatly, the bureaucrats

296
whom he sent to confino
that is the most stubborn
and got younger men to replace 'em
And Liu-hoei said Ngan was a twister
but the Emperor sent back Hoei’s protest
So Hoei begged to retire, and
was sent out to Tengtcheou as governor
And Ngan saw land lying barren
because peasants had nowt to sow there
whence said Lend 'em grain in the spring time
that they can pay back in autumn
with a bit of an increase, this wd/ augment the reserve,
This will need a tribunal
and the same tribunal shd/ seek
   equity
for all lands and all merchandise
   according to harvest and soil
so that the emperor’s tithes shd/ be proportionate
   to the rarity or the abundance of merchandise
to make commerce more easy, that the folk be not
   overburdened
nor yet the imperial revenue be made less
and Ngan made yet a third point
that was to fix the value of money
   and to coin enough denars
that shd/ stay always on the same footing
and Fan-chungin protested

but
Heo-king argued for Ngan
   no man is forced to borrow this grain in spring time
if peasants find it no advantage
   they will not come borrow it
and Sse-ma, said, all right in theory
   but the execution will be full of abuse
they’ll take it, but not bring it back

297
TSONG of TANG put up granaries
    somewhat like those you want to establish
a measure of ten or twelve pounds cost no more than ten pence
    and when the price was put up
they went on buying
    and the whole province was ruined

CHIN stayed pro-Ngan, and it was suggested that
drought was due to Ngan’s reforms,
whereeto Ngan said droughts had happened before
and at the 12th moon of the 17th year of this Emperor
Ssé-ma Kouang, Fan Tsuyu and Lieou Ju offered the
HISTORY, called

ad 1084 Tsé-ten tong kuen bang mou
    on the model of Tso kieou ming
and this began with the 23rd year of
OUEI-LIE of TCHEOU dynasty
    and was in 294 books
Honour to CHIN-TSONG the modest
Lux enim per se omnem in partem
Reason from heaven, said Tcheou Tun-y
    enlighteneth all things
seipsum seipsum diffundit, risplende
    Is the beginning of all things, et effectu,
Said Ngan YAO, CHUN were thus in government
Died now the master of Nenuphar
Mandarins oppressing peasants to get back their grain loans,
    and his dictionary is, they say, coloured with hochang
interpretations and Taozer, that is Ngan’s
    and merchants in Caifong put up their shutters in mourning
    for Ssé-kouang
anti-tao, anti-bhud, anti-Ngan
    whose rules had worked 20 years
    till Ssé-kouang reversed ’em
Students went bhud rather than take Kung via Ngan,
Flood relief, due to Ngan?
joker somewhere?
came Tsai King pro-Ngan, probably crooked
and they put Ngan’s plaque in a temple
HOEI went taozer, an I suppose
Tsai ran to state usury The tartar lord
wanted an alphabet
by name Akouta, ordered a written tongue for Kin tartars

And a fox walked into the Imperial palace
and took his seat on the throne
a mad man ran shrieking change, tartars more tartars
tartars pass over Hoang-ho
And they used paper notes when coin was too heavy for transport

and redeemed those notes at one third/
And there were ever all sorts of disturbers
For there were the tartars, Khtan, that had
taken the old Turk’s country,
and these tartars are called also Leao
And there are Kin tartars, that were under Akouta
and these are called also Nutche, from north of Corea,
and there were the hordes of Ghengiz (TAI-TSOU, Témougün)
of whom was CHI-TSOU or Koublai
Hoang ho, Hoang ho, tartars pass over Hoang ho
SUNG died of taxes and guncracks
Mongrels in fish-skin (shagreen, or shark’s skin)
till 1157 the Kin used coin made in China
and Oulo stopped swapping silk for the toys of Hia, ad 1177
said men cannot eat jewels
Oulo of Kin, greatest of Kin, under him were books set
into Nutche

in his reign were only 18 beheaded
but his brat was run by his missus;
and they had an ideological war
‘mediocrity’s childhood lasts into middle age’

299
they brought out a text book on music
GHINGIZ (Tchinkis) hearing of alphabets
    hearing of *mores*
and saw a green unicorn speaking
    fumee maligne in the underground 
    said Yéliu Tchutsai tax, don’t exterminate
    you will make more if you tax ’em
this was a new idea to the mongols
who wanted to turn all land into grazing
    and saw no use for human inhabitants
these mongrels bein’ ’orsemen
Ten percent tax on wine, three and \( \frac{1}{3} \)rd on necessities
    mohammeds say different
make more anyhow if you tax ’em
SUNG falling, Antzar went against Kin
by Tang and Teng, let ’em pass
Billets, biglietti, as coin was too heavy for transport,
but redeemed the stuff at one third
And Ou-Kiai had another swat at the tartars
and licked 'em
And Yu-Tchong, governor of Kiangtcheou in the Chensi
said my spies have told me etc/
easy to start a war,
not easy to finish one
Sung died of levying taxes
guncracks, Sung died under Hoei the slider,
And there was a man named Tchinkis in Tartary
hearing of alphabets, morals, mores
and a man named Yeliu-Tchutsai
Yelu apaoki Ouanyen akouta,
of Kin, of Khitan, and Genghis of Yuen,
hearing of alphabets
and Yelu Tchutsai said to Ogotai

tax, don't exterminate
You'll make more by taxing the blighters
thus saved several millyum lives of those chinamen
Bojars thought land was for grazing
ten percent tax on hooch, 33rd on necessities
And they tried to stop the Tartars on Hoang Ho
day falls like a fluttering flag
East princes went by the valley of box wood
to cover Mt Kua1 with a palace .
‘There is’, said the Taozers,
‘A medicine that gives immortality’
and ships sent (li Sao) to Japan
Mt Tai Haku is 300 miles from heaven
lost in a forest of stars,
Slept on the pine needle carpet
sprinkled horse blood
praying no brave man be born among Mongols
Ouen yan Tchin hochang of Kin

YAO, CHUN, YU controller of waters
Bridge builders, contrivers of roads
gave grain to the people
kept down the taxes
Hochang, eunuchs, taoists and ballets
night-clubs, gimcracks, debauchery
Down, down! Han is down
Sung is down
Hochang, eunuchs, and taozers
empresses' relatives, came then a founder
saying nothing superfluous
cleared out the taozers and grafters, gave grain
opened the mountains
Came taozers, hochang and debauchery
And litterati fought fiercer than other men to keep out the mogul

drifting dung-dust from the North
Hochang southward like rabbits
half a million in one province only
mus ingens, ingens, noli meum granum comedere
No slouch ever founded a dynasty
Died Kin Lusiang, historian and Confucian
all mulberries frozen in Pa Yang
Where were two million trees and beyond that
Litterati fought fiercer than other men
Hail breaking the trees and walls
in I-Tching-tcheou

Crops gone
Against Ogotai's catapults Nik-ia-su used powder
May the white birds remember this warrior, good at logistics
Ozin (Wodin) Youriak had 'em set out mulberry trees
Ghenso was for no taxes, grew up as a labourer
A hundred chi of rice for ten denars
that is an ½ ounce of silver
ZinKwa observed that gold is inedible
Stored grain against famine
observed that jade is inedible
And they used invisible writing
in Ten Bou’s time came a white phoenix
and in this time was Yelü Tchutsai
Meng Kong still held against Mogols
Han, Lang, Ouen, Kong,
Mie, Kien, Tchong, King
Fou, Pong, Chun King
gone
Vendome, Beaugency, Notre Dame de Clery,
and they took law against Yelü, but his leaving
was 13 flutes, his lute and his library
to refute charge of embezzlement
And after him died Meng Kong
Kujak was crowned
And the first day they put on their white clothes
and the second day red robes
and the third day were all lords in violet,
scarlet the fourth day, and Kujak went against Hungary
made war on Poland, on Prussia
and Mengko took off taxes
And in Cai Fong they made a grain dividend
and gave instruction in farming
ploughs, money, ammassi

YAO, SHUN, YU, Kung
TCHIN OUANG, OUEN, Ghengiz Khan
And Mengko went into Bagdad, went into Kukano
and died by the wall at Ho-tcheou
Ogotai reigned for nine years
Kublai ascended Mt Hianglou
the Kiang full of war junks
that SUNG thought security
LI TSONG believed his news service wrongly
Kublai before him
and about him damned rascals, courtesans, palace women
Cliques, easy wars without justice
And Kublai said Sung laws very beautiful unlike their conduct
Kiassé harmed SUNG more than Mongols
North is the cradle of mongols
Pasepa gave them their alphabet
1000 words mongol, and 41 letters
SUNG sank by Yai island The line of Ghengiz called YUEN

AD 1278 this dynasty mo’gol
Hoang-ho’s fount in a sea of stars
Ouang tchí slew Ahama Ouen Tiensiang was faithful
War scares interrupt commerce Money was now made of brass
and profit on arms went to the government
wine taxed high, settlers licensed
Lou-chí brought back the grafters (Ahama’s)
and boosted the tea tax
Tchin-kin disgusted by the size of the tax receipts
and L Sieuen staved off a war with Japan
staved off a war on Annam
said Taxes are not abundance
Yeliu resumed the imperial college, gathering scholars
KUBLAI was a buggar for taxes
Sangko stinking with graft
Ouantse made a law code
eliminated 250 tribunals, that mostly did nowt but tax

AD 1295 KUBLAI died heavy with years
his luck was good ministers, save for the treasury
As hunger alone drove them to brigandage
they wd/ continue bandits till fed'
This known in the time of TIMOUR
The last SUNG fled in what was left of a navy
went down in sea waves, came mongols
of Ghengiz
rose KUBLAI
HIA, CHANG, TCHEOU
were great lines till Kungfutseu
Then were HAN
    TČIN
    TANG
    SUNG
Then these mongols or YUEN
Ghengiz, Ogotai, KUBLAI KHAN
that came into Empire
From the Isle of Yai, no more SUNG counting
and mogols stood over all China
89 years more till MING came, 1368
that is from Ghengiz an hundred and 60 (Cambuskin)
And in south province Tchin Tiaouen had risen
and took the city of Tchang tcheou
offered marriage to Ouang Chi,
who said It is an honour
I must first bury Kanouen His body is heavy
His ashes were light to carry
Bright was the flame for Kanouen
    Ouang Chi cast herself into it, Faithful forever
    High the hall TIMOUR made her

And in the 8th moon the public works and corvee department
presented GIN TSONG a volume on mulberry culture
by Miao Haokien where he explains in detail the
growing of silk worms
and of unwinding cocoons

bc 202
ad 265
ad 618
ad 910
and the Emperor had this engraved with all diagrams
and distributed throughout all China
nor had any emperor more care to find men of merit—
doing what KUBLAI had intended—

than had Aulipata called GIN TSONG

(Algraptoou khan) honouring Kung with the rites
And his son died of assassins
died of the gang of Tiemoutier, lamas, foés,
shit and religion always stinking in concord
Came Jason against these assassins
came CHUNTI last of the mogul
Two million families went down in famine
blood rained on the high land
green hair came down like rain
Hanjong levelled the temples
his folk burst into joy
to put land back under tillage
CHUNTI came to the college, as had not in 12 years of reign
gave a silver seal to Kung's epigon
but gangsters continued
a pirate declined to turn mandarin,
a comet exploded in Pleiades
Hoang-ho shifted its bed
and they said that the Mile Buddha
had come down to turn out the mogul,
pseudo-Sung put on red hats
Tienouan beat the rebels, Taipou was killed by rebels
Singki respected
and the lamas put on a ballet for CHUNTI
in ivory headgear
castagnettes crinkling and clacking, and a Tang dance
without fancy clothes
Kongpei said to Toto Don't open dispatches
Dragon barge drifted with music
Statue poured water amidship
Spirits struck the night watches
they say CHUNTI invented this clockwork
The Red Caps called their candidate Ming Ouan
as if emperor
Left monkhood and put manhood on
to end the line of Ghengiz khan
Yuentchang ceased being hochang
took Ito Yen without pillage
and passed over Kiang river
conquered the Taiping province
Comet in Tchang star, over Tai Ming shone the meteor
broom-shaped
Ming coming out of South Country, In 35 years' dissolution
CHUNTI ceased from the throne
Died Yukiou of more than ten wounds
Now in Chang-tou was ruin
the high house of KUBLAI cast down
Came Ming slowly, a thousand, an hundred thousand
the pirate Kouetchin came to him
At court, eunuchs and grafters
among mongols no man trusted other
The empress' folk in Corea killed off king Peyen
Of MING were now 200,000
that fought three days in the boat fight
there by lake Peyan
to Hoang Ho the river
Yeougin and the Tching brothers
till Leou Lean was arrowed
And they left Tchin-li his father's treasure
but took his grain for the people
Came MING thus to KianKing, say 1368
For crime after TIMOUR the mandate
left YUEN mongols
No slouch ever founded a dynasty
From Ghengiz were 8 score years until MING time

307
Said now YUENTCHANG
suis fils d’un pauvre laboureur.
In a village of Ssetcheou in the province of Kiangnan
at seventeen was made shaveling
then enrolled under Tsehing the captain
This is called Destiny
Schicksal to bring peace to the Empire
Li, Su, Tong and I
were four musketeers
We were workmen in the same village
we were plain sojers together
If we can take Chantong province, we can take Pekin
(and did so, 1368)
He said to Su Ta Do as you deem
CHANG, CHOU, and HAN rose by talents
Once we four were lucky to have even canvas coats
Mongols are fallen
from losing the law of Chung Ni
(Confucius)
HAN came from the people
How many fathers and husbands are fallen
Make census
Give rice to their families
Give them money for rites
Let rich folk keep their goods by them
Let the poor be provided
I came not against YUEN
but against grafters and rebels
I rebelled not against KUBLAI, not against Ghengizkhan
but against lice that ate their descendants
TAI TSONG
KAO TSEU
TAI TSOU
and now HONG VOU three hundred, three hundred
each had 300 years by the mandate
five cycles of 60 years
Mongols were an interval

YAO

SHUN

HAN

TCHEU

'Once again war is over. Go talk to the savants.'
He gave fur coats to the troops in Ninghia
Showed no xenophobia. Moguls wd/ not have chinese in office
In Pekin he paid the soldiers
To peasants he gave allotments
gave tools and yoke oxen
No eunuchs to serve save as domestics
'Don't believe all you are told by officials
'I suggest', said HONG VOU, 'that you get a faculty
a good faculty before increasing the number of students.'
He declined arab cosmetics
    Capn Ye-ouang built an ice wall
to keep off the Yuen
    which they took for a real wall
‘Coreans are gentle by nature’
    and that year the Emperor died
Five planets were in conjunction
In ’84 died General Li-ouen, in ’85 Su Ta
In 1386 peace
HONG VOU declined a treatise on Immortality
    offered by Taozers, Et
En l’an trentunieme de son Empire
    l’an soixante de son eage
HONG VOU voyant ses forces affoiblir
    dict Que la vertu t’inspire, Tchu-ouen
Vous, mandarins fideles, lettres, gens d’armes
    Aidez mon petit-fils a soutenir
La dignite de cest pouvoir
    le poids de son office
Et comme au Prince OUEN TI
    jadis des HAN
Faictes moi mes funerailles
And when Kien Ouén was throned
his uncle set to unthrone him, saying
As Tcheou-kong looked after Tching-ouang his
nephew

protect him from the guiles of his ministers
And when the palace cd/ no more hold out
they remembered a box left by Hong Vou

wherein was written

Go out by the gate of Kouemen
Under night dark, follow the aqueduct till you come to the
temple of Chin Lo-koan
And in the red chest was habit of hochang
and diploma of hochang

Nine men went with Kien Ouén Ti

and at Kouemen gate, messire Ouangchin, the taoist
beat with his head on the ground, crying Ouan Soui
may you live for 10,000 years

Hong Vou came to me in a vision

saying go to the gate at Kouemen

and that I row you to Chin-lo-koan

Were nine mandarins, were Yang-long and Ye Hihien
that went thus with Kien Ti, took monkhood,
and he was wandering for 35 years until Yng-Tsong
from one hiding place to another

Yong Lo did 20 years heavy police work
To whom came an envoy from Bengal
And Malacca came into our Empire,
And Yang Lo commanded a 'summa',
that is that the gist of the books be corrected
And Mahamou sent in tribute of horses

Gin Tsong was ten months on the throne
Under tartars had all gone feudal And in 1430 was peace
Came YNG-TSONG a child of eight years,
eunuchs as wet-rot in the palace
   HONG VOU restored Imperial order
yet now came again eunuchs, taozers and hochang
   Armourers worked day and night
YUKIEN burnt the forage round Pekin
against tartar horses
this was in days of KING TI
   Fan-kuang took burning arrows
and lances of the sort that one throws
Yesien, Peyen, Tiemour came up under the walls at Pekin
Che-heng and Yukién were defenders
   'no longer amused by their promises'
In ⁵² was Emperor's grain ration
   for famine in Honan, for famine in Shantung
a million six hundred thousand measures of grain
And for war they made 15 foot carrochs
   with a case slung below for provisions
   (vide Valturio)
and a cannon to forrard, a turret bordered with lances
we had a thousand such carrochs
   counting they wd/ fill a field of four li
and these were never brought into action

AD 1459
Died Yukién the restorer, that had so vile a reward
   by his own hand, in prison
Ché-heng turned to magicians
   a man full of himself
Now were the new maps published There was a rebellion
   of eunuchs

HIEN TSONG the idolater did posthumous honour to Yukién
decreed Kungfuteu was an Emperor
   to be so held in all rites,
   Drove out the taozers and hochang
yet for one eunuch, Hoai-ngan, one might forgive many
   eunuchs

312
Tho' they tried a star chamber
and held it all of four years
till HIEN TSONG removed them
another Lord seeking elixir
seeking the transmutation of metals
seeking a word to make change

HOAI of SUNG was nearly ruined by taozers
HIEN of TANG died seeking elixir
and in '97 they made a law code
a bear walked into Pekin unnoticed
though they strafed the watch for allowing it
and there were 53 million folk in the Empire
at tribute average of five measures
of, say, 100 lbs each
‘OU TI of LÉANG, HOEI-TSONG of SUNG
were more than all other Emperors
Laoist and foéist, and came both to an evil end
To hell with the pyramid
YAO and SHUN lived without any such monument
TCHEOU KONG and Kungfutseu certainly wd/ not have
ordered one
nor will it lengthen YR MAJESTY’S days
It will shorten the lives of YR subjects
they will, many of 'em, die under new taxes'
Died HIAO TSONG aged 36, after peace and his 18 years
on the throne
And 8 bloody eunuchs conspired with Lieu,
thunderbolt fell, naturally, on the palace
From HONG VOU were an hundred and forty years
till now OU TSONG, a minor,
and 140 would be till the MANCHU, new mongol
And when Lieou-k'in the castrat was arrested
they found in his buildings
gold bars 240 thousand, of about 10 tael each
15 millions in money
5 million bars silver, of about 50 tael each
2 measures of unset jewels
thus shaking the Emperor's confidence
In 1512 came 'bachelors men', that were horse thieves
Died OU TSONG the lazy
And the Empress chose CHI- TSONG successor
who was son (aine) of the second son of the Emperor
HIEN TSONG
he was a writer of verses,
in fact he said he wd/ like to resign
and she (TCHANG CHI) told them to lay hold of Kiang-p'ing
and they found in his cellarage
70 caskets of gold
2 thousand 200 caskets of silver
500 caskets of mixed
400 great plates, gold and silver
not to count silk of the first grade, pearls,
cut stones and jewels
Came again Mansour the tartar
and tartars said they wanted a market for horses
Jap sailors drove chinks to embargo
'no trade save with our regnoles'
And were five planets in the constellation of Yng-che
ad 1536 CHI- TSONG did rites at the MING tombs
on Mt Tien-cheou
Japs burnt the salt works at Hai men
Oua-chi led troops against them
who called themselves 'wolves of our Lady'
And Japs feared only this lady Oua-chi
Pirates almost took Fou-kien
INBU put order in Sun land, Nippon, in the beginning
of all things
where were DAI till Shogun Joritomo
These DAI were of heaven descended, so saying
Gods were their forebears Till the Shogun
or crown general put an end to internal wars
And DAI were but reges sacrificoli after this time
in Mlaco, with formalities
wearing gold-flowered robes
At each meal was a new clay dish for their service
‘Descended from Ten Seo DAISIN
that had reigned for a million years’
All these lords say they are of heaven descended
and they ran into debt to keep up appearance
they were there busy with sciences, poetry, history
dancing, in Mlaco, and music, playing at jeu de paume and
escrime
with a garrison to keep watch on ’em
and to keep ’em from interfering with business
So came a ‘butler to a person of quality’
Messire Undertree
a slave, in Sa Mo a fish-vendor
a stud-keeper,
that made war on Corea
and was called WAR GOD post mortem
And because of the hauteur of
Portagoose prelates, they drove the Xtians out of Japan
till were none of that sect in the Island
And in the 5th moon of the 20th year of OUAN LI
with ships new conditioned
Messire Undertree went against the Lord Lipan
boozing king of Korea
and four towns opened their gates to the Nippons

and he, Undertree, came to Pinyang the chief city

destroying the royal tombs

and the Koreans ran yowling to China

seeking help of the emperor OUAN LI

At this time were ‘the pirates incorporate’

Ku ching the imperial tutor said I was seduced

by imposers

CHIN SONG had come aged 10 to the throne

And on t’other side was the question of horse fairs, and tartars

of whom were Nutche or savage,

these traded at Kanyuen

and the other great hordes, Pe and Nan-koan

that were beyond the great wall fighting each other

and the Nutche gave refuge to mongols

when the mongrels were driven from China by MING lords

and they were so poor they were driven to peddling

ginseng, beaver pelts horse hair

and fur of martes zibbeline

seven such hordes united, and drave MING before them

But Nutche of Nankoen, first fought the wild Nutché

in the 4th year of Suen Te

They stopped paying tribute 1430 or thereabouts

and a diplomat said to the Tartars

You have lost yr/ market for ginseng

you have lost horse fairs

by fighting each other

And on t’other side, was Undertree making war in Korea

and Pere Ricci brought a clock to the Emperor

that was set in a tower

And Ku Tchang wasn’t safe, even buried,

Court ladies in cabal, gangsters set to defame him

till his son hanged himself from the worry
And the eunuchs of Tientsin brought Pere Matheau to court
where the Rites answered
Europe has no bonds with our empire
and never receives our law
As to these images, pictures of god above and a virgin
they have little intrinsic worth. Do gods rise boneless to heaven
that we should believe your bag of their bones?
The Han Yu tribunal therefore considers it useless
to bring such novelties into the PALACE,
we consider it ill advised, and are contrary
to receiving either these bones or père Mathieu
The emperor CHIN TSONG received him

ten thousand brave men, ten thousand
desperate sieges
like bells or a ghazel
treacheries, and romances,
and now the bull tanks didn’t work
from the beginning of China, great generals, faithful adherents,
To echo, desperate sieges, sell outs
bloody resistance, and now the bull tanks didn’t work
sieges from the beginning of time until now
sieges, court treasons and laziness
Against order, lao, bhud and lamas,
night clubs, empresses’ relatives, and hoang miao,
poisoning life with mirages, ruining order, TO KALON
And Ti Koen heard cries from the forest
whence came the bull tanks
came great cars built like ships fifteen feet high
by a hundred, three deckers
carried on great wheels of stone
drawn each by an hundred or more hundred oxen
But Tchu-ye and his men
made their sortie
Cast petards that frightened the oxen,
thereby wai cats were turned over
and Tchu-ye's men slaughtered the siegers

HOAI TSÖNG fell before tartars, 5 ly from Tsunhoa
TAI TSÖNG of Manchu took them the law from China
forbad manchus marry their sisters
Yellow belt for the Emperor
red belt for the princess of blood
Told all to cut off their pig tails
and south Ming had to fear more from rottenness inside
than from the Manchu north and north east
LI koen viceroy had spent all this money, not paying the
troops

who turned bandit
And the Lord of MANCHU wrote to the MING lord saying
We took arms against oppression
and from fear of oppression
not that we wish to rule over you
When in Suen fou I met with YR officers
I sacrificed on this oath, a black bull to earth
a white horse to the Spirit of Heaven
although they were quite subordinate officers
I did this from respect to YR PERSON
as peace oath
to show that we wanted peace
Where to all my actions have tended
I offered to extradite criminals
to give back droves stolen
And to this offer I had no answer
I don't mean no proper answer
I had no answer whatever
And Kong Yeou came to join TAI TSÖNG
and Tai sent an hetman to greet this Kong, rebel,
who came with boats arms munitions and furniture,
an hundred thousand folk came with Kong Yeou

319
And TAI TSONG said No tatars favoured of heaven
have stayed boxed within their own customs
Moguls took letters from lamas
I a free lord without overlord
will adopt such law as I like, in my right to adopt it
I take letters from China
which is not to say that I take orders from any man
I take laws, but not orders
Thereafter he graded his officers
Aba tchan, Maen tchan, Tihali tchan
on mandarin system
and four more islands came to him
and he TAI set exams in the Chinese manner
for 16 bachelors, first class
31 bachelors, seconds, and 181 thirds
and he made a Berlitz, Manchu, chinese and mongul
and gave prizes, and camped next year Kourbang tourha
Here Mongrels came to him, and thence into China southward
by gorges
the gorges of Ho-che near Ton,
and by Tai chen gorge west of Taitong
naming Chensi as next place of muster
(TAI TSONG, son of TAI TSOU, ruling from Mougden)
1625/35
Chose learning from Yao, Shun and Kungfutseu,
from Yu leader of waters
And in the seventh moon this monarch of Tartary
coming near unto Suen-hoa-fou wrote to the governor
Your sovran treats me as enemy
without asking what forces my action
you are, indeed, subjects of a great realm
but the larger that empire, the more shd/ it strive toward peace
If children are cut off from parents
if wives can not see their husbands
if yr houses are devast and your riches carried away
this is not of me but of mandarins
   Not I but yr/ emperor slaughters you
and yr/ overlords who take no care of yr/ people
   and count soldiers as nothing

And toward the end of the 8th moon
Tengyun sent in dispatches I have beaten the tartars
   I have slaughtered great numbers Which he had not.
Whereup TAI TSONG wrote him I will send a thousand
to meet any ten thousand

If you fear to risk that, send a thousand
   I will meet them with an hundred
Hoping this will teach you not to lie to your Emperor
And after the next raid offered peace
   And after vain waiting an answer
His tartar folk again asked him to be Emperor
and he said If the King of Corea accepts me
Whereon the Tartars wrote the King of Corea
   Eight ROYAL PRINCES OF MANCHU
18 great lords of our banners to the King of Corea
As heaven appears to desire it
   we accept our King to be Emperor
having begged him to take this mandate
   The Mogul princes have joined us
HONG VOU brought the land under one rule
Before him the Kin were united
and after them was YUEN, entirety
And the Mongols wrote to Corea
49 PRINCES MOGUL, to the King of Corea
200 years under MING
   and now turn against them
because of the crimes of their mandarins
   we join Manchu to make end of oppression
The weakness of the Ming troops, the faithlessness
   of their commanders
show that their MANDATE is fallen
we now recognize TAI TSONG of MANCHU
Our blood in his service
For two years we have besought him to take IMPERIAL title
Four hundred thousand Mogul, their quivers and arrows
are back of this
And Corea replied in the negative
And next year TAI TSONG took throne
third moon, 1635 anno domini
Put the three races in office
as moguls after Ghengis had not done
and continued the raiding
round Peking, into Shantung (gallis Chantong)
and into Kiangnan, returning with plunder
Thus until Ousan invited them to put down the rebels
Rice was at one mark silver the measure
in Kai fong
and human meat sold in market
Litse's gangsters over all Honan
Li Sao weep, weep over Kai fong, Kuentsong the bloody
and Litse called himself Emperor
Ming troops were unpaid
Eunuchs devoured the taxes, the Prime minister
could not get hold of them
And the castrats opened the gates of Pekin to rebels
till HOEI died hung in his belt
and there was blood in the palace Li Sao, Li Sao,
wrong never ending
Likoue faithful to death, and then after
and in this day Ousan asked in the Manchu
TAI TSONG was dead these two years,
his brothers ruling as counsel
Atrox MING, atrox finis
the nine gates were in flame
Manchu with Ousan put down many rebels
Ousan offered to pay off these Manchu
who replied then with courtesy
we came for Peace not for payment
came to bring peace to the Empire
in Pekin they cried OUAN SOUI
a thousand, ten thousand years, A NOI
ei jen, ouan soui, Ousan, Ousan
peace maker Ousan, in the river, reeds,
flutes murmured Ousan
Brought peace into China, brought in the Manchu
Litse thought to gain Ousan,
roused Ousan and Ousan
remembered his father
dead by the hand of Litse
\[ \tau \acute{a} \delta' \, \delta' \, \acute{e} \chi e \eta \]
LIX

De libro CHI-KING sic censeo

wrote the young MANCHU, CHUN TCHI,

less a work of the mind than of affecls

brought forth from the inner nature

here sung in these odes

Urbanity in externals, virtu in internals

some in a high style for the rites

some in humble,

for Emperors, for the people

all things are brought to precisions

that we shd/ learn our integrity

that we shd/ attain our integrity

Ut animum nostrum purget, Confucius ait, dirigatque

ad lumen rationis

perpetuale effecto/

That this book keep us in due bounds of office

the norm

show what we shd/ take into action,

what follow within and persistently

CHI KING ostendit incitatque Vir autem rectus

et libidinis expers ita domine servat

with faith, never tricky, obsequatur parentis

nunquam deflectat

all order comes into such norm

igitur meis encomius, thearefor this preface

CHUN TCHI anno undecesimo

(a d 1655)

periplum, not as land looks on a map

but as sea bord seen by men sailing

Now tarters in the murk night

sent great numbers of sojers with lanthorns

which they held up very high

324
and thus spread light on proceedings
causing great fear in Nanking
so the last mungsters fled out by the Tchinkiang road
And the ammural put to sea thinking perhaps that
a few minutes more resistance
  wd/ be of no mortal use
And on the tenth came an officer
to say that the port was in tartar hands
But Milord the Prince and his eating companions
were in no shape to take in the message
  They weren't sober till the following midnight
whereon they skedaddled
  And the Nankings set up a new emperor  *ad 1645*
And the order to off pigtails stiffened resistance
put new guts into mungsters
Kouei born to ill fortune
no mungster cd/ trust any other, cd/ agree with any six othes
  utile publique, motif trop eleve
for vile courtiers
and when the young MANCHU was 14 they gave him to
  wife a mogul
and took in Galileo's astronomy,
  chucked the mohametan
And there came a hong-mao or red-headed Dutchman
And the portagoose to Macao
  and they say that the Emperor CHUN TCHI
died of sorrow, for the death of one of his queens
  an officer's wife who had risen
And the four regents put eunuchs out of high office
a thousand purged out of palace
and a half ton block of iron inscribed
  Let there be no Eunuch in office hereafter
And in '64 they putt out the Xtians
Portageese were confined to Macao

Thus KANG HI

325
who played the spinet on Johnnie Bach’s birthday
do not exaggerate; he at least played on some such instrument
and learned to pick out several tunes (European)
and were demarked the borders of Russia
with a portagoose and a frog priest to interpret
to whom each a robe brocaded with dragons
but not embroidered

and short coats of marten, satin lining, gold buttons
Pereira and Gerbillon
made mandarins second order
And that embassy went out via Mt Paucity
and paid visit to the bo fo, the lama who dies not
as he sat on a pair of great cushions
one brocade and the other plain yellow
who blessed them with tea and a luncheon

and in another room assez mal propre
singing his prayers was another
and in yet another temple apartment another said frankly
he didn’t see how he cd/ have lived in another body
before this and in any case had no such remembrance
but only the bo fo’s word

and they went on toward the Hans of Kalkas
where they got order to turn about and come home
was a war on between Eleutes and Kalkas
and to tell the Oros (the O Rossians) to meet ’em at Selinge
or some other place on the frontier
to determine frontiers
which they accomplished next year at Nipchou

With these ambassadors were a lot of domestics
five thousand 800 sojers
and a spot of artillery

who all passed the gt wall at Cha houkouen
And KANG walked to his grandmother’s funeral
a distance of 500 ly from the capital

326
And this embassy was concerning the Amur frontier coming from Petersburg but we wanted our martin sables, our huntin’ that was on the north side of the Amur where are mountains and great lakes in the valleys Year 28th of KANG HI, under the 7th moon was this treaty in latin with copies in tartar and muscovite and the chinks swore by the god of Xtiens thinking nothing else wd/ have more force with the muscovites ‘To spare further bloodshed on our frontiers we here near the town of Nipchou swear peace solid, eternal state that boundary stones shall be set Pray we to the GOD of all things who seeth our hearts that if any man here have reservation or plot his own profit in violence to this treaty he die before he reach a ripe age So the envoys embraced to the music of instruments and the rhoosians (Orosians) served a sort of lunch to the chinese ambassadors confitures and three sorts of wine vintage of europe and this was due to the frog and the portagoose Gerbillon and Pereira to Gerbillon in the most critical moment that he kept their tempers till they came to conclusion
So the Jesuits brought in astronomy (Galileo’s, an heretic’s) music and physics from Europe, Grimaldi, Intorcetta, Verbiest, Koupelin Subject of yr/ Majesty, prescribed of the tribune of rites True that the Europeans have passed zealously many dangers and have brought us astronomy, and founded cannon which have served us in civil wars, and that one shd/ reward their services in negotiating with the ORosians.

They have not made any trouble We permit lamas, hochangs and taotses to go to their churches.

It wd/ seem unwarranted to forbid only these Europeans to go to their temples We deem therefore that they be so permitted indiscriminate to pray and burn perfumes.

3rd day 2nd moon of the 31st year of KANG HI 17 grandees of the Empire, whereof eleven cabinet ministers of this EMPEROR

Les pères Gerbillon, Fourteres, Bournat took quinine to the palace, anno domini 1693 Hence the Jesuit church in Pekin in the Hoang Tchang that is the palace enclosure And Feyenköpfi in the Kaldan war was fighting Eleutes and Mohamedans and the Emperor shot six quail de suite with six arrows and sent the Crown Prince an Eleute horse saying I don’t know that chinese bean fodder will suit him Herewith some Kalkas sheep for prime mutton yr affectionate father KANG HI
Hoang Ho is frozen. In fact the Ortes country seems to be pretty much as we thought it in Pekin, small huntin' quite pleasant, a lot of pheasants and hares pasturage excellent. Hoang Ho fruz 1/2 a ft thick. Ortes very orderly, have lost none of their mongol habits, their princes in concord, no usury Clever especially in lookin' after their animals, clumsy bowmen, but hit their mark And General Feyenkopf wrote him that the Eleutes had caved in and KANG HI gave a fur cap to the envoy and his (KANG HI'S) horse sweat pink as in legend the horses of Taouen land, the Tien ma, or horses of heaven and this horse in particular had been taken in the battle of Tchaomed and they had a grand show in Pekin for next new year's Mongols, Kaldans and Eleutes 'It is easy after this to be sure that all lamas are traitors Keep these prisoners in separate rooms, sold to the Tipa who is a liar I have taken the sun 38° 34' 1 e one degree 20 less here than in Pekin' KANG HI Dogs bark only at strangers And at Paichen KANG HI was pleased with the pasture land, delayed his return to the capital, stayed stag-hunting outside the great wall while Kalda had grabbed Samarkand and Bokara for the mohammeds 1699 peace year in all Tartary Grimaldi, Pereira, Tony Thomas and Gerbillon sent in their placet sic European litterati
having heard that the Chinese rites honour Kung-fu-tseu
and offer sacrifice to the Heaven etc/
and that their ceremonies are grounded in reason
now beg to know their true meaning and in particular
the meaning of terms for example Material
Heaven and Changti meaning its ruler
Does the manes of Confucius
accept the grain, fruit, silk, incense offered
and does he enter his cartouche?
The European church wallahs wonder if this can be reconciled
And the archbish of Antioch spent a year in Canton
mousing round but not coming to Pekin
but was, next year, permitted,
Monseigneur Maillard de Tournon
from Clemens, papa (Number XI) the Kiao Hoang
and the Portagoose king sent an envoy
and they cured KANG HI with wine from the Canaries
w'ich putt 'em up a jot higher
And too much rice went to Batavia
so our lord KANG layed an embargo
(a bit before Tommy Juffusun's)
and a tsong-ping or second class mandarin
putt up a petition
AGAINST Europes and Xtianity
That there had been nine red boats into Macao
Dutchmen, red-heads or Englanders
Japan, sez Tching mao, is the only considerable kingdom
to east of us
and Japan kept peace even all through the great Ming rebellion
Siam and Tonkin pay tribute,
only danger to us is from these Europeans
by Hong-mao I mean any nordic barbarian
there are Yenkeli and Yntsa (meanin' froggies)
and Holans
all equally barbarous

330
I have knocked around at sea for some years
and the Dutch are the worst of the lot of them,
porifik fgurs,
their vessels stand any wind and carry a hundred cannon
if ten of 'em get into Canton
who knows what cd/ happen
I think we shd/ stop this danger at source
or at least make 'em disarm before coming into our harbours
or have 'em come in one at a time
or unlade in a fortress
They wormed into Japan via Manilla they have been
kicked out but still try to get in again
They spend money, gather the dregs of the people, make maps
I don't know what they are up to
and that's not my province
All I know is they refruded in Manilla
And now they are top dog in Manilla
I rest my case in the tribunals of Empire
trusting that this bind-weed will not be permitted
to root in and fortify
Humbly to yr MAJESTY
Tching Mao, a sea captain
Dug up edict of '69
PERMIT only Verbiest and his colleagues
We vote to pardon all converts
provided they pull down their churches, and again May eleventh
MISSIONARIES have well served in reforming our
mathematics
and in making us cannon
and they are therefore permitted to stay
and to practice their own religion but
no chinese is to get converted
and they are not to build any churches
47 europeans have permits
they may continue their cult, and no others
Jesuits appealed that they be not confounded with Dutchmen
Let stay, if wd/ promise never see Europe again
various churches were levelled and there came an embassy from PETER of Russia

with cavalcade and drawn sabres
and a new bloke from the Kiao-hoang of Roma
Tibet was brought under and '22 was a peace year
The Emp'r' went huntin' as usual
and tiger huntin' in Hailse and died the 20th of this month at 8 in the evening

‘no DYNASTY has come in with such justice
as ours has I have not wasted the treasures of empire
considering them as the blood of the people
3 million a year on river embankments

I order that YONG TCHING succeed me

THOU SHALT NOT

lend money to sojers
Huntin' keeps manchu fit
avoid the hot summer in Pekin'

He began taking trips into Tartary
History translated to manchu Set up board of translators
Verbiest, mathematics
Pereira professor of music, a treatise in chinese and manchu
Gerbillon and Bouvet, done in manchu
revised by the emperor as to questions of style
A digest of philosophy (manchu) and current Reports on the memoires des academies des sciences de Paris
Quinine, a laboratory set up in the palace
He ordered 'em to prepare a total anatomy, et qu'ils veillèrent à la purete du langage
et qu'on n'employât que des termes propres
(namely CH'ing ming)

En son Palais divers ateliers
wanted the best European models
fer paintin' an' scuppchure, his works in one hundred volumes
wuz emperor KANG HI 61 years
from 1662 and came after him.
Yong Tching
his fourth son, to honour his forebears
and spirits of fields
of earth

heaven
utility public
sought good of the people, active, absolute, loved
No death sentence save a man were thrice tried
and he putt out Xitianity
chinese found it so immoral
his mandarins found this sect so immoral
‘The head of a sect’ runs the law ‘who deceives folk
‘by pretending religion, ought damn well to be strangled’
No new temples for any hochang, taoists or similars

sicut in lege
False laws are that stir up revolt by pretense of virtue
Anyone but impertinent fakers wd have admitted
the truth of the Emperor’s answer
What I say now I say as Emperor
Applied to this daily and all day
Not seeing my children not seeing the Empress
till the time of mourning be ended
Xtians being such sliders and liars
Public kitchen in famine
Public works for the unemployed, 1725,
a dole, nothing personal against Gerbillon and his

Xtians are disturbing good customs
seeking to uproot Kung’s laws
seeking to break up Kung’s teaching
Officers at Tientsing
who faked rice distribution
and gave bad rice to the needy
can damn well pay up what they have embezzled
Lieu-yu-y, state examiner said

Put magazines in the 4 towns of Chan-si
(that there be set up a fondego)
Look whom you choose to administer
that these be not the overworked Governors
To keep out graft if any man have loaned rice in secret
A 100,000 pund capital
wd/ mean Thirty thousand great measures
At moderate price we can sell in the spring
to keep the market price decent
And still bring in a small revenue
which should be used for getting more next crop
AMMASSI or sane collection,
to have bigger provision next year,
that is, augment our famine reserve
and thus to keep the rice fresh in store house
IN time of common scarcity, to sell at the just price
in extraordinary let it be lent to the people
and in great calamities, give it free

Lieu-yu-y
Approved by the EMPEROR

(Un fontego *)
And in every town once a year
to the most honest citizens a dinner
at expense of the emperor
no favour to men over women
Manchu custom very old, revived now by YONG TCHING
An' woikinmen thought of If proper in field work
get 8th degree button and
right to sit at tea with the governor
One, european, a painter, one only admitted
And Pope's envoys got a melon

* Canto XXXV
335
And they druv out Lon Coto fer graftin’
sent him to confino to watch men breakin’ ground
He had boosted the salt price
And they received the volumes of history
with a pee-rade with portable cases like tabernacles
the dynastic history with solemnity
  ‘I can’t’, had said KANG HI
‘Resign’ said Victor Emanuel, you Count Cavour can resign
at your convenience
  ‘To comfort the soul of my father
Emperor now defunct and in heaven’, said YONG TCHING,
Don’t think that soft talk is wanted
you write down what you take for the facts
call pork pork in your proposals
your briefs shd/ be secret and sealed and our Emperor
  will publish at his discretion
Eleventh month 23rd day for ceremonial ploughing
  (I take it december)
Out by the Old Worker’s Hill
YONG ploughed half an hour
three princes, nine presidents did their stuff
and the peasants in gt/ mass sang the hymns
  befitting this field work
as writ in LI KI in the old days
And they sowed grain and in autumn the grain of that field
was for ceremonial purposes put in sacks of Imperial
yellow as fit for this purpose
  ‘You Christer wanna have foot on two boats
  and when them boats pulls apart
you will d/n well git a wettin’’ said a court mandarin
tellin’ ’em

And they set up a yellow pavilion
  with a buffet beneath it
And the dishes and the court silver
and in deep silence sounded suddenly trumpets
and music for the Emperor YONG TCHING
and Dom Metello and the Europeans went to their places
a cushion for Dom Metello
and the Emperor's wine was brought in, which he offered to
Dom Metello
who knelt, drank, and returned to his cushion
whereon they offered him fruit piled high in a pyramid
and the Emperor YONG said take him somewhere where
it is cooler

So they dined him and showed him a comedy
and gave him seven trunks of stuff for himself
and 35 for the Portagoose boss who had sent him
1 e he wuz honoured but cdn't spill proper gander
and the chink grandees took him down the canal
with a dinner cooked by the chefs of the Palace
and his trappings up- (as they say)- held the honour of Europe
and as to Sounou being Xitian, he wuz probably also a conspiracy
But the population of Yun-nan was growing
and the price of grain kept goin' up
Lot of land undeveloped
so they opened it
tax exemption for six years on good rice land
and for ten years on dry
and honours in proportion to
how much a bloke wd put under culture
button 8th class for enough, and diplomas
for 15 arpens A peasant got two bouquets for his cap
and a cramoi scarf and a band to walk home wiff
And a boost for any mandarin
that wd stake out new settlers
800,000 in doles
a million on canal reparations
Good of the empire of any part of the empire
concerns every mandarin
no matter where he is located
It is like a family affair
Ghost frightens no honest man. No house is
durable if perched on yr neighbor's ruin
An honest peasant is a prognostic

wrote YONG TCHING

passing in silence the other 'prognistics' of the
Governor's letter

Men are born with a fund of rightness you will
find good men in any small village
but the bureaucrats take no notice
let Chiyaeou be made a 7th class mandarin
give him 100 ounces of silver as incentive to other men
Heaven has scattered riches and poverty
but to profit on other men's loss is no better than banditry
in momentum of avarice, no longer steers his own course
Chiyaeou didn't do it on book readin'
nor by muggin' up history
Million in earthquake relief
and a thousand taels to the capital Jesuits
but expelled the rest from Canton
'they go on buying converts'

Died 1735 at 58
in the 13th year of his reign

Came KIEN, 40 years before 'our revolution'
YONG TCHING unregretted by canaglia and nitwits
'A man's happiness depends on himself,
not on his Emperor
If you think that I think that I can make any man happy
you have misunderstood the FU

福

(the Happiness ideogram) that I sent you
Thus Tching whom Coupetai had brought up,
for the number of bye-laws
for his attention to detail
unregretted by scoundrels
never had death sentences such attention
three trials, publication of details, examination,
to poorest as for the highest
CAI TSONG HIEN HOANG TI be he credited
so his son Kien Long came to the throne
in the 36th of that century—
and as to the rise of the Adamses—
Extensive Mohamedan treasures
‘Question of coin in these conquered towns is very important
I advise a few of YOUR mintage
and to leave the old pieces current
Those used here,
Haskai, yerquis and botien
are of bronze weighing about 1/5th of one of our ounces
so of these mahometan discs make a tenke
about one of our tael
There are some useless old cannon here
which I suggest we melt up for small cash
to keep commerce moving’
Tchao-hou
to his EMPEROR
from the camp before Hashan
(or Kasgar, a city in little Boucaria)

This princess entered the palace when YONG TCHING was
emperor
as ‘a young lady merely of talents
recited with beautiful voice
and had other amiable qualities’
concubine, and having a son was made queen
and for forty two years had seen him, this son,
on the first throne of Asia

339
in the 86th year of her age
posthumous EMPRESS
Hiao Ching Hien Hoang Héou
and her son as memorial
exempted his empire from the land tax
for a year as indeed he had done before on her birthdays
when she was 70 and when she reached her eightieth birthday
and now, in memoriam And he wrote
a poem on the Beauties of Mougden
and condensed the Ming histories
literary kuss, and wuz Emperor
for at least 40 years
Perhaps you will look up his verses
A cquit of evil intention
or inclination to perseverance in error
to correct it with cheerfulness
particularly as to the motives of actions
of the great nations of Europe'
for the planting
and ruling and ordering of New England
from latitude 40° to 48°
TO THE GOVERNOR AND THE COMPANIE
whereon Thomas Adams
19th March 1628
18th assistant whereof the said Thomas Adams
(abbreviated)
Merry Mount become Braintree, a plantation near Weston’s
Capn Wollaston’s became Merrymount
ten head 40 acres at 3/ (shillings) per acre
who lasted 6 years, brewing commenced by the first Henry
continued by Joseph Adams, his son
at decease left a malting establishment
Born 1735, 19th Oct old style, 30th new style John Adams
its emolument gave but a bare scanty subsistence
‘Passion of orthodoxy in fear, Calvinism has no other agent
study of theology
wd/ involve me in endless altercation
to no purpose, of no design and do no good to
any man whatsoever
not less of order than liberty
Burke, Gibbon, beautifiers of figures
middle path, resource of second-rate statesmen
produced not in Britain
tcha
tax falls on the colonists
Lord North, purblind to the rights of a continent, eye on a few London merchants no longer saw redcoat as brother or as a protector (Boston about the size of Rapallo) scarce 16,000, habits of freedom now formed even among those who scarcely got so far as analysis so about 9 o’c in the morning Lord Narf wuz bein’ impassible was a light fall of snow in Bastun, in King St and the 29th Styschire in Brattle St Murray’s barracks, and in this case was a barber’s boy ragging the sentinel so Capn Preston etc/ lower order with billets of wood and ‘just roving’ force in fact of a right sez Chawles Fwancis at same time, and in Louses of Parleymoot so fatal a precision of aim, sojers aiming’ Gent standing in his doorway got 2 balls in the arm and five deaders ‘never Cadmus ’ etc was more pregnant patriots need legal advisor measures involvin’ pro-fessional knowl-edge BE IT ENACTED / guv-nor council an’ house of assembly (Blaydon objectin’ to form ov these doggymints) Encourage arts commerce an’ farmin’ not suggest anything on my own if ever abandoned by administration of England and outrage of the soldiery the bonds of affection be broken till then let us try cases by law IF by snowballs oystershells cinders was provocation reply was then manslaughter only

342
in consideration of endocrine human emotions
unuprootable, that is, human emotions—
merely manslaughter
brand 'em in hand
but not hang 'em being mere human blighters
common men like the rest of us
subjeckk to

passions
law not bent to wanton imagination
and temper of individuals
mens sine affectu
that law rules
that it be
since affectu in 1770, Bastun
Bad law is the worst sort of tyranny Burke
disputed right to seize lands of the heathen
and give it to any king, If we be feudatory
parliament has no control over us
We are merely
under the monarch
allegiance is to the king's natural person 'The Spensers'
said Coke, hatched treason denying this
allegiance follows natural, not politic person
are we mere slaves of some other people?
Mercantile temper of Britain
constitution without appeal to higher powers unwritten
VOTED 92 to 8 against Oliver
1e against king's pay for the judges instead of
having the wigs paid by the colony
no jurors wd/ serve
These are the stones of foundation
J A's reply to the Governor
Impeachment of Oliver
These stones we built on

343
I don’t receive a shilling a month, wrote Mr Adams to Abigail in seventeen 74
June 7th approve of committee from the several colonies Bowdoin, Cushing, Sam Adams, John A and Paine (Robert)
‘mope, I muse, I ruminate’ le personnel manque we have not men for the times
Cut the overhead my dear wife and keep yr/ eye on the dairy non importation, non eating, non export, all bugwash
but until they have proved it

in experiment

no use in telling ’em
Local legislation / that is basic /
we wd consent in matters of empire trade, It is by no means essential to trade with foreign nations at all
as sez Chas Francis, China and Japan have proved it weekly in Boston Gazette from ’74 until Lexington wrote Novanglus, then shooting started allus them as putts off taking a side and lastly in superintending the preparation of bills of credit, to serve as dollars durin’ the struggle then moved for a navee

which he got, after some ridicule
Guided pubk mind in formation of state constitutions e g N York and N Carolina retain what experience has found good, central authority, war, trade, and disputes between states republican jealousy which seeks to cut off all power from fear of abuses does quite as much harm as a despotism 9th Feb to end of that year probably very laborious Birth of a Nation

privateers not independence, what is?
sovereign state
acknowledged of nations and all that sovereign state and all that

344
by other nations acknowledged
when his Brit. majesty lords commons have excluded from
crown protection
May 12th, 'as 12 months ago shd/ have been'
regards independency being moved and accepted June 7th
spies and persons counterfeiting—or abetting in same—
our continental bills of credit
or knowingly passing the same to be punished
no word, orationem, probably not elegantissimam
Routledge was elegant
'said nothing not hackneyed six months before'
wrote J A to his wife
I said nothing etc/ letter to Chase from John Adams
the people are addicted, as well as the great, to corruption
Providence in which, unfashionable as the faith is, I believe
Schicksal, sagt der Fuhrer
with pomp bells bonfires on the 2nd day of July
than any social community has ever yet carried out
reasonable act only by its geography
INadequate concession by England,
always too late (sero)
Britain never in season, reciprocation by trade
Cavalier, sentiment rather than principle
TO serve liberty at a higher rate than tyrants wd/ pay 'em
you shd/ have numbered yr/ regiments, you never
send me
accounts e.g. of guns, numbers, their weight of metal
I never know of what size (frigates etc/)
Impassible moderation of Washington
saved us by stoppin' cat fights between officers
For proportional representation—
Clearest head in the Congress
(John's was)

THUMON

we want one man of integrity in that embassy
Bordeaux, and passed on to Paris
the ethics, so called, of Franklin
  IF moral analysis
be not the purpose of historical writing
Leyden Gazette, Magazine Politique Hollandaïs, Calkoen,
Amsterdam bankers, directed to Mr A by Gen Washington
(Cornwallis’ surrender)
  De Ruyter still cherished memories of Dutch freedom
doivent toujours crier la Liberte,—amis de la France shd/
  remarked Flássans
and especially the consonance of Van Capellen
  personal visits to deputies at der Haag
Leyden, Harlem, Zwol were petitions
  Zeland, Overyssel, Gronye, Utrecht and Guilderland

so on the 19th of April
John got his answer and recognition, categoric
Mr Adams has demanded a categorical answer
for the USNA letters of credence / we say that he is
to be now
admitted as envoy 1782 Birth of a Nation
corps diplomatique
His literary connections sans which was no opening
a stranger to language and manners so in his correspondence
with
Dumas, without money, friends, against intrigue
to pecuniary advances
  in fact from Willink, van Staphorst and Fynje
5,000,000 guilders to maintain our overstrained credit
till 1788 relations
His relations with bankers in Amsterdam
in October a treaty of commerce, by no arts or disguises
no flatteries, no corruptions
  who to the age of 40 years
had scarce crossed the edge of his province

346
transferred to Adam Street in the Adelphi
    suspecting the post boy of humour in taking him there
Magazines, daily pamphlets in hands of men of no character
in fact one bookseller said to me can get 'em at a guinea a day
to write pro or con anything 'Hired!' Found archery still being practiced
Credit till I returned to America
Ice, broken ice, icy water
500 miles on a trotting horse in dead winter
    but never as on that journey to Holland
(England to Holland)
Struck down our men, shattered our mainmast
    never as on that going to Amsterdam,
fundamentals in critical moments
    literature and philosophy are the rage in even fashionable circles

and Frederick's treaty of commerce
toward mitigation of maritime law
    considerably in advance of world standards
philanthropy not wholly free from suspicion that
    the new states cd/ profit
The Duke said that John wd/ be stared at,
to make gain out of neighbor's troubles
    secondary misfortune of Britain
AS of a demonstration in Euclid
    system of government
Immediacy in order to be of any effect
perceive taste and elegance are the cry
    which I have not
    Libertatem Amicitiam Fidem
a new power arose, that of fund holders
fond of rotation so that to remove
    their abuse from me to the President (Washington)
TO be punctual, to be confined to my seat
    (over the Senate)
to see nothing done (by the senate)
to hear nothing said, to say and DO nothing
borrow for trading very unmercantile
by thought, word, never encourage a war
    horror they are in lest peace shd/ continue
will accumulate perpetual DEBT
    leading to yet more revolutions
He (Adet) announced to the President the entire
annihilation of factions in France (18 June '95)
He (Jay) returned yesterday to N York
    very sociable and in fine spirits
no Chief Justice yet named to succeed him
happily he is elected before the
treaty was published
as factions
against him wd/ have quarrelled whether right or
the contrary
to colour their opposit on
elegance of J Q A 's style is admired
properties of serenity in OBservatIon
but where shall be found (1795) good men and true to fill offices
Washington's cabinet posts go a-begging
to four senators, and to more whom I do not know nominatim
King, Henry, Cotsworth (?) and Pinckney
    all have refused it (similarly for the War Office)
expenses here so far beyond salaries
Integrity rewarded with obloquy
    I believe the President will retire
Dangerous that President and VP be in opposite boxes
persons highest class of ability enlisted
habitually in elaborate discussions
    assiduously read by the people
I hate to live in Philadelphia in the summer
    hate speeches messages addresses levees and
drawingrooms
been 30 years among these rocks whistling

(Amphion) and none wd/ ever move without money

Had I eloquence humour or irony, if Mr Jefferson be elected I believe I must put up for the House

believe I

might be of some use in that body, retirement

(Washington’s) removed all check upon

parties

Mr Jefferson, Mr Hamilton the latter not enjoying the confidence of the people at large to oppose Ham to Jeff wd/ be futile

whereon Ham set to undercut Adams

’96 till 1854 no president chosen against Pennsylvania ‘the old man will make a good president’ remarked Mr Giles ‘but we shall have to check him occasion’ly’

‘manoeuvres that wd/ surprise you’ wrote John to Abigail a love of science and letters

a desire to encourage schools and academies as only means to preserve our Constitution

Elleswood administered the oath with great energy Napoleon’s conquest of Italy created a paradise for army contractors

whereon Senor Miranda was for making great conquests and Hamilton Talleyrand Mr A not caught asleep by his cabinet so that on the 18th of Feb the senate rec’d the nomination of Murray and a communication of Talleyrand’s document assuming no risk in trusting the professions of Talleyrand

Not vindictive that I can remember though I have often been wroth at any rate staved off a war roused the land to be ready a pardon for all offenders
formed own view of Hamilton’s game (and his friends’) which wd/ certainly have tangled with Europe. wont to give to his conversation, full impetus of vehement will; charged course of Ham and his satellites to disappointment that they hadn’t got us entangled with Britain defensive and offensive Snot, Bott, Cott left over from Washington’s cabinet and as for Hamilton we may take it (my authority, ego scriptor cantilenae) that he was the Prime snot in ALL American history (11th Jan 1938, from Rapallo) But for the clearest head in the congress pater patriae the man who at certain points made us at certain points saved us by fairness, honesty and straight moving ARriba Adams
Towards sending of Ellsworth
and the pardon of Fries
25 years in office, treaties put thru and loans raised
and General Pinckney, a man of honour
declined to participate
or even to give suspicion of having colluded
deficiency in early moral foundations (Mr Hamilton's)
they effect here and there simple manners
ttrue religion, morals, here flourish
1 e Washington 4th March 1801
toward the newly created fount of supply (Mr Jefferson)
in ardour of hostility to Mr Jefferson
to overlook a good deed
If Pickering cd/ mount on
wd/ vote for J Adams
whose integrity not his enemies had disputed
rights
diffusing knowledge of principles
maintaining justice, in registering treaty of peace
changed with the times, and not
forgetting what had suffered
by the sedition laws
Obt svt Chas Holt
Honoured father
(signed John Quincy Adams (in full)
1825 (when elected)
Scott's fictions and even the vigorous and exaggerated
poetry of Ld/ Byron
when they wd/ not read him anything else
property EQUAL'D land in J A's disposition
From Fancy's dreams to active Virtue turn
The cats thought him (Franklin) almost a catholic
The Church of England laid claim to him as one of 'em
Presbyters thought him half presbyterian
friends, sectaries,
Eripuit caelo fulmen
and all that to ditch a poor man fresh from the country
Vol Two (as the protagonist saw it)
No books, no time, no friends
Not a new idea all this week
even bagpipe not disagreeable
for amusement reading her (Mrs Savil) the Ars Amandi
1758, around half after three, went to the Court House
With Saml Quincy and Dr Gordon
And saw the most spacious room and
finest line
of ladies I ever did see, Gridley
enquired my method of study
and gave me Reeve's advice to his nephew
read a letter he wrote to Judge Leighton follow the study
rather than gain of the law, but the gain
enough to keep out of the briars, So that I
believe no lawyer ever did so much business
for so little profit as I during the 17 years that I practised
you must conquer the INSTITUTES
and I began with Coke upon Littleton
Greek mere matter of curiosity (in the law)
to ask Mr Thatcher's concurrence
whole evening on original sin and the
plan of the universe
and lastly on law, he thinks that the country is full
Van Myden editio terza design of the book is
exposition
of technical terms
352
as of Hawkins’ Pleas of the Crown Bracton,
Britten, Fleta on Glanville, must dig with my fingers
as nobody will lend me or sell me a pick axe
Exercises my lungs, revives my spirits opens my pores
reading Tully on Cataline quickens my circulation
Ruggles grandeur in boldness of thought honour contempt
of meanness

was practising law and running a tavern in Sandwich
died Novascotia 1788 and a tory
Read one book an hour
then dine, smoke, cut wood

\textit{in quella parte}

\textit{dove sta memoria}, Colonel Chandler not conscious
these crude thoughts and expressions
are caught up and treasured as proof of his character
Not finding them (Rhine grapes slips) in that city
sends to a village 70 miles away
and then sends two packets
one by water and lest that miscarry, the other by post
to Mr Quincy to whom he owes nothing
and with whom he is but little acquainted
purely for the purpose of
propagating Rhine wine in these provinces
(one up to Franklin) I
read Timon of Athens, the manhater
must be (IRA must be) aroused ere the mind be
at its best

\textit{la qual manda fuoco}
dirty and ridiculous litigations been multiplied
proverb, as litigious as Braintree
fraud and system of bigotry
on which papal usurpations are founded, monument of priestly
ambition

guile wrought into system
‘Our constitution’ ‘every man his own monarch’
all these boasting speeches have heard (1760)
and never failed to raise a hoarse laugh
An inferior officer in Salem
whose name was Co chloride petitioned
the justices for a Writ of Assistance
to break open ships, shops, cellars and houses
Mr Sewall expressed doubt of legality,
    Oxenbridge Thayer with Otis,
a contest appeared to be opened
LXIV

To John’s bro, the sheriff, we lay a kind word in passing
Cromwell was not prudent
nor honest
nor laudable

Prayer hands uplifted
Solitude a person, a NURSE
plumes is she angel or bird, is she a bird or an angel?
ruffled, rumpled, rugged wings
looks down

and pitied those who wear a crown
meaning (query) George, Louis or Frederick?

Beautiful spot, am almost wholly surrounded by water
wherein Deacon (later General) Palmer
has surrounded himself with a colony
of glass-blowers from Germany
come to undertake that work in America, 1752,
his lucerne grass
whereof 4 crops a year, seed he had of Gridley of Abingdon
pods an odd thing, a sort of ramshorn of straw
about 70 bushel of 1/4th an acre of land
his potatoes

sub conditione fidelitatis
is it known that Oliver ever advised to lay internal taxes

upon us?

or solicited office of stamps?
to be dragged through the town only in pageantry
to be burnt on a hill, and his house broken open
but has not the Lieutenant Governor
a near relation etc/
a son etc/
in one family etc/

BY 40 towns, verbatim, their instrument
to their representatives Sam Adams has taken some paragraphs

Stamp Act spread a spirit from Georgia
to New Hampshire
with honour, more inquisitive is to their liberties
even the lowest
Your courts are shut down, justice VOID
I have not drawn a writ since the 1st of November
if this authority be once recognized
ruins America

I must cut down my expenses
For my ruin as well as America's
To renounce under tree, nay under the very branch
where they hang'd him in effigy
UNANIMOUS for Gridley, Jas Otis, J Adams
pray that the Courts may be opened
(original of this is preserved)
If what I wrote last night
recall what Lord Bacon
wrote about laws invisible and correspondences
that parliament
hath no authority
to impose internal taxes upon us
Common Law 1st Inst 142
Coke, to the 3rd Inst Law is the subject's birthright
Want of right and of remedy are all one
CONSTRUED that no innocent
may by literal construction be
damaged actus
legis nulli facit injuriam
Governor in council as supreme court of probate
by more ravenous sort of ambition
or avarice
avoid as the plague
tendency of the act to reduce the body of people

356
to ignorance, dependence and poverty

the worst of men, colonies
becomes a fashionable study and will probably
stare more and more for some time Ipswich Instructions
right to tax selves,

rather as allies than as subjects

FIRST settlement not a national act
and not at expense of the nation
nor made on land of the Crown

waddled through snow driving my cattle to water
Shutting courts equals abdication of throne
for entering a vessel at Louisburg
and taking away
10 barrels of
rum

Pitt vs/ Grenville, and for the repeal of the act
Parliament takes as Representative and not Legislative

But Thatcher got him indicted for brawtry
And he came near to conviction Goffe grew warm

and said Eaton’s character

was as good as any man’s at the bar
punch wine bread cheese apples pipes and tobacco
Thursday oated at Martin’s
when we saw five boxes of dollars

going in a horse cart to Salem for Boston

FOR England, said to contain about $18,000

lopping and trimming
walnut trees, and for felling of pines and savins
An irregular misshapen pine will darken

the whole scene in some places

case between negro and owner At same time a craving man

(Hutchin=cn)
at Dr Tuft's where I found fine wild goose on the spit
and cranberries in the skillet
to the White House in Brattle St
office lucrative in itself but new statutes
had been passed in Parliament
J Q A born July eleventh
duty on glass incompatible
with my ideas on right, justice and policy
between negro and owner engaged Mr Hawley's attention
100 towns, one week's notice
about 10 o'clock troops began landing under cover of
the cannon
of the ships, without molestation

Oct 1st
Population of Boston retrograde during 25 years
that preceded this
was now not above 16,000
During my absence on circuit
as Byles said 'O ir grievances red-dressed'
under my windows in the square
drum, fife, and in evening violins, songs
flutes of the serenaders, that is, Sons of Liberty
as well at the extravagance of the populace,
deceptions to which they are liable,
suppression of equity, when thoroughly heated
my drafts will be found in the Boston Gazette for those
years '68, '69

a cargo of wines from Madeira
belonging to Mr Hancock
without paying customs
painful drudgery I had in his cause
as to this statute my client never consented
Mr Hancock never consented, never voted for it himself
nor for any man to make any such law

whenever
we leave principles and clear propositions
and wander into construction we wander into a wilderness
a darkness wherein arbitrary power
set on throne of brass with a sceptre of iron
Suspended, in fact, only after Battle of Lexington
which ended all such prosecutions
Mt Wollaston, seat of our ancestors
from
East chamber every ship sloop schooner and brigantine
Three hundred and fifty were under the Liberty Tree,
a young buttonwood,
and preparing the next day's paper, cooking up paragraphs,
articles, working the political engine
MORNING at Brackett's upon case of a whale
that I had imported from London the
only complete set of British Statutes
then in Boston or, I think, in the whole
of the Colonies, and in that work a statute
whose publication they feared, an
express prohibition of empressment
expressly IN America which statute they intended to
get repealed
and did succeed 1769 toward the end of December so doing
About 9 o'clock in evening, supposed to be signal of fire
men in front of the barracks and baker's boy afore mentioned
Mr Forest known then as the 'Irish infant'
    tears streaming over his face
'for that very unfortunate man, Captain Preston
    in prison
wants council and can get none, Mr Quincy
    will serve if you will
    Mr Auchmuty declines unless you will engage'
'But he must be sensible that this wd/ be as important a case
as was ever tried here or in any country
not expect me to use art, sophistry, prevarication'
Upon which he offered me a retaining fee of one guinea
which I accepted
(Re which things was Hutchinson undoubtedly scro-
fulous ego scriptor cantilenae
Ez P)

Bringing it in all to 10 guineas
for Preston and 8 for the sojers
(But where the devil this brace of Adamses sprung from!
(Oxenbridge Thatcher dangers from intemperate
heats
BUT in Connecticut every family has a little manufactury
house
and make for themselves things for which they were used
to run into debt to the merchants )
Cited Beccaria

He went out and saddled my horse and bridled him
' as a man of liberty, I respect you
' and from here to Cape Cod you won't find ten men amiss'

nihil humanum alienum

This landlord, a high son
and has on his sign

Sons of Liberty served here
When he came away he took view of the comet
to roll and cool themselves and feed on white honeysuckle
our horses had got out of compound

SUBILLAM

Cumis ego oculus meis
sleeping under a window pray for me,
withered to skin and nerves tu theless respondebat illa
apatbanem, pray for me gentlemen
my prayers used to be answered, She prayed for deliverance
110 years of age, and some say she is over that
Anemonie, at Nantasket, non vi sed saepe legendo
Severn Ayres of Virginia, Mr Bull, Mr Trapier of S Carolina
Chas Second’s time was tax voted in Carolina

360
Hemp seed cd/ be brought here, mulberry does well in our climate

When people of Europe have been insidiously deprived of their liberties which wd/ render jurors mere ostentation and pageantry
green tea, from Holland I hope, but dont know,
       recovered at Braintree, pruned by me, grown remarkably
pines better for lopping
STOOD by the people much longer than they wd/ stand by themselves.

1771 make potash and raise a great number of colts
which they send to the West Indies for rum
Splendours of Hartford and Middletown
just as we got there
       Indian pudding pork greens on the table
One party for wealth and power
       at expense
       of the liberty of their country
wars, carnage, confusion
not interested in their servitude
       I am, for all I can see, left quite alone
13th, Thursday
landlady great grand daughter of Governor Endicott
new light, continually canting
said Indian preacher Adam! Adam when you knew
       it wd/ make good cider!

Mrs Rops, fine woman
       very pretty and very genteel
Tells old stories of witchcraft, paper money and
       Governor Belcher’s administration
Always convinced that the liberties of the country
had more to fear from one man (Hutchinson)
       than from all other men whatsoever
which have always freely and decently uttered
Rich seldom remarkable for modesty, ingenuity or humanity

361
"Is mere impertinence a contempt?" asked Mr Otis
I said there was no more justice left in Britain than hell
Hutchinson is etc
Moore’s Reports, for the book was borrowed, its owner
a buyer, not a reader of books
for it had been Mr Gridley’s
N/Y state has done partially
22, Monday (this was 1773)
Hutchinson’s letters received
Oliver, Moffat, Paxton and Rome
for 1767, ’8, ’9
avaricious, ambitious, vindictive
these were the letters that Franklin got hold of
Bone of our bone, educated among us,
sERPent and deputy serpent
that Sir John Temple procured them
God knows how or from whom
Gentle rain last night and this morning
Hutchinson sucking up to George IIIrd
falsehood in Rome’s letters quite flagrant
Col. Haworth
attracted no attention until
he discovered his antipathy to a cat
Three cargoes Bohea
were emptied, this is but an attack upon property
I apprehend it was necessary, absolute, indispensable
irregular recourse to originall power
IMpeachment by House before Council
said shd/ be glad if constitution cd/ carry on
without recourse to higher powers unwritten
Says Gridley You keep very late hours!
End of this Canto
LXV

Jurors refuse to take oath
saying while Chief Justice of this Court stands
impeached

Moses Gill has made many justices by lending money
A statue of H M (His Majesty)

very large
on horseback
solid lead gilded with gold
on an high marble pedestal
We then walked up Broadway
magnificent building, cost 20,000 pounds

Ship
of 800 tons burden lest leveling spirit of New England
should propagate itself in New York
whole charge of the Province
between 5 and 6 thousand pounds N York money
For Massachusetts about 12 thousand lawful
as wd/ equal about 16,000 of N York.
Advised him to publish
from Hakluyt the voyage of J Cabot,

Hudibras
tavern, Princeton, sing as badly as the presbyterians of

N York

sez congress shd/ raise money and
employ men to write in the newspapers (in England)
Washington would raise one thousand men
at his own expense
and march for release of Boston
not a Virginian
but an American Patrick Henry
tenants in capite, Galloway well aware that my arguments

363
tend to the independency of the colonies 
bound by no laws made by Parliament
since our ancestors came here

Bill of Rights
wished to hear in Congress at large
law of natr/ Brit constitution
trade of Empire cd/ be under parliament
Mr Rutledge of S Carolina said
‘Adams,
We must agree upon something’
Turtle and everything else
a dutchified English prayer
17th of September
America will support Massachusetts
‘that nation
new avows bribery to be part of her system’
Mr Henry, American legislature
After December 1st no molasses
coffee pimento from Domenica
fine bowling green and fine turtle, madeira
Congress nibbling and quibbling as usual
took departure in very great rain from
the happy, the peaceful, the elegant
Philadelphia
2 young ladies to sing us the new liberty song
readiness to be shot / versus / taxes
judgement gives way to fears 1/3rd of humanity
IMbecility of 2nd petition Mr Hancock had ambition
Mr Adams (that is Saml) said nothing, appeared deeply
to consider

but seconded my motion in Congress
Mr Washington seated near by the door
scuttled into the book room with modesty

Dickenson
past meridian, avarice growing on him

Suppose yr/ ladyship has been in the twitter:

I oated at the Red Lion
6 sets of works in one building, hemp mill, oil mill, and
a mill to grind bark for tanners, at Bethelehem, a fuller’s
mill both for cloth and leather, dye-house, a sharing house
they raise a great deal of madder
Committee to purchase woollen goods for the Army
Sept 1775, to 5000 L/ sterling
delegates of Pennsylvania produced no account of the powder
100 tons of powder was wanted
Cushing said I move we take into consideration
a means of keeping up the army in winter
Ammunition can not be had unless we open out ports
Can’t stand war without trade
tobacco to France and Spain Rutledge said
Take men from

agriculture and put ’em in factories
Agriculture and manufacturies
can not be lost but trade is precarious
‘Americans are their own carriers now
Imperative to open out ports,’ said Mr Zubly
Provisions to Spain for money
and cash sent to England for powder
‘We are between hawk and buzzard ’ said Livingston
pleased that New Jersey raise two battalions
of eight companies each
68 privates, capn, lieutenant, ensign, 4 sargeants 4 corporals
Who to appoint officers for their artillery
Personal friends have not been suitable
rather Washington’s word than any convention’s
Trade or no trade

powder, appointment of officers

365
How trade by whose carriage farms, manufacturies hitherto as if money was province's not of the continent

John Adams as seen by John Adams, squabbles in congress to shut or not shut customs houses

'Everything we want for war is powder and shot' said Mr Zubly

2ndly arms and munitions
3rdly that we must have money
We must keep up the notion that this paper is good for something (commerciabili?)

Mississippi scheme in France
South Seas in England were writ for our learning A navy! Can we have one? without trade?
Can we maintain war without it? Can we get information?
Spaniards too lazy to come here for goods To trade with England or foreigners?
If so, who does the carrying? They to us, we to them?
I speak from principle, it has been said we associate

Damn well right, Mr Zubly
Deane wd/ have traders prohibited importing unnecessary and export of all livestock save horses
Guadaloupe, Martinique will supply powder against tobacco each colony shd/ carry this trade, not individuals

Chase Oct 20 1775

Jay says more from individual enterprise than from lukewarmness of assemblies
want french woollens dutch worsteds
german steel
Wythe says better open our trade altogether
Why shdn't America have a navy? We abound in firs, iron ore, tar
the Romans suddenly built one against Carthage

RESOLVED that two vessels be fitted
6th April to remove all restrictions on trade

oblige Britain to keep up a navy

that will cost her twice what she takes from us

FAECE Romuli non Platonis republica!

'America' (Wythe) will hardly live without trade

Am for giving letters of marque

and for powder, to make treaties with us, Why

call ourselves dutiful subjects?

Wd/ France have listened to Bristol or Liverpool?

Resolved a committee to draft confederation

To provide flax, hemp, wool and cotton

in each colony of society for furtherance

of agriculture, arts, manufacturies

and correspondence between these societies

that natural advantages be not neglected

ducks and sail cloth

Is it in the interest of France to stand neuter?

Resentment a duty, a man’s person, property, liberty

not safe without it

Hooper of North Carolina said I wish to see a day

when slaves are not necessary

Lee, Sherman and Gadsden on my side

Rush, Franklin, Bayard and Mifflin put us wise to

the rumours against us

'adventurers, bankrupt attourneys

from Massachusetts

'dependent on popularity ' So prompt fair and explicit

'Mr Jefferson, you can write ten times better than I can'

Cut about 1/4th and some of the best of it

I have often wondered that J’s first draft has not

been published

suppose the reason is the vehement philippic against

negro slavery'
thus Adams, 40 years later

To contract for importation of gun powder
or if cannot, then for salt peter and sulphur
even to make 500 tons
40 brass field pieces (6 pounders) 10,000 stand arms

June 12th J Adams head of the Board of War
till Nov eleventh ’77

had conversed much with gentlemen
who conduct our cod and whale fisheries
Our seamen if once let loose on the ocean
They said wd/ run the character of our seamen etc
’make ’em mercenary and bent wholly on plunder’
‘In any character yr/ Lordship please except
that of a British subject’

(John to Lord Howe in parley)

88 battalions, September,
dash had already formed lucrative connections in Paris
by Mr D (Deane’s) recommendations
particularly with Ray de Chaumont

who was shipping stuff to sell on commission
Always have been and still are spies in America (1804)
and I considered the

fisheries

To Capn Sam Tucker commanding the Boston
(wind high and seas very rough)

You are to afford him every accommodation in yr/ power
and consult him as to what port you shall endeavour to get to

W Vernon
J Warren

Navy Board, Eastern Department

Sunday 15th came under sail before breakfast
hauled my wind to southward
found they did chase me

Log book, S/ Tucker 19 Feb
after running 3 hours to westward
I then hove in the stays
she continued to chase us
all day, but I rather gain on her
Smoke, smell of sea coal, of stagnant and putrid water
increase the qualminess but do not occasion it
in calm with our guns out
Tucker said his orders were to take me to France
and any prizes that might fall in his way
At night the wind increased to a hurricaneous
North, East by North, then North West
ane blasterend bubb gan in the foresailing rollings
agonies, the sailors’ their countenances language be-haviour
no man upon his legs nothing in place chests casks bottles
etcetera
no place no person dry
by lightning
at mainmast and topmast
wounded 23 men
Log Book of Saml Tucker
continually one thing after another giving way
lay by under main sail
down topgallant yards
4 P.M. carried away slings chains and the mizzen
4 A.M. made sail and began to repair the rigging
Mr. Johnnie’s behaviour gave satisfaction (i.e., young
J Q Adams
inexpressible inconvenience of having so little
space between decks nothing but
dread of pistol to keep men in quarters in action
ship not properly furnished with glasses
which wd/ save their expense in a thousand ways
INattention in navy as in the army
INattention to health of the sailors

369
the practice of profane swearing and cursing
the mainmast found sprung in two places
sea, clouds, sea, everything damp, sea,
clouds, fur sun, 9 knots and no noise
What the state of finances, stocks and their army? So that
the ball passed directly over my head. Tucker in old age said
that J A was out with a musket like any damn common

‘Ordered him, but there he wuz out again
I sez Me orders, sir, are to git yew to Europe’
Was a letter of marque, shot through our mizzen yard
we upon this turned our broadside which
the instant she saw, she struck. The Martha, worth 80,000

Capn McIntosh much a gentleman
5 weeks after our embarkation
‘Mr McIntosh of North Britun
very decided against America in the
contest. His passions enkindle’
Numbers of small birds from the shore
instant they light on a ship
drop asleep from exhaustion
Oleron, famous for sea laws
at least I take it this is the place
along side with hakes, skates and gurnards

river very beautiful on both sides
horses, oxen, great flocks, husbandmen ploughing
women a half dozen in droves with their hoes
churches, convents, gentlemen’s seats

very magnificent

From perils of the sea, intrigues, business wangles
rural improvements are brought down to the water’s

muddy water, grand seats, beautiful groves

a number of vessels in the river land, cattle, horses after
so long a journey
    at Boïdeaux, at Blaye

First dish was a fine French soup then boiled meat
lights of calf one way and liver another
bread very fine and fine salad the
raisins are most delicious
none of us understood French none of them English
on quarter deck I was struck with the hens
capons cocks in their coops
Saluted a small town called Blaye
    with the INdependent salute
    1 e 13 for the colonies
All the gentlemen agreed Dr Franklin
    had been rec’d by the King with great pomp
    and a treaty concluded
there are 4 sorts Château Margaux, Haute Brion, Lafitte
    and Latour
fish and bean salad, claret, champagne
to see the new comedie and, after, the opera
dancing very cheerful (our
American theatre not then even in contemplation)
Trompette, work of Vauban
Banished in Louis XVth’s time for working with Malesherbes
I concluded there was a form of sincerity in it
    decorated with compliments
    saw ‘Les deux avarés’
Tucker tho’ not polished
    was an energetic and successful commander
Lights in the garden and an Inscription
'Their eagerness to sell a knife was as great as that of some persons I have seen to get offices, fields of grass, vineyards, castles; yet every place swarms with beggars. Rue Richelieu, Hôtel de Valois, then Basse Cour, had been Hôtel ValentinolS. Money in Mr Schweighausei's hands

signed, Franklin
Lee
Adams

To J Williams

abstain from further expenditure
and close your accounts

Mr Beaumarchais, another of Mr Deane's friends
Dined that day with Madame Helvetius
to the Long Champ where all carriages of Paris were paraded
As descent modest and regular
a family as ever I saw in France
Among whom was M Condorcet his face white as a sheet of paper

Franklin, Deane, Bancroft are friends
never was before I came here
a letter book
a minute book
an account book

Mr Deane lived expensively Dr Franklin
Great wit, great humourist, great politician, the Lees are all virtuous men, If there had been letters, minutes, accounts, Mr Lee had not seen them

In first box near the celebrated Voltaire
Mme la Duchesse d'Agen a 5 ou 6 enfants
contre la coutume du pays
des Noailles 18 million louis a year from the crown
number of persons with their eyes fixed on our little treasury
You wrote that you wd/ send the invoices if we thought necessary.

The King’s bed chamber where he was dressing
one putting on his sword, one his coat
I accordingly wrote to Sam Adams.

Enormous
sums have been expended, no book of accounts, no documents wherefrom
able to learn what has been rec’d in America
Wrong in having three commissioners one is enough
in leaving salaries at uncertainty
in mingling public minister and commercial agent
Mr Deane never succeeded in throwing much light on his mode of doing business in France
Many other qualities I cd/ not distinguish from virtues
His Majesty ate like a King, solid beef
and other things in proportion
Offer to make 200 peers (in America)
To the dwelling of Mme du Barry
who sent to invite us
Turgot, Condillac, Mme Helvetius
M Genet’s son went with me and my son to the menagerie
Barbier de Seville at the Comédie (Nantes)
acting indifferent
Much conversation
about the electrical eel
His voice (P Jones’s)
is still, and soft, and small
Laws of the Visigoths and Justinian still in use in Galicia
13 mules 2 muletiers arriving Corunna at 7
pork of this country excellent and delicious
also bacon, Chief Justice informs me that much of it is fattened on chestnuts and upon Indian corn
other pork is they say fattened on vipers
possible imports to Spain
gram of all sorts pitch turpentine timber,  
salt fish, spermaceti and rice  
Tobacco they have from their colonies  
as also indigo  
of the King’s tobacco they take 10 millions weight per annum  
Saw ladies take chocolate in Spanish fashion  
dined on board la Belle Poule  
Galicia, no floor but ground trodden to mire by  
men hogs horses and mules  
no chimney 1/2 way as you ascend to the chamber  
was a stage covered with straw  
on which lay a fattening hog  
above, corn was hung on sticks and on slit work  
in one corner a bin full of rape seed or culzar  
in the other a bin full of oats  
among which slept better than since my arrival  
in Spain  
In general the mountains covered with furze  
scarce an elm oak or other tree  
O’Brien afterward sent me a minced pie and a meat pie  
at St James Campostella and 2 bottles of Frontenac wine  
nothing rich but the churches, nothing fat but the clergy  
NO symptoms of commerce or even of internal traffic  
Between Galice and Leon 1780  
all of colour made of black sheep’s wool undyed  
the river Valcaire between two rows of mountains  
not a decent house since Corunna  
4 Tuesday, clean bed, no fleas for the first time in Spain  
at Astorga  
largest turnips I ever saw  
Mauregato women, as fine as squaws and a great deal  
more nasty  
Hoy mismo han llegado  
a esta plaza el Caballero  
Juan Adams miembro  
374
etc/ los Ingleses
    evacuando Rhode Island
    los Americanos tomaron
    Gazette de Madrid, 24th of December

Great flocks of sheep and cattle
    Asturias mountains

river runs also down into Portugal
    a dance they call the fandango
    Tuesday 11th at Burgos

we go along sneezing and coughing
    my patience never nearer exhausted

33 religious houses in Burgos

In the last house in Spain we found one chimney
First since that in the French consul's, Corunna
River Charent runs by it
Vergennes might suppose that I in naïveté
    wd/ send him my instructions

My determination to insist on the fisheries
    (in fact John saved cod to Baastun)
I was not clear that I suspected his motives
US at liberty to negotiate commerce, as peace
they intended to keep us in stew with England
for as long as possible after the peace, as was Effected
for eleven years until Jay
    sacrificed his popularity and Washington's was
diminished

Those who wish to investigate WHOM in congress
(leaving us no doubt Vergennes was a twister)
with my two sons to Amsterdam
    rye barley oats beans
hemp grain clover lucern and sainfoin
and the pavements are good, vines cattle sheep everything
    plentiful

such wheat crops never saw elsewhere
    church music Italian style

375
a tapestry number of Jews stabbing the wafer
   blood gushing from it
Brussels stone same as Braintree North Common
   excellent character, emperor did not like him
intermixture houses trees ships canals very startling
   neatness remarkable
Van der Capellen tot de Pol
fears holders of English funds will etc/
   tried to end some feudal burdens about here
   and got himself censured
   O.K., as was Van Berckel
Don Joas Tholomeno Independence of America is assured
   Sept 14th '82
Mirabel (Sardegna) only why don't they acknowledge it?
   5 copies, English and Dutch side by side,
   said wd/ be signed next week
   aetat 46
foreign ministers all herd together
Rheingrave, de Salm, Colonel Bentinck
Prussian minister will talk of astronomy natural
history news sieges but very reserved upon politics
   VERJARING
van den veldslag by Lexington
Eerste Memoire dan den Heer Adams
   INDRIUK of de Hollandsche Natie
Deputies of Holland and Zeeland
we signed etc/ treaty of commerce
   8 Oct '82
firmness heaven has given you
commerce of Bruge, Ostend grown with our revolution
   vingt à vingtcinq navires dans le bassin
   (Count Sarsfield)
magazins de la ville sont remplis,
journee d'un homme 15 s/ et nourri
   Œuvre de M le Duc de Vauguyon

376
to sign one's name 16,000 times after dinner
Mr Vischer who was more open than I had known him
said the Stadtholder was *le plus grand t dé ce pays-ci*
entête comme une she mule
Rode to Valenciennes and found our axletree broken
again, walks, rose gardens, waterspouts, fish ponds
carp will assemble in an huddle before you
sticking their mouths out of water
Mlle de Bourbon her hair uncombed
came out by the round house
with it hanging over her shoulders, in white
Thus France taxes Europe
great part of court policy to
provide national influence over *la mode*
as an occasion of commerce Jay is des Petits Augustins
Franklin intrigues manoeuvres insinuates
I will make a good peace or no peace
"shall enjoy right to fish unmolested
on banks and in Gulf of St Lawrence
or wherever else heretofore to
dry cure in Nova Scotia
Cape Sable and on any unsettled bays"
compliments conversation on vapors and exhalations from
Tartary

For my part thought that Americans
Had been embroiled in European wars long enough
easy to see that
France and England wd/ try to embroil us OBvious
that all powers of Europe will be continually at manoeuvre
to work us into their real or imaginary balances
of power, J A 1782 FISHERIES
our natural right, garters stars keys titles ribbons
objects of these men of high life
France wd/ never
send that money (send any of it) to England
whereas we getting money from Portug-
    must spend it in London, considered
their attack on me an attack on the fisheries
    'If I have not' sez I 'been mistaken
in the policy of France from my first observation
of it to this hour, they have been as averse to
other powers acknowledging our independence
    as you have been.'
    'GOD!'

sez he (Oswald) 'Now I see it
I will write home at once on this subject'
To exempt fishermen husbandmen merchants
    as much as possible from evils of future wars
Dr Franklin (a nice lesson any how)

The King
is like Mr Hancock
    Nor where who sows the corn by corn is fed
(Lady Lucan's verses on Ireland)
    The Duke de la Rochefoucauld
made me a visit
(Lady Lucan's verses on Ireland)
made me a visit
    and desired me to explain to him some
passages in the Connecticut constitution
    (at which point Mr Eliot left us)
Mr Vaughn said etc/ that he saw
    'But' sez he 'you can not blame us endeavouring
to carry this point to market
    and get something by it,'
    (which seems fairly English)
To get Billy (Franklin) made minister here
    and the Doctor to London
Mlle Bourbon is grown very fat, Chatham so dampened the
zeal of Sardegna
    BLUSH, oh ye records!

378
congress has double XX'd me
How will they wash it? I
dined with M. Malesherbes uncle of Luzerne
tiers état contains 30 classes
Dined at Passy, S'il regne un faux savoir
which inflexibility has been called vanity Policy
of frog court to lay stumbling block
between England and America
None English have come, apprized, here
of where was the danger
Peace is made Negotiations all passed before I hear
of Livingston's letter of Jan '82
such is Doc. Franklin (May 3rd 1783)
a composed man
plain Englishman Duke and Ambassador Manchester
I told Hartley their policy with Holland was wrong all wrong
if they backed the Stadtholder the Emperor and French wd/
back the republicans and all Europe enkindle
England
had now stronger reason to cultivate Holland
and not push up the Bourbon
expedient that an intercourse
and commerce be opened, laws of Gt Britain on
plantation trade contrived solely to benefit Britain
said Dutch vessels had gone to America
loaded with linens, duck, sailcloth etc
copper corrodes ships' iron
most agreeable day I ever spent at Versailles
(17 June '83)
Sardinian ambassador said it was curious
to remark on the progress of commerce
furs from Hudson Bay Company
sent to London were sent to Siberia
Coul'd not let us bring their sugar to Europe
wd/ lessen the number of French and of Spanish
seamen

Generally rode twice a day till made master
of this curious forest (Bois de Boulogne)
view of Issy and the castle of Meudon
game is not very plentiful Dined at Amiens
put up at Abbeville Dover view Mr Johnson

Gt Tower Hill who informs me
that a vessel with one thousand hogshead of tobacco
is passed by in the Channel from Congress
to Messrs Willincks 27 Oct '83

Hague June 22, ’84
So there is no drop not American in me
Aye we have noticed that said the Ambassador
Sends to Morocco no marine stores
sends 'em glaces and other things of rich value
Said Lord Carmathen wd/ present me
but that I shd/ do business with Mr Pitt very often

Posts not surrendered
are Presq’isle, Sandusky etc/ Detroit Michilimakinac
St Joseph St Mary’s
daughter married less prudently
and they were thinking of sending her to America

Presented
Mr Hamilton to the Queen at the drawing room
Mr Jefferson

and I went in a post chaise
Woburn Farm, Stowe, Stratford
Stourbridge, Woodstock, High Wycombe and back to
Grosvenor Sq

A national debt of
274 million stg/
accumulated by jobs contracts salaries pensions in
the course of a century
might easily produce all this magnificence
Pope's pavilion and Thompson's seat made the excursion poetic
Shenstone's the most rural of all
19th, Wednesday, anniversary of the battle of Lexington
and of my reception in Holland
which latter is considered of no importance
to view the seat of the banker Child
three houses, in fact, round a square
blowing roses, ripe strawberries plums cherries etc
deer sheep wood-doves guinea-hens peacocks etc
Dr Grey speaks very lightly of Buffon
Mr H prefers the architecture of this house because it
reminds him of Palladio
windows with mahogany columns
there are two stoves but at neither of them
could a student be comfortable in cold weather

*July 18th*, yesterday, moved all the grass in Stony Hill field
this day my new barn was raised
their songs never more various than this morning
Corn by two sorts of worm
Hessian fly menaces wheat
Where T has been trimming red cedars
with team of 5 cattle brought back 22 cedars
Otis full of election Henry, Jefferson, Burr
T cutting trees and leaves of white oaks
To barley and black grass at the beach
said one thing wd/ make Rhode Island unanimous
—meaning funding—
they wanted Hamilton for vice president
I said nothing
WHERE WERE THE ARGUMENTS HAD BEEN
as renouncing the transactions of Runing Mede?
Prince of Orange, king William by the people
that their rights be inviolable
which drove out James Second is still active
Nothing less than this seems to have been meditated for us
by somebody or other in Britain

reprinted by Thos Hollis
seventeen sixty-five

OB PECUNIAE SCARSIATEM
this act, the Stamp Act, wd/ drain cash out of the country
and is, further, UNconstitutional
yr/ humanity counterfeit
yr/ liberty cankered with simulation

Earl Clarendon to Bill Pym in the Baastun Gazette
Jan 17th 1768
Danegeld emptied the land of all coin
what are powers of these new admiralty courts in America
per pares et legem terrae
is there any grand jury to bring an indictment
to find presentments
any petit for fact

IS this trial per legem terrae
or by Institutes Digests Roman3
Become attentive to their liberties
counties, towns, private clubs and sodalities
most accurate judgement
about the real constitution
which is not of wind and weather
what is said there
IS rather a character
than a true

definition It is a just observation

ching
ming
Jury answers questions of fact
thus guarding the subject
pompous rituals theatrical ceremonies
so successfully used to
delude to terrify men out of virtue and liberty
Elizabeth tried, James First put out Goodwin
and the Commons reversed it
(London Chronicle)
By this course, said one member, free election is taken away
common rights our ancestors have left us
By this course, said another, the Chancellor
could call a parliament of only such as he please
After repeal of American Stamp Act
we have mortification to see one Act of Parliament after
another,

money collecting from us continually without our consent
by an authority
in the constitution of which we have no share
and see the little coin that remained among us
transmitted to distance
with no hope of return
RESOLUTION to maintain duty and loyalty to our sovereign
and to Parliament as legislative in all cases of necessity
to preserve the Empire as a whole
17 June, 1768
Instructions to Braintree’s representatives
We mean by 6th Anne chap xxxvi section 9
IT IS ENACTED
no mariner
be retained on any privateer ship or vessel
in any part of America be impressed on any ship of
Her Majesty’s any time after St Valentine’s day 1707
on pain of L 20 per man
Small field pieces happened, said Governor Hutchinson,
to point at the door of the Court House
To the Hnbl James Otis and Thos Cushing Esquires
Mr Sam Adams and John Hancock Esquire
, , , , demands yr/ fortitude virtue and wisdom
to remove anything that may appear to awe or intimidate
late attack flagrant and formal
on the constitution itself
and the immunities of our charters
Unnecessary to repeat our known sentiments on the revenue
this 41st section repeals MAGNA
CHARTA the 29th chapter
as follows the words NO FREEMAN to by his peers
and the law of the land
Whereon said Lord Coke, speaking of Empson and Dudley,
the end of these two oppressors
shd/ deter others from committing the like
that they bring not in absolute and partial trials by direction
by every legal measure, sirs, we recommend you
Natural tendency of the legal profession to side with authority
freeholders and other inhabitants (Cambridge 21 Dec '72
Constitutional
means for redress natural rights charter right
money extorted from us, appropriated to the augmentation of
burdens upon us
independent of grants of our commons
attest
Andrew Boardman town clerk
Judges salaries shd/ be independent both of the king
and of the people
great danger if commission hang upon either
a civil commission gives no new powers
tyranny in them to assume it
common lay of England, BIRTHRIGHT of every man here
and at home
' not look on my self as in state of nature

384
and is pity that other man shd/'

Wm/ Brattle

It is the wish of almost all good men, replied Adams

that what Brattle states were good law

But from Edward First's time to the present letters patent

are otherwise worded

sic bene placitu nostro

Ad regis nutum duratura

says Fortescue

chancellor

will it be shown that by 'judges' Genl Brattle

means barons of Exchequer's

custos rotolorum and clerk of the peace

were created by statute not erected by common law

Sir Edward Coke, who being in King's displeasure,

was removed from his place by writ of the King

reciting that whereas etc/ appointed to desist from

timid jurors and judges who held during pleasure

never failed to second the views of the Crown

he, James Second, was obliged before he brought Hales' case

to displace 4 of his judges

By concerts between King James and Sir Edward

his coachman was employed to bring action

Jones had the integrity to tell the King to his face

that he might make 12 judges but wd/ scarce find 12 lawyers

of his opinion

'Wishing Genl Brattle success in his researches'

J Adams

By another clause (in our Charter)

that the great and general court or assembly

shd/ have power

to erect judicatories courts of record

and other courts


to determine pleas processes plaints actions etc/

whereby a law (2 William III) have established etc/
and in Edward IV this Beauchamps commission
was, for the uncertainty, VOID
By letters patent and under great seal
in all shires, counties palatine and in Wales
and any other dominions
LXVII

WHEREOF memory of man runneth not to the contrary

Dome Book, Ina, Offa, and Aethelbert, folcright for a thousand years

and I must add that it appears to me extraordinary that a gentleman educated under the great Gamaliel, Mr Read, shd/ adduce the single dictum of a counsel at bar uttered arguendo, as an ornament to his discourse, not pertinent to his argument, as if this settled something
‘by the great sages of law formerly and more latterly’, having behind it no colour or pretense of other authority

Aula regum, in Norman times split into 4 courts, the summus justiciarius was laid by, lest he get into the throne as had Capet Regalia principis (Saxon) whence most of the prerogatives of the Crown are derived in those ages

judiciary a mere deputy of the King in whose presence his (the judge’s) authority ceased cum delegans revocavit (Bracton)

But he (Brattle) has been extremely unfortunate in having Bracton, Fortescue, Coke, Foster, Hume, Rapin and Rushworth directly against him

the materials are at the service of the public
I leave them to jewelers and lapidaries to refine to fabricate and to polish de Burgh in a vain hope of perpetuating his power Mr Shirley in 1754 confided to Dr Franklin a secret that is a scheme for taxing the colonies by act of Parliament

387
WHERE TO Ben said nuts

in a very accurate manner

‘Governors’ sez he ‘whose object is in general to make fortunes’

Shirley a skunk, Pownall a gentleman honest,
Bernard skilled enough in the law to do mischief
and thus the total government was to be rendered wholly independent of the people

and the cream to go into their salaries

governor’s, lieutenant’s and judges’

(signed) Novanglus

This preposterous ‘improvement’ of Mr Grenville’s has wellnigh ruin’d the whole

OBSTA PRINCIPIIS

the army is here merely a publick nuisance

Does the sincere writer really believe that the design of imposing other taxes has been laid aside by the ministry and of the new-modelling of the government? they had now the governor’s salary out of the revenue and a number of pensions and places I wish Massachusetts knew what a democracy is, what a republic

Irritat mulcet et falsis terroribus implet

colonization is at common law a casus omissus

no such title is known in that law

no known punishment at common law even for treasons committed out of the realm
till Hen VIIIth
to catch Cardinal Pole 1e statute

Most fanatical that ever got into human pericranium that he had a right to all lands his subjects cd/ find, and even that infers no right in Parliament or feudal, had right of contract (on that tack) feudal king had no more right to absolute over Englishmen out of the realm than in Britain

In fact the oily writer now leaps over law
now over fact now over charters and contracts
there is no fundamental law that makes a king of England
absolute anywhere except it be in conquered countries,
and an attempt forfeits his right even to the limited crown
for 150 years taxed themselves
and governed their internal concerns
Parliament governed their trade
Wales was in some things an analogy
held of the crown but not parcel
Edwardus Deo Gratia Angliae
Dom Hib et Dux Aquitaniae terram Walliae cum incolis suis
in nostrae proprietatis dominium
now partly to divert his subjects from the murder of Becket
lays pretence
that the Irish had sold some English as slaves
Adrian an Englishman by birth being pontiff
very clearly convinced of his own right to dispose of
kingdoms and empires and by power of pence of Peter
to establish an Empire of the World
that Henry’s demand upon Ireland proceeded from pious
motives
seeds of gospel etcetera fructify for Eire’s eternal salvation
and oblige every house to pay yearly one penny to Rome
Macmorral the raper and Rourke of Meath as our junto
and as to how Irish in Henry the Vth’s time were let into
England
‘shall put in surety for their good abearing’,
contract called Poyning’s law,
consent of the Irish Nation and an act in their parliament
(Poyning’s) EDGARDUS ANGLORUM BASILEUS
insulae oceani imperator et dominus gratiam ago
Deo omnip qui meum imperium
sic ampliavit et explicavit super regnum patrum meorum
concessit propitia divinitatis
Hibernia habet parliamentum (vide Sir J Pilkington’s case)
majesty near the seventy, amiable successor
educated under care of my nearest friends
militant spirit, and the nation under a very large debt
How shall we manage it? these noblemen and ignoblemen
words of Lord Mansfield and his admirer (governor
Hutchinson)

AMERICAN governments never were erected by parliament
these regalia and jurisdictions not given by parliament
a little knowledge of the subject will do us no harm
Chester a palatine county and had pure regalia
Great seal did not run into Chester
for remedy 3 knights of shire
2 burgesses of the city established
Chester in crown and realm exempt from authority
how quickly granted representation when asked it
‘In Durham Queen’s writ hath not run’
25 Charles II be represented by knights and by burgesses
true our only opponent
has here more zeal than knowing
Nation was not polite enough
to have introduced any such phrase or idea into our charter
not one farthing ever was voted
or given by King or his Parliament
Style royal? as king over France? Ireland? Scotland or
England?
seals, leagues, coin are prerogative absolute
seals, leagues, coin are prerogative absolute
to the king without parliament
not restrained to any assent of the people
homage, fealty are to the person

can not be to body politic
the king might have commanded them to return but he did not

In the Boston Gazette 17th April
Hostilities at Lexington commenced on the 19th of April
several other papers were written and sent to the printer
and probably lost amid that confusion
(note to the 1819 edition of NOVANGLUS)

PLAN OF GOVERNMENT
(’76 or ’75 from Philadelphia)
to R H Lee of Virginia
on sudden emergency

legislative, executive and judicial Printer John Dunlap
as likewise to Mr Wythe of Virginia some forms are better
than others happiness of society is their aim
KUNG Zoroaster Socrates and Mahomet
‘not to mention other authorities really sacred’
fear renders men stupid and miserable
honour is a mere fragment of virtue, yet sacred
foundation of every government in some principle
or passion of the people

ma che si sente dichò
Locke Milton Nedham Neville Burnet and Hoadly
empire of laws not of men
Be in miniature a portrait of the people at large
(the representative body)
of learning and experience of the laws, exemplary morals
great patience calmness attention
not dependent on any body of men
judges, Executive
secrecy and dispatch whence
a great assembly can not execute, it is too clumsy
The colonies under such triple government wd/ be
Unconquerable by all the monarchs of Europe
few of the human race have had opportunity like this
to make election of government, more than of air, soil or
climate

When before have 3 million people had option
of the total form of their government?
(Pat Henry, thus continuing )
I put up with the Declaration for unanimity’s sake
It is not pointed as I wd/ make it
Colonel Nelson is carrying our resolution
lest the enemy be before us in Paris
confederacy must precede open alliance
the arguments that delegate Bracton favours
are weak shallow evasive
wd/ to God you and Sam Adams
were here in Virginia
if all yr/ features can not be kept here
at least we will keep some family likeness
will you and S A now and then write

Printed by John Taylor of Caroline in 1814
To John Penn '76 from J Adams
no more agreeable employment
than the study of the best kind of government
to determine form you must determine the end
(that is purpose)
single assembly is liable to all the vices follies and frailties
prerogatives, badges of slavery
(similarly to Jonathan Sergeant, he
requiring explicit advice as to taking up powers of government)
Fixed laws of their own making
equitable mode of making the laws
impartial and of apt execution
Freeholders of an estate of 3 L/ per annum
or any estate to the value of 60 pounds
Duty of legislators and magistrates
to cherish the interest of literature
and principles of good humour
(Constitution of Massachusetts)
I was apprehensive in particular that
‘natural history’ and ‘good humour’ wd/ be struck out,
Wrote John 34 years later
It is significant wrote Chawles Fwancis that persons

392
who have since been erected have not etc
been greatly literate
and no public man down until 1850
expressed doubts of the immaculate
nature of govvymint by the
majority

‘Either content with the U S constItutIons
or too timid to speculate on constitutions at large’
representatives of the people susceptible to improvement
(read Thucydides without horror)

(questIon?)

words lost their significanse

Mr Hume has collected massacres from D Siculus
most polished years of Greece

Ephesus three forty killed
Cyrenians 500 nobles
Phaebidas banished 300 Boeotians
in Philiasia they killed 300 people
at Ægesta, 40,000 men women and children
killed for their money
take away armies, the nobles will overturn every monarch
in Europe

and set up aristocracies

No interviews with the gods by those on this service

Grosvenor Sq 1787

but as architects consulting Vitruvius and Palladio
the young gents of literature in America
to this kind of enquiry
doubted by Tacitus though he admits the theory is a
good one

facilius laudari quam invenire
vel haud diuturna
optime modice confusa, said Cicero

concors tamen efficitur civitas consensu

393
ubi justitiae non est, nec jus potest esse
San Marino, the founder, a Dalmatian by birth
and by trade a mason
Whole history of Geneva
the people have given up all balances
betraying their own rights and those of the magistrates
into the hands of a few prominent families
nobles to trade in a general way
to carry on velvet, silk and cloth manufacturies
Venice at first democratical
Anafeste’s real merit 5 massacred, 5 blinded and exiled
9 deposed, one killed in a foreign war
thus 20 of 50 doges, plus 5 abdications
before they thought of limiting powers
and another 200 years before planning a government
an aristocracy is always more cunning
than an assembly of the people collectively
armies given to kings by the people
to keep down the nobles
whereon nobles depend from the crown
and the people are still under their domination
2 thousand 5 hundred nobles in Venice
the stadtholder from father to son
who after Lolme need write of regal republics
recent instance
the Ukraine insurrection
only in Neuchâtel

ἀρχεῖν καὶ ἀρχεσθαι

as in ancient Rhodes, probably in three branches
jura ordo aequitas leges.

stadtholder, avoyer, alcalde, capitaneo? if Mons Turgot
has made any discovery
orders of officers, not of men in America
no distinct separation of legislative, executive and judicial
heretofore save in England

394
LXVIII

The philosophers say one, the few, the many
Regis optimatum populique
as Lycurgus in Sparta, reges, seniores et populus
both greeks and italians
archons, suffestes or consuls
Athenians, Spartans, Thebans, Achaians
using the people as its mere dupe, as an underworkei
a purchaser in trust for some tytiant
dexterous in pulling down, not in maintaining Turgot
takes a definition of the commonwealth
for a definition of liberty
Where ambition is every man’s trade is no ploughing
How shall the plow be kept in hands of owners not hirelings?
Lycurgus
to the end that no branch by swelling
to say that some parts of Plato and Sir Thos More
are as wild as the ravings of Bedlam
(found Milton a dithering idiot, tho’ said this with
more circumspection)
Lowered interest without annulling the debt
in this transaction There is nothing like it in the original
Mr Pope has conformed it to the notions
of Englishmen and Americans
in Tacitus and in Homer, 3 orders, in Greece as in Germany
and mankind dare not yet think upon
CONSTITUTIONS
‘No man in America then believed me’
J A on his Davila, recollecting
Be bubbled out of their liberties by a few large names,
Hume, probably not having read them
Whether the king of the Franks had a negative on that assembly
'forward young man' wrote the critic
on an unsigned J A (J A being then 53 and vice
president)

Pharamond on the banks of the Sala
here again the french jargon
not one clear idea what they mean by
‘all authority’

MISERIA servitus, ubi jus vigum
primitive man was gregarious, passions, appetites and
predilections
to be observed, commended esteemed

I take it Mr Hillhouse is sincere
yet wd/ it not be more representative
to say that every colony had a governor,
a council, senate and house
none of which went by heredity>

Emissaries of Bistam and France cd/ speak and hold caucuses
Commission to France '77
‘chased enemy half a mile’
(Lafayette heading some Morgan’s rifles)

Henry Laurens
‘give me leave to present you an introductory letter to
Mons le Comte de Broglie’

De Klab
‘in my entertaining them with the best correspondence’

Lafayette

(‘in the noble cause we are fighting for’)
‘novelty of the scene, the inexperience of the actors
against paying for things we haven’t ordered’

J Adams

‘U S will doubtless grant some facilities to
french privateers’

De Sartine

in much larger sums than in the ordinary course of
business is needed

396
Congress having borrowed large sums of this
paper money from its possessors
upon interest
and promised payment of that in Europe
B Fr A Lee J A
to Vergennes
to know how you (Beaumarchais) claim the Theresa
as your proper vessel, because M Monthieu claims her as his
Demurrage of her, part of which we have paid
and John Baptiste
Lazarus agent of Caron de Beaumarchais
representative of Roderique Hortalez
’s consecrated my house to Dr Franklin
and associates was understood I shd/ expect no compensation
I beg leave you permit this to remain
Ray de Chaumont
As to Bersolle, charges for repair of the Drake
shd/ be Jones’s
supplies or slops to the Ranger
shd/ be Jones’s
(Paul Jones’s) as the Chatham belongs 1/2 to the public
1/2 to the capturers
charges shd/ be 1/2 to moiety
munitions and repairs to the Ranger
to us
B F A Lee J A commissioners
to Schweighauser, banker
Whatever vessels of war are sent to America
shd/ be plentifully supplied with marine woollen cloths
blankets, mittens
difficult without these in cold season
the commissioners, Franklin
A Lee J Adams
to de Sartine
397
It is certain that a loan of money is very much wanted
affly/ to Master Johnnie
and believe me with gt/ esteem, Sir,
B, Franklin

Leghorn, if Vienna receive an American minister
also 2 acts of the 4th and 15th ascertaining yr/ salary
and making provision for yr/ subsistence in France
Huntington, president

My Dear General
The skill of our enemy (England)
in forging false news annual custom to
send out these cargoes of lies it is
their way of passing the winter
thus by ‘appeasing the troubles in Ireland’
by contracts with German princes
and especially Petersburg 20,000 russians
12 ships of the line
also Denmark 45 vessels (line)
(to La Fayette and to Genet)
‘the art of political lying in England better than elsewhere)
19th (next day)
‘no contracts with German princes’
Mr Burke’s bill not yet being public
Mr Fox’s severe observations on Govr/ Hutchinson
the precise point of the solstice

they in sinking scale do not easily cast off habitual
prejudice

‘For the calling and cancellation of
has in general been well rec’d’
200 million dollars

Elbridge Gerry

demands of the treasury generally answered by warrants
@ $40 to 1 in specie

Says Vergennes for strangers?
The depreciation of paper, a tax (T, A, X, tax)
the Americans have laid on themselves
if French be obliged to submit they will be victims
of zeal or their rashness in supplying the Americans
with arms, clothes and munitions.’

De Vergennes

‘I thank yr/ Excellency for the confidence,
do you mean that the Chevalier de Luzerne has
already recd/ such instructions or that they are on their
way to him? ’

Let me quote you some prices in Boston,
foreigners have profited by the difference
between silver and bills of exchange
  that is paper $25 to 1 of silver
but no more than 12 paper for One in bill of exchange
also difference in paper as between Boston and Philadelphia.
If any European merchant can show good cause for
exception I doubt not we will do justice to him’

Mazzet little hope of success @ so low an interest
more offered by powers of Europe (to T Jefferson)
Keeps good company, devoted to you, Wythe and the
gentlemen of Virginia, know not how you feel toward him
‘Value differently from yourself, sir, the
union which subsists between France and the U S
and that France may deserve some preference
over other powers
who have no treaty with America and who have not even
acknowledged her independence,’

de Vergennes

Army discipline greatly improved
Rush
‘If the French fleet shd/ consistently remain on that coast’
(to de Vergennes)

‘Not able on reflection to see why

399
I shd/ not have published my powers in February'
(To Vergennes, July 17)
that I had intention of going to Amsterdam
no arguments but force respected in Europe
to show U S the importance of an early attention to language
for ascertaining the language

Mr Bicker, that I shd/ consider what houses
were connected with England
and also which had 'other connections'
equally likely to hinder the loan or defeat it
(meaning, I found, the French ministry)
and which not of credit sufficient
(particularly Neufville)
provision for negotiating the capital 2%'
for undertakers to furnish the capital 2 %
Brokerage 1/2% expenses stamped paper 1/2
amortization 2 1/4
for 3 million gilders
I answered Mr Calkoen's questions in writing
conversation by interpreters being heavy
and he then read them to a society
and thus began to be known that
wd/ be burdensome for us to go on ten years with the war
but for the English equally so
The taking of Charleston has not strengthened them
on the contrary
when England borrows each year a sum equal
to all her exports
shd/ we be laughed at for
wanting to borrow up to 1/12th (one twelfth)
of our exports?
We shd/ send regular ministers
‘Laurens, dont la fâcheuse catastrophe me desole
(captured by England)
un parent me témoigne de l’inclination d’y placer
vingt mille florins d’Hollande’
van der Capellen

Van der Kemp peut être de grand utilite pour le Congrès
‘King of Spain so good as to offer his surety
for interest and the capital’

B Franklin

PS I find the sum he wd/ guarantee is
150,000 dollars
payable in 3 years
No considerable sum here obtainable as Monsieur Necker
is making a loan
(meaning placing one)
depuis qu’il (Mr Laurens) est enferme a la Tour
(ie the towYer of London)
America is willing to give a just interest
‘Mortier and Meerkemaer act under Mssrs Staphorst
I am sorry Mr Blomberg is ill
I think them (the two Tenkate) are capable
but found them so liable to influence that I never cd/ close
Mr Van Vloten is at Utrecht’

H Bicker

‘but have never obtained any money
(12 Nov 1780)
nor the least hope of obtaining’

J A

Whether Sir Jo Yorke after 20 years residence
is ignorant of the Dutch constitution
or is merely insulting
Burgomasters of Amsterdam are one
integral branch of the sovereignty
and disliking the french they familiarized to call
England the natural ally
King of England demands \textit{punishment} of the regents
'la persecution contre M Van Berckel
\textit{et ses complices}'

Capellen de Pol

d\textsc{e ne pas presser votre depart
les affaires cr\textsc{is}e temps pourr\textsc{ait
but des Anglais outre celui d'amuser la republique d'Holland
loss of Charleston
Dutch have joined the neutrality
tout credit soit d'un peuple soit d'un particulier
de deux choses
l'\textsc{op}inion de la bonne f\textsc{oi
et de la possibilit\textsc{e
ou il se trouve de faire face
Affaires (Xmas day, Amsterdam) still suspended
but stockjobbing goes on uninterruptedly
at coffee houses on Sundays and holidays
when it cannot be held upon 'change
'What they cd/ learn from Dutch history
or french of the last 25 years'

J A 29 years later
IN which case a minister here from Congress wd/ be useful
if the neutrality, a minister to all neutral courts
might be useful
Dec 31 Amsterdam 1780
1st Jan Philadelphia 1781
yr/ commission plenipotentiary sent herewith
Huntington, President
for a secret address you may send under cover
à
Madame la veuve de M Henry Schorn
op de Agsterburg wal by de Hoogstraat
depreciation of money a TAX on the people
paid in advance and
therefore prevents the public from being found in debt, true
it is an unequal tax and causes perplexity
but by no means disables the people from carrying on the war
Merchants, farmers, tradesmen and labourers gain
they are the moneyed men,
The capitalists those who have money at interest
or those on fixed salaries
lose
England has increased her debt 60 million
ours is not over 6 million
who can hold out the longer?
the depreciation has not tended to make the people
submit to Britain
American exports 1774, 12 million
English debt 200 million
the American debt only six
a british minister and stock-jobber
Vergennes is fixedly resolved to commit himself to nothing
not even his treaty with the U S now existing

403
For the purpose of chicaning the U S out of their liberty
this congress proposed at Vienna with the two Emperors
part of England’s palaver
La Cour de Londres eludera autant et aussi long qu’elle peut
l’aveu direct
ou indirect de l’indépendence des Etats Unis
Cornwallis’ fate has emboldened the Hollanders

4 Dec '81

Crops in U S finest known
‘ 12,000 florins, J’ai honte d’être Hollandais’

6 Jan Capellen

‘ 2 burgomasters, 2 schepens and a pensionary.’
‘I believe this set receive ample salaries
 to resist American loan
British ministers, Dutch court, and the holders of
 English stocks’
(to Franklin Jan 25)

that the province of Friesland and M Berdsma be remembered
that Mr Adams be admitted ministre from
the congress of the USNA
resolved in the Province House (Friesland)
to treat with the hanseatic
I found the old gentleman perfectly sound in his
system of politics
very poor opinion of the new ministry
 and of the preceding, insincerity
duplicity Shelbourne still flatters the
 King with ideas of CONciation
 all to raise the price of stocks

Amsterdam 26 April

if the houses Fiseaux, Hodshon, Crommelins, van Staphorst
5 million by August
Le corps des negociants de cette ville
souhaitant joindre leurs acclamations à ceux de toute la nation
J Nollet, Schiedam
‘On m’a dit que ces Messieurs de Schiedam
donnen ce repas de cent couverts
et qu’il y aura beaucoup de personnes de Rotterdam’

Dumas

It is true I may open a loan for 5 million
cash is not infinite in this country
WE THEREFORE (May 11th 1780)
accept the terms you propose 4 1/4th% for remedium

Willinck
Staphorst
Fynje

the words piddling etc/ once cost me very dear
If you wd/ open for 3 million at first
Van Vloten and I have agreed
3000 bonds @ 1000 francs each

Willinck
etc

the minister of the Emperor is 90 years of age and
never appears

Oswald’s credentials
to treat with the ‘U S A (named specifically)
after this statuum quorum

My Dear General (Lafayette)
million and a half, of the 3 million, in cash
Amsterdam Sept 29

Treaty ready by monday (J A. to Jefferson)
7 Oct ’82

that France will not
be in necessity of purchasing from Russia
after the war as she can then get some from America

The King’s loans do not fill

Paris, 7th November

Vergennes certainly knows this or is not even
an European statesman

405
avoid too great dependence on any one power in Europe.

Nous sommes en attendant charmés de voir que les états des autres provinces et conséquemment la république entière ont, à l'exemple des États de Frise reconnu

signed Les membres de la Société Bourgeoise de Leeuwarde
W. Wopkins
V. Cats

S P Q Amst faustissimo foedere juncta
(of a medal)

factions, cabals, and slanders
many things said to me, false, more I suspect
and yet others wd/ do no good if repeated

London May 27 1785

To his Majesty in his closet
To T.J/ of ruining our carrying trade if they can
(remaining page ciphered)

Between St James and Versailles
ACT of navigation 12 Car II, c 18

navigation by an American master
three fourths of the seamen American
bubbles of our own philosophical liberality
(to Jay, 19 Aug '85

and of the US which wd/ find market in Barbary
if both governments are possessed of the contents of my letter
by opening it in the post office

Mr Pitt said that wd/ surprise
people here for that wars never interrupted
the interest of DEBTS

Fat of the spermaceti whale
gives the clearcst
and most beautiful light of any substance known in nature
Consequence that Portugal has, for four score years, cloathed herself in British woolens like any British colony and has never been able to introduce woollen manufacturies at home

AND the British Islands have drunk no other than Port, Lisbon and Madeira although the wines of France are much better His Lordship wished so too Million guilders new loan from Holland

Paris 1787
'This country will within the next 12 or 15 years come to a pretty good constitution'

Yrs/ Lafayette

To T Jefferson
'You fear the one, I the few'

In this matter of redeeming certificates that were used payin' the sojers

vignette in margin

King, Sam Johnson of N Carolina Smith (W) S Carolina, Wadsworth (Jeremiah J Lawrence, Bingham, Carrol of Carrolton gone piss-rotten for Hamilton Cabot, Fisher Ames, Thomas Willing Robt Morris, Sedgwick

natural burella

squad of the pink-haired snot traitors blacker than Arnold

blacker than Bancroft

per l'argine sinistra dienno volta

behind that mask Mr Schuyler (Filippo) these the betrayers, these the sifilides advance guard of hell's oiliness in their progeny no repentence

quindi Cocito, Cassio membrutto
Mr. Madison proposed that the original holders
shd' get face value,
but not speculators who had bought in the paper for nothing
ov the 64 members ov the House ov reppyzentatívvs
29 were security holders
lappin cream that is, and takin it
off of the veterans
an' Mr Madison's move wuz DEE-feated
Maclay and Jim Jackson stood out against dirtiness'
smelled this stink before Madison
smelt it or before he told Tom about it
My situation almost the only one in the world where firmness and patience are useless'

J A vice president and president of the senate 1791

Will the french refuse to receive Mr Pinckney?

Idea of leading Mr Adams

Blount (senator) has been speculating with the English surrounded by projecters and swindlers, you will be, Gerry, Friendship, Marshall a plain man and the frogs countenance only enemies of our constitution

set our seamen ashore at St Jago de Cuba

till our ships arm office of Secretary as rival of president

in aim to have quintuple directory Vervennes' friends dislike the facts laid to his charge

Hamilton no command,
too much intrigue McHenry was secretary for war, in 98

We shd/ have frigates, no European peace can be lasting expedient to recommend war against France?

(presupposing they shall not have declared war against us

(thus to Pickering) 'Talleyrand affects utter ignorance, Mr Gerry has communicated, although knowing that Talleyrand had much greater acquaintance

with the

said X, Y, Z than has Mr Gerry

(Signed Gerry)

Hague 1st July '98

peculators, cd/ they be aroused to drive out the French

Vans M/ exhausted all things in enormous bribes' (ciphered) Talleyrand, leaving however reserves for chicanery,

and Murray not yet removed from the Hague about 'peace'

409
shortly ago were howling for war with Britain, peace, war

aimed at elections My appointment of Murray has at least laid open characters to me

‘you are hereby discharged’

John Adams, President of the United States to Tim Pickering
to execute office so far as to affix seal to enclosed commission
John Marshal of Virginia, to be Chief Justice and certify your own name pro hac vice

Hamilton’s total ignorance (or whatever) of practice and usage of nations
eternal neutrality in all wars of Europe

I leave the state with its coffers full
Dec 28th 1800

73 for Jefferson
73 for Burr
a few foreign liars, no Americans in America
our federalists no more American than were the antis
And in the mirror of memory, *formato loco*

My compliments to Mrs Warren

as to the sea nymphs
Hyson, Congo, Bohea, and a few lesser divinities
Sirens shd/ be got into it somehow
Tories were never so affable
Tories were never so affable

We shall oscillate like a pendulum
slow starvation, a conclave, a divan,
what shall we do when we get there
(first congress of Philadelphia) a nursery
for American statesmen
treasons, felonies, new praemunires
Virginia has sown wheat instead of tobacco
never happy in large and promiscuous companies
Quincy's knowledge of Boston harbour, 2 million issued in bills old to bind young unconsenting, what right? why exclude women from franchise?

power follows balance of land
been months here, and never on horseback
fountain head of Justinian,
deep, Bracton, Domat, Ayliffe and Taylor
from '61 here in Braintree
was aversion to paper, they preferred to do business by barter
you are right, Rush, our trouble is ignorance
of money especially
are still stockjobbers to believe English reports
'No extravagance is too great'
Ten thousand of General Washington's army
gone over to Clinton Count D'Estaing making procession
through Boston with the Host, and seizing a meeting house
for a chapel and the devil knows what'
40,000 Russians about to go through
more solicitation as to means of obtaining it, than as to amount of
my salary

At any rate send me the news
quails, partridges, squirrels
God willing, I will not go to Vermont
I must be

(whole of french policy)
within scent of
(merely to string us along to keep us from)
the sea
(sinking entirely, to have us strong enough for their purpose, but not strong enough for our own, to prevent us from obtaining consideration in Europe Hence my pleasure in having set up a standard in Holland
to popularize Mr Jefferson
and dépopulariser General Washington, all on system
were our interest the same as theirs
we might better trust them, yet not entirely
for they do not understand even their own
I have hitherto paid the Dutch interest out of capital
(London ’85 to Art Lee)

Court as putrid as Amsterdam, divine science of politics
sale of six million acres to diminish the national debt—
and the society of a few men of letters
left at New England Coffee House, London
will be brought me by some Boston sea captain
I shall call my brook, Hollis Brook

After generous contest for liberty, Americans forgot
what it consists of
after 20 years of the struggle meminisse juvebit
'seeks information from all quarters and judges more
independently than any man I ever met'

J A on G Washington
that there were Americans indifferent to fisheries
and even some inclined to give them away
this was my strongest motive
for twice going to Europe
fish boxes were rec'd in my absence
'Their constitution, experiment, I KNOW
that France can not be long governed by it'

To Price, 19 April 1790

aim of my life has been to be useful, how small in
any nation the number who comprehend ANY
system of constitution or administration
and these few do not unite
Americans more rapidly disposed to corruption in elections
than I thought in '74
fraudulent use of words monarchy and republic
I am for balance

and know not how it is but mankind have an aversion
to any study of government
Thames a mere rivulet in comparison to the Hudson river
73 to Jefferson, to Mr Burr 73
DUM SPIRO
nec lupo committere agnum
so they are against any rational theory
DUM SPIRO AMO
A GERMAN ambassador once told me he couldn't bear St Paul
he was, he said, so hard on fornication
Dismissed to the joy of both parties, I do not
curse the day I entered public affairs
Now in the first year before congress
(that is before '74)
I was drying my saddlebags and four yeomen in the bar room
were talking politics 'If' says one 'they can take
Mr Hancock's wharf and Mr Rowe's wharf
They can take my house and your barn 'Rebel'
I was disgusted at their saying rebel I wd/ meet rebellion
when British governors and generals should begin it,
that is, their rebellion against principles of the constitution
'and in the mean time build frigates'
(1808 he wrote this as in the beginning)
in every principal sea port not to fight squadrons at sea
but to have fast sailing frigates
From England greater injuries
than from France,
I am for fighting whichever forces us first into a war
depreciated by the swindling banks, a multitude
of such swindling banks have ruin'd our medium
Their issues are against gold or on nothing
In '45 as a boy
I heard of the Cape Breton campaign and of
British ingratitude
Injustice of Shirley, of Braddock, of Abercrombie
and of Webb and Lord Loudon especially
In '59 Pitt, Wolf, Amherst enthused me, but it was short
in '61 came writs of assistance
No history of the past 20 years without documents especially the circular letters to members of congress, without these libels no history of these decades '89 to '09

I am totis viribus against any division By the North River or by the Delaware or by the Potomac I am against any division of the Union by any river or by any chain of mountains Independence against British policy? Independence against french interference, federal papers hired by England

When public opinion is rightly informed, as it now is not, Vergennes said to me Mr Adams, newspapers govern the world

Took Matlock, Cannon and Young's constitutions believing them Franklin's, they, Beaumarchais and Condorcet, have paid They did not like mine I have said the English Constitution for a great nation in Europe

An alliance with France or England wd/ put an end to our system of liberty

Their inexperience, so superficial their reading Merchants wd/ say the merchants are to do as they please without Louisiana no hold on the Mississippi river westerners wd/ do any thing to obtain free use of that river they wd/ have united with England or France to elucidate the meaning of words at that time and then determine intentions oligarchy, insatiable gulf, irresistible

I am a church-going animal but if I inculcate fidelity to the marriage bed they will say it is from resentment against General Hamilton and I had forgot the story of the four English girls General Pinckney was to hire

415
in England, two for me and two for himself
The number of licensed houses
was soon reinstated, you may as well preach against rum to Indians

Little Turtle petitioned me
to prohibit it 'because I had lost 3000 of my children
in his tribe alone in one year'

Funds and Banks I
never approved I abhorred ever our whole banking system
but an attempt to abolish all funding in the
present state of the world wd/ be as romantic
as any adventure in Oberon or Don Quixote
Every bank of discount is downright corruption
taxing the public for private individuals’ gain
and if I say this in my will
the American people wd/ pronounce I died crazy
their wigwams
where I never failed to be treated with whortle berries
black berries strawberries apples plums peaches etc
for they had planted a number of fruit trees about them
but the girls went out to service and the boys to sea
till none were left there
and so will be, believe me, whilerever we feel like
colonists
dependent on France or England
With wood hemp iron, said the Chef d'Escadre
a nation may do what it please
Taxes laid, war supported This must be
Adams writing in Quincy in 1813
Histories are annihilated or interpolated or prohibited
our 'pure uncorrupted uncontaminated unadulterated etc'

Sir Wm Keith in 1739 proposed such an assembly to the ministry
aiming at stamp tax—he being then, I believe, in Fleet prison

His hint was taken in '54 and in '64
No gentlemen of talents has undertaken this history
Thos McKean
can remember no British friendship
during the years that you indicate
(1600 to 1813)

THEMIS CONDITOR

In the Congress of '74 only Pat Henry
had sense of the precipice whereon
and courage to face it
French, english, mongrels
we were divided a third to a third
Persons who saw that with our independence
their salaries (from the Gospel Society of London)
wd/ necessarily cease
Laws of Charondas, destroyed I presume by spirit of party
Civic polity ecclesiastical bigotry
destroy everything that cd/ give true light or clear insight
into antiquity
aristocratical and democratical fury
adopted by Moses, by no means account for the facts
entitled acta Sanctorum
whether the prepuce shown at Antwerp be authentic
many a kept mistress has dared for her lover
hazards and sufferings as you find in the mission records
or tales of militant glory

‘Will his son save 'em (the fishing rights)
for a second time?’

No confidence in Clay, Gallatin, Russell
lake!! we should have command of the ocean!

J Bull still bellows (July 1814)
I wish France may not still regret Bonaparte
Bull greater tyrant, our treaty of 1783 has not lapsed
Little intercourse between the separate states No part of
my administration so unpopular, even in Marblehead, as was my fight for the navy
That is to GET a navy

JOHN ADAMS
FOR PEACE
1800

I believe no printer in Boston wd/ print 'em
Adams to L Lloyd, in 1815)
I do not believe they cd/ get printed even today
in any newspaper in Boston Circular letters, the lot of 'em are full of as many lies as the Acta Sanctorum
Mihites in Pennsylvania And they believed firmly that
Bonaparte was the 'instrument' to bring in Millennium
chosen of Providence to put an end to the pope
Jefferson knew them all courting him 15 years
My answer was Col Lyman
it will be as you say but ruin honester men than the lot of 'em
Burr folded it with great gravity, saying
Now I have him all hollow
(re/ list of Hamilton's delegates)
Walcott persisted for 8%

Did they believe South Americans
were capable of free government?
lucid interval The Directory had one for that moment
No people in Europe cares anything
about constitutions, 1815, whatsoever
not one of 'em understands or is capable of understanding
any consti-damn-tution whatever
God forbid that our navy
ever be as England's has been a scourge
No indian's hatchet raised while I was president

418
Nor has nature nor has art partitioned the sea into empires
or into counties or knight’s fees
on it be no farms ornate or unornate, no parks and no gardens
Fish to us, fisheries, Britain still has navigation rights on
the Mississippi
money or no money, she can never conquer this country
‘They will print anything that will sell
‘Our correspondence is considered a curiosity by both parties’
    Adams to Jefferson 1815
but I do not think that it is tampered with
Your letters seem to get here unopened
Price found ‘gloomy predictions’ most unwelcome
when Adams said the french revolution wd/flop
‘Give more for Jefferson’s letters
    than for all the rest in his (Morgan’s) volume’
speeches, restarted inquisition in Spain
black white and pied British allies
fleet to protect Paxton, Birch, Temple
    Credit Otis with a great part of my argument
he showed illegality, toward destroying the charters
Poor soldiers knew not what sent ’em
North called ’em Sam Adams two regiments
    enormous wigs that Hutchinson brought here
like fleeces Believe I had only set
of ‘State Trials’ in America
    at State House with my musket and bayonet
under Paddock
even Jesuits popes sorbonnists must have some conscience
so had Sylla, so Marius, and if Hancock had vanity
so had I also, if he riled me, I him
    4 large ships between Boston and London
in ’55 his uncle left him the business
    and this made no change in John Hancock
thousand families in his dependence
The people elected him and Sam Adams approved their
intelligence

Joseph Hawley, Otis, Sam Adams, Hancock
add Jay, without knowing their actions
you know not what made us our revolution
magis decora poeticis fabulis
Otis wrote on greek prosody
I published what he wrote on the latin
His daughter told me he had burnt all his papers
in melancholia
may be from that swat on the pow
From '74 dates neutrality
I begged Otis to print it (the greek prosody)
He said there were no greek types in America
and if there were, were no typesetters cd/ use 'em
Otis resigned his post (Advocate General)
and was beaten up by coffee house bandits
in good looking clothes

Otis against the writs, J A versus judiciary,
Defended Preston, defended the soldiers,
Fisheries, peace, nomination of Washington, kept peace with
France 1800 Gold, silver are but commodities
Pity, says Tracy, they ever were stamped save by weight
They are commodities as is wheat or is lumber
Keep out of Europe
And thus before Charlie Mordecai
‘not free 'em to something worse’ and quoted
‘consider what substance allow to, what labour extract from
them (slaves) in my interest which will work out to this
If you work 'em up in six years on an average
that most profits the planter’
with comment
‘and s surely very humane IF we est mate
the coalheaver’s expectation two years on an average
and the 50,000 girls on the streets, at three years’ of life
'for the better securing of the plantations’ trade
whereas divers acts 7th and 8th William Third
in preamble for Chapter the twenty second
Don’t it remind you of alderman Bekford
instructing his overseers
(treat ’em rough) in the West Indies
Adams to William Tudor
1818
24 years before Hobhouse
‘Ignorance of coin, credit and circulation’

Κύδιστ’ ἀθανάτων, πολυώνυμε,
παυκρατές
aiel
Ζεὺς, φύσεως ἄρχηγε,
νόμον μέτα πάντα
κυβερνῶν
THE PISAN CANTOS
LXXIV-LXXXIV
THE enormous tragedy of the dream in the peasant's bent shoulders
Manes! Manes was tanned and stuffed,
Thus Ben and la Clara a Milano
by the heels at Milano
That maggots shd/ eat the dead bullock
DIGONOS, Δίγωνος, but the twice crucified
where in history will you find it?
yet say this to the Possum a bang, not a whimper,
with a bang not with a whimper,
To build the city of Dioce whose terraces are the colour of stars
The suave eyes, quiet, not scornful,
    rain also is of the process
What you depart from is not the way
and olive tree blown white in the wind
washed in the Kiang and Han
what whiteness will you add to this whiteness,

    what candor?
"the great periplus brings in the stars to our shore"
You who have passed the pillars and outward from Herakles
when Lucifer fell in N Carolina
if the suave air give way to scirocco
OY TIX, OY TIX> Odysseus
    the name of my family
the wind also is of the process,
sorella la luna
Fear god and the stupidity of the populace,
but a precise definition
    transmitted thus Sigismundo
    thus Duccio, thus Zuan Bellin, or trastevere with La Sposa
Sponsa Christi in mosaic till our time / deification of emperors
but a snotty barbarian ignorant of T'ang history need not deceive one

nor Charlie Sung's money on loan from nonimo
that is, we suppose Charlie had some
and in India the rate down to 18 per hundred
but the local loan lice provided from imported bankers
so the total interest sweated out of the Indian farmers
rose in Churchillian grandeur
as when, and plus when, he returned to the putrid gold standard
as was about 1925 Oh my England
that free speech without free radio speech is as zero
and but one point needed for Stalin
you need not, i.e. need not take over the means of production,
money to signify work done, inside a system
and measured and wanted
"I have not done unnecessary manual labour"
says the R C chaplain's field book
(preparation before confession)
squawky as larks over the death cells
militarism progressing westward
im Westen nichts neues
and the Constitution in jeopardy
and that state of things not very new either

"of sapphire, for this stone giveth sleep"
not words whereto to be faithful
nor deeds that they be resolute
only that bird-hearted equity make timber
and lay hold of the earth
and Rouse found they spoke of Elias
in telling the tales of Odysseus

"I am noman, my name is noman"
but Wanjina is, shall we say, Ouan Jin
or the man with an education
and whose mouth was removed by his father
because he made too many things
whereby cluttered the bushman’s baggage
vide the expedition of Frobenius’ pupils about 1938
to Auss’ralia
Ouan Jin spoke and thereby created the named
thereby making clutter
the bane of men moving
and so his mouth was removed
as you will find it removed in his pictures

in principio verbum
paraclete or the verbum perfectum sinceritas
from the death cells in sight of Mt. Taishan @ Pisa
as Fujiyama at Gardone
when the cat walked the top bar of the railing
and the water was still on the West side
flowing toward the Villa Catullo
where with sound ever moving

in diminutive poluphloisboios
in the stillness outlasting all wars
“La Donna” said Nicoletti
“la donna,
la donna!”

“Cosa deve continuare?”
“Se casco” said Bianca Capello
“non casco in ginnocchion”
and with one day’s reading a man may have the key in his hands
Lute of Gassir Hoo Hoo Fasa
came a lion-coloured pup bringing fleas
and a bird with white markings, a stepper
under les six potences
Absouldre, que tous nous vueil absoudre
lay there Barabba and two thieves lay beside him
infantile synthesis in Barabba
minus Hemingway, minus Antheil, ebullient

427
and by name Thos Wilson
Mr K said nothing foolish, the whole month nothing foolish
"if we weren’t dumb, we wouldn’t be here"
and the Lane gang
Butterflies, mint and Lesbia’s sparrows,
the voiceless with bumm drum and banners,
and the ideogram of the guard roosts
el triste pensier si volge
ad Ussel A Ventadour
va il consire, el tempo rivolge
and at Limoges the young salesman
bowed with such french politeness "No that is impossible"
I have forgotten which city
But the caverns are less enchanting to the unskilled explorer
than the Urochs as shown on the postals,
we will see those old roads again, question,
possibly
but nothing appears much less likely,
Mme Pujol,
and there was a smell of mint under the tent flaps
especially after the rain
and a white ox on the road toward Pisa
as if facing the tower,
dark sheep in the drill field and on wet days were clouds
in the mountain as if under the guard roosts
A lizard upheld me
the wild birds wd not eat the white bread
from Mt Taishan to the sunset
From Carrara stone to the tower
and this day the air was made open
for Kuanon of all delights,
Linus, Cletus, Clement
whose prayers,
the great scarab IS bowed at the altar
the green light gleams in his shell
428
plowed in the sacred field and unwound the silk worms early
in tensile

in the light of light is the virtù
"sunt lumina" said Erigena Scotus
as of Shun on Mt Taishan

and in the hall of the forebears
as from the beginning of wonders

the paraclete that was present in Yao, the precision

in Shun the compassionate

in Yu the guidor of waters

4 giants at the 4 corners
three young men at the door

and they dug a ditch round about me
lest the damp gnaw thru my bones
to redeem Zion with justice

sd/ Isaiah Not out on interest said David rex
the prime sob

Light tensile immaculata
the sun's cord unspotted
"sunt lumina" said the Irishman to King Carolus,
"OMNIA,

all things that are are lights"

and they dug him up out of sepulture
so disantly looking for Manichaeans
Les Albigeois, a problem of history,
and the fleet at Salamis made with money lent by the state to the

shipwrights

Tempus tacendi, tempus loquendi
Never inside the country to raise the standard of living
but always abroad to increase the profits of usurers,
dixit Lenin,

and gun sales lead to more gun sales
they do not clutter the market for gunnery
there is no saturation
Pisa, in the 23rd year of the effort in sight of the tower
and Till was hung yesterday
for murder and rape with trimmings plus Cholkis
plus mythology, thought he was Zeus ram or another one
Hey Snag wots in the bibl’?
wot are the books ov the bible?
Name ’em, don’t bullshit ME.

a man on whom the sun has gone down
the ewe, he said had such a pretty look in her eyes;
and the nymph of the Hagoromo came to me,
as a corona of angels
one day were clouds banked on Taishan
or in glory of sunset
and tovarish blessed without aim
wept in the rainditch at evening
Sunt lumina
that the drama is wholly subjective
stone knowing the form which the carver imparts it
the stone knows the form
sia Cythera, sia Ixotta, sia in Santa Maria dei Miracoli
where Pietro Romano has fashioned the bases

a man on whom the sun has gone down
nor shall diamond die in the avalanche
be it torn from its setting
first must destroy himself ere others destroy him.
4 times was the city rebuilded, Hooo Fasa
Gassir, Hooo Fasa dell’ Italia tradita
now in the mind indestructible, Gassir, Hoooo Fasa,
With the four giants at the four corners
and four gates mid-wall Hooo Fasa
and a terrace the colour of stars
pale as the dawn cloud, la luna
thin as Demeter's hair
Hooo Fasa, and in a dance the renewal
with two larks in contappunto
at sunset
ch'interesce
a sinistra la Torre
seen thru a pair of breeches
Che sublia es laissa cader
between NEKUIA where are Alcmena and Tyro
and the Charybdis of action
to the solitude of Mt Taishan
femina, femina, that wd/ not be dragged into paradise by the hair,
under the gray cliff in periplum
the sun dragging her stars
a man on whom the sun has gone down
and the wind came as hamadryas under the sun-beat
Vai soli
are never alone
amid the slaves learning slavery
and the dull driven back toward the jungle
are never alone 'HAION IERI HAION
as the light sucks up vapor
and the tides follow Lucina
that had been a hard man in some ways
a day as a thousand years
as the leopard sat by his water dish,
hast killed the urochs and the bison sd/ Bunting
doing six months after that war was over
as pacifist tempted with chicken but declined to approve
of war "Redmiculum Metellorum"
privately printed
to the shame of various critics
nevertheless the state can lend money
and the fleet that went out to Salamis
was built by state loan to the builders
hence the attack on classical studies
and in this war were Joe Gould, Bunting and cummings
as against thickness and fatness

black that die in captivity
  night green of his pupil, as grape flesh and sea wave
undying luminous and translucent

Est consummatum, Ite,

surrounded by herds and by cohorts looked on Mt Taishan

but in Tangier I saw from dead straw ignition
  From a snake bite
  fire came to the straw
  from the fakir blowing
  foul straw and an arm-long snake
  that bit the tongue of the fakir making small holes
  and from the blood of the holes
  came fire when he stuffed the straw into his mouth
dirty straw that he took from the roadway
  first smoke and then the dull flame
that wd/ have been in the time of Rais Uli
  when I rode out to Elson’s
  near the villa of Perdicaris
  or four years before that
  elemental he thought the souls of the children, if any,
but had rented a shelter for travelers
  by foot from Siria, some of them
nor is it for nothing that the chrysalids mate in the air
color dliuçe
green splendour and as the sun thru pale fingers
Lordly men are to earth o’ergiven
  these the companions
Fordie that wrote of giants
and William who dreamed of nobility
and Jim the comedian singing
"Blarney castle me darlin’
you’re nothing now but a StOWne"
and Plarr talking of mathematics
or Jepson lover of jade
Maurie who wrote historical novels
and Newbolt who looked twice bathed
are to earth o’ergiven
And this day the sun was clouded
—"You sit stiller" said Kokka
"If whenever you move something jangles"
and the old Marchesa remembered a reception in Petersburg
and Kokka thought there might be some society (good) left in
Spain, wd’ he care to frequent it, my god, no!

opinion in 1924
Sirdar, Bouiller and Les Lilas,
or Dieudonne London, or Voisin’s,
Uncle George stood like a statesman ‘PEI IIANTA
fills up every hollow
the cake shops in the Nevsky, and Schoners
not to mention der Greif at Bolsano la patronne getting older
Mouquin’s or Robert’s 40 years after
and La Marquise de Pierre had never before met an American
"and all their generation"
no it is not in that chorus
Huddy going out and taller than anyone present
ou sont les heurs of that year

Mr James shielding himself with Mrs Hawkesby
as it were a bowl shielding itself with a walking stick
as he maneuvered his way toward the door
Said Mr Adams, of the education,
 Teach? at Harvard?
 Teach? It cannot be done
and this I had from the monument
Haec sunt fastae
Under Taishan quatorze Juillet
with the hill ablaze north of Taishan
and Amber Rives is dead, the end of that chapter
see Time for June 25th,
Mr Graham himself unmistakeably,
on a horse, an ear and the beard's point showing
and the Farben works still intact
to the tune of Lilibullero
and they have bitched the Adelphi
niggers scaling the obstacle fence
in the middle distance
and Mr Edwards superb green and brown
in ward No 4 a jacent benignity,
of the Baluba mask "doan you tell no one
I made you that table"
methenamine eases the urine
and the greatest is charity
to be found among those who have not observed
regulations
not of course that we advocate—
and yet petty larceny
in a regime based on grand larceny
might rank as conformity nient' altro
with justice shall be redeemed
who putteth not out his money on interest
"in meteyard in weight or in measure"
XIX Leviticus or
First Thessalonians 4, 11
300 years culture at the mercy of a tack hammer
thrown thru the roof
Cloud over mountain, mountain over the cloud
I surrender neither the empire nor the temples plural
nor the constitution nor yet the city of Dioce
each one in his god’s name
as by Terracina rose from the sea Zephyr behind her
and from her manner of walking
as had Anchises
till the shrine be again white with marble
till the stone eyes look again seaward
The wind is part of the process
The rain is part of the process

and the Pleiades set in her mirror
Kuanon, this stone bringeth sleep,
offered the wine bowl

grass nowhere out of place

χθόνια γέα, Μήτηρ,
by thy herbs menthe thyme and basilicum,
from whom and to whom,
will never be more now than at present

being given a new green katydid of a Sunday
emerald, paler than emerald,
minus its right propeller
this tent is to me and ΤΙΘΟΝΩΙ

eater of grape pulp
in coitu illuminatio

Manet painted the bar at La Cigale or at Les Folies in that year
she did her hair in small ringlets, a la 1880 it might have been,
red, and the dress she wore Drecol or Lanvin
a great goddess, Aeneas knew her forthwith
by paint immortal as no other age is immortal
la France dixneuvième

Degas Manet Guys unforgettable

a great brute sweating paint said Vanderpyl 40 years later

of Vlaminck

for this stone giveth sleep

staria senza più scosse

and eucalyptus that is for memory
under the olives, by cypress, mare Tirreno,
Past Malmaison in field by the river the tables
Sirdar, Arnenonville
Or at Ventadour the keys of the chateau,
raIn, Ussel,
To the left of la bella Torre the tower of Ugolino
in the tower to the left of the tower
chewed his son's head
and the only people who did anything of any interest were H, M
and
Frobenius der Geheimrat
der im Baluba das Gewitter gemacht hat
and Monsieur Jean wrote a play now and then or the
Possum
pouvrette et ancienne oncques lettre ne lus
I don't know how humanity stands it
with a painted paradise at the end of it
without a painted paradise at the end of it
the dwarf morning-glory twines round the grass blade
magna NUX animae with Barabbas and 2 thieves beside me,
the wards like a slave ship,
Mr Edwards, Hudson, Henry comes miserae
Comites Kernes, Green and Tom Wilson
God's messenger Whiteside
and the guards op/ of the
was lower than that of the prisoners
" all them g d m f generals c s all of 'em fascists "
" fer a bag o' Dukes "
" the things I saye an' dooo "
ac ego in harum
so lay men in Circe's swine-sty,
iv in harum ego ac vidi cadaveres animae
" c'mon small fry " sd/ the little coon to the big black,
of the slaver as seen between decks
and all the presidents
Washington Adams Monroe Polk Tyler
plus Carrol (of Carrolton) Crawford

Robbing the public for private individual's gain ΘΕΑΓΕΙΝ

every bank of discount is downright iniquity

robbing the public for private individual's gain

nec benecomata Kirkê, miah' kakâ φιλογελ εδωκεν

neither with lions nor leopards attended

but poison, veleno

in all the veins of the commonweal

if on high, will flow downward all thru them

if on the forge at Predappio? sd/ old Upward

"not the priest but the victim"

his seal Sîtalkas, sd/ the old combattant "victim,

withstood them by Thames and by Niger with pistol by Niger

with a printing press by the Thomas bank"

until I end my song

and shot himself,

for praise of intaglìos

Matteo and Pisanello out of Babylon

they are left us

for roll or plain impact

or cut square in the jade block

nox animae magna from the tent under Taishan

amid what was termed the a h of the army

the guards holding opinion As it were to dream of

morticians’ daughters raddled but amorous

To study with the white wings of time passing

is not that our delight

to have friends come from far countries

is not that pleasure

nor to care that we are untrumpeted?

filial, fraternal affection is the root of humaneness

the root of the process

nor are elaborate speeches and slick alacrity

employ men in proper season
not when they are at harvest
E al Triedro, Cunizza
e l'altra “Io son' la Luna”
dry friable earth going from dust to more dust
grass worn from its root-hold
is it blacker? was it blacker? Núξ animae?
is there a blacker or was it merely San Juan with a belly ache
writing ad posteros
in short shall we look for a deeper or is this the bottom?
Ugolino, the tower there on the tree line
Berlin dysentery phosphorus
la vieille de Candide
(Hullo Corporal Casey) double X or bureaucracy
Le Paradis n'est pas artificiel
but spezzato apparently
it exists only in fragments unexpected excellent sausage,
the smell of mint, for example,
Ladro the night cat,
at Nemi waited on the slope above the lake sunken in the pocket
of hills
awaiting decision from the old lunch cabin built out over the
shingle,
Zarathustra, now desuete
to Jupiter and to Hermes where now is the castellaro
no vestige save in the air
in stone is no imprint and the grey walls of no era
under the olives
saeculorum Athenae
γλαύξ, γλαυκόπις,
olivi
that which gleams and then does not gleam
as the leaf turns in the air
Boreas Apelioti libeccio
“C'è il babao,” said the young mother
and the bathers like small birds under hawk's eye
shrank back under the cliff's edge at il Pozzetto al Tigullio

"wd" said the guard "take everyone of them g d m f generals c s all of 'em fascists"

Oedipus, nepotes Remi magnanimi
so Mr Bullington lay on his back like an ape
singing O sweet and lovely o Lady be good"

in harum ac ego ivi
Criminals have no intellectual interests?
and for three months did not know the taste of his food
in Chī heard Shun's music
the sharp song with sun under its radiance λιγιρ'p'

one tanka entitled the shadow
babao, or the hawk's wing
of no fortune and with a name to come
Is downright iniquity said J Adams
at 35 instead of 21 65
doubtless conditioned by what his father heard in Byzantium
doubtless conditioned by the spawn of the gt Meyer Anselm
That old H had heard from the ass eared militarist in Byzantium
"Why stop?" "To begin again when we are stronger"
and young H/ the tip from the augean stables in Paris
with Sieff in attendance, or not
as the case may have been,
thus conditioning
Meyer Anselm, a rrromance, yes, yes certainly
but more fool you if you fall for it two centuries later

from their seats the blond bastards, and cast 'em
the yidd is a stimulant, and the goyim are cattle
in gt/ proportion and go to saleable slaughter
with the maximum of docility but if
a place be versalzen,"
With justice,
by the law, from the law or it is not in the contract
Yu has nothing pinned on Jehoveh
sent and named Shun who to the
autumnal heavens sba-o
with the sun under its melody
to the compassionate heavens
and there is also the XIXth Leviticus
"Thou shalt purchase the field with money"
signed Jeremiah
from the tower of Hananel unto Goah
unto the horse gate $8 50 in Anatoth
which is in Benjamin, $8 67
For the purity of the air on Chocorua
in a land of maple
From the law, by the law, so build yr/ temple
with justice in meteyard and measure
a black delicate hand
a white's hand like a ham
pass by, seen under the tent-flap
on sick call comman'
comman', sick call comman'
and the two largest rackets are the alternation
of the value of money
(of the unit of money METATHEMENON TE TON KRUMENON

and usury @ 60 or lending
that which is made out of nothing
and the state can lend money as was done
by Athens for the building of the Salamis fleet
and if the packet gets lost in transit
ask Churchill's backers
where it has got to the state need not borrow
nor do the veterans need state guarantees
for private usurious lending
in fact that is the cat in the woodshed
the state need not borrow
as was shown by the mayor of Worql
who had a milk route
and whose wife sold shirts and short breeches
and on whose book-shelf was the Life of Henry Ford
and also a copy of the Divina Commedia
and of the Gedichte of Heine
a nice little town in the Tyrol in a wide flat-lying valley
near Innsbruck and when a note of the
small town of Worql went over
a counter in Innsbruck
and the banker saw it go over
all the slobs in Europe were terrified
"no one" said the Frau Burgomeister
"in this village who cd/ write a newspaper article
Knew it was money but pretended it was not
in order to be on the safe side of the law"
But in Russia they bungled and did not apparently
grasp the idea of work-certificate
and started the N E P with disaster
and the immolation of men to machinery
and the can-ü work and gt/ mortality
(which is as may be)
and went in for dumping in order to trouble the waters
in the usurers' hell-a-dice
all of which leads to the death-cells
each in the name of its god
or longevity because as says Aristotle
philosophy is not for young men
their Katholou can not be sufficiently derived from
their bekasta
their generalities cannot be born from a sufficient phalanx
of particulars
lord of his work and master of utterance
who turneth his word in its season and shapes it
Yaou chose Shun to longevity
who seized the extremities and the opposites
holding true course between them
shielding men from their errors
cleaving to the good they had found
holding empire as if not in a mortar with it
nor dazzled thereby
wd/ have put the old man, son pere on h s shoulders
and gone off to some barren seacoast
Says the Japanese sentry Paaak yu djeepl over there,
some of the best soldiers we have says the captain
Dai Nippon Banzai from the Philippines
remembering Kagekiyo " how stiff the shaft of your neck is"
and they went off each his own way
"a better fencer than I was," said Kumasaki, r shode,
"I believe in the resurrection of Italy quia impossibile est
4 times to the song of Gassir
now in the mind indestructible

ΚΟΡΗ, ἌΓΛΑΟΣ ἈΛΑΟΥ
Glass-eye Wemyss treading water
and addressing the carpentei from the seawaves
because of an unpinned section of taff-rail
we are not so ignorant as you think in the navy
Gesell entered the Lindhauer government
which lasted rather less than 5 days
but was acquitted as an innocent stranger
Oh yes, the money is there,
il danaro c'e, said Pellegrini
(very peculiar under the circs)
musketeers rather more than 20 years later
an old man (or oldish) still active

442
serving small stones from a lath racquet
Περιπέτεια under Taishan
in sight of the tower che pendes
on such a litter rode Pontius
under such canvass
in the ash of the army
in sight of two red cans labeled "FIRE"
Said Von Tirpitz to his daughter beware of their charm
ΣΕΙΡΙΝΕΣ this cross turns with the sun
and the goyim are undoubtedly in great numbers cattle
whereas a jew will receive information
he will gather up information
faute de something more solid
but not in all cases
ΣΕΙΡΙΝΕΣ had appreciated his conversation
ΧΑΠΙΤΕΣ possibly in the soft air
with the mast held by the left hand
in this air as of Kuanon
enigma forgetting the times and seasons
but this air brought her ashore a la marina
with the great shell borne on the seawaves
nautilus biancastra
By no means an orderly Dantesque rising
but as the winds veer
tira libeccio
now Genji at Suma, tira libeccio
as the winds veer and the raft is driven
and the voices, Tiro, Alcmene
with you is Europa nec casta Pasiphae
Euirus, Apleiota as the winds veer in periplum
Io son la luna” Cunizza
as the winds veer in periplum
and from under the Rupe Tarpeia
drunk with wine of the Castelli
“in the name of its god” “Spiritus veni”
adveni / not to a schema

"is not for the young" said Arry, stagirite

but as grass under Zephyrus

as the green blade under Apelota

Time is not, Time is the evil, beloved

Beloved the hours \( \beta\rho\delta\omega\delta\alpha\kappa\tau\iota\lambda\oslash \)

as against the half-light of the window

with the sea beyond making horizon

le contre-jour the line of the cameo

profile "to carve Achaia"

a dream passing over the face in the half-light

Venere, Cytherea "aut Rhodon"

vento fìgure, veni

"beauty is difficult" sd/ Mr Beardsley

and sd/ Mr Kettlewell looking up from a

pseudo-Beardsley of his freshman composition

and speaking to W Lawrence

Pity you didn't finish the job

while you were at it"

W L having run into the future non-sovereign Edvardus

on a bicycle equally freshman

a d 1910 or about that

beauty is difficult

in the days of the Berlin to Bagdad project

and of Tom L's photos of rock temples in Arabia Petra

but he wd/ not talk of

LL G and the frogbassador, he wanted to

talk modern art (T L did)

but of second rate, not the first rate

beauty is difficult

He said I protested too much he wanted to start a press

and print the greek classics periplum

and the very very aged Snow created considerable

hilarity quoting the \( \phi\alpha\nu\nu-\tau-\tau-\tau\tau\tau\-\alpha\iota \mu\omicron\)

in reply to \( l'\acute{a}er \text{ tremare} \)

444
beauty is difficult
But on the other hand the President of Magdalen
(rhyming dawdlin’) said there were
too many words in “The Hound of Heaven”
a moddenden opohem he had read
and there was no doubt that the dons lived well
in the kawledg
it was if I remember rightly the burn and freeze that the freshmen
had failed to follow
or else a mere desire to titter etc
and it is (in parenthesis) doubtless
easier to teach them to roar like gorillas
than to scan *palvral mu*
 inferior gorillas
of course, lacking the wind sack
and although Siki was quite observable
we have not yet calculated the sum gorilla + bayonet
and there was a good man named Burr
descendant of Aaron during the other war
who was amused by the British
but he didn’t last long AND
Corporal Casey tells me that Stalin
le bonhomme Staline
has no sense of humour (dear Koba!)
and old Rhys, Ernest, was a lover of beauty
and when he was still engineer in a coal mine
a man passed him at high speed radiant in the mine gallery
his face shining with ecstasy
“A’hv joost Tommy Luff”
and as Luff was twice the fellow’s size, Rhys was puzzled
The Muses are daughters of memory
Clio, Terpsichore
and Granville was a lover of beauty
and the three ladies all waited
"and with a name to come"

εσσομενοις

aram vult nemus

Came Madame Lucrezia
and on the back of the door in Cesena
are, or were, still the initials
joli quart d'heure, (nella Malatestiana)
Torquato where art thou?
to the click of hooves on the cobbles by Tevere
and "my fondest knight lie dead" or la Stuarda
"ghosts move about me" "patched with histories"
but as Mead said if they were,
what have they done in the interval,

and there are also the conjectures of the Fortean Society
Beauty is difficult the plain ground
precedes the colours
and this grass or whatever here under the tentflaps
is, indubitably, bambooiform
representative brush strokes wd/ be similar
check bone, by verbal manifestation,
her eyes as in "La Nascita"
whereas the child's face
is at Capoquadri in the fresco square over the doorway
centre background
the form beached under Helios
funge la purezza,
and that certain images be formed in the mind
to remain there

formato locho

Arachne mi porta fortuna
to remain there, resurgent ΕΙΚΟΝΕΣ
and still in Trastevere
for the deification of emperors
and the medallions
to forge Achaia
and as for playing checqueis with black Jim
on a barrel top where now is the Ritz-Carlton
and the voice of Monsieur Fouquet or the Napoleon 3rd
barbiche of Mr Quackenbos, or Quackenbush
as I supposed it,
and Mrs Chittenden's lofty air
and the remains of the old South
tidewashed to Manhattan and brown-stone
or (later) the outer front stair
leading to Mouquin's
or old Train (Francis) on the pavement in his plain wooden chair
or a fellow throwing a knife in the market
past baskets and bushels of peaches
at $1 the bushel
and the cool of the 42nd St tunnel (periplum)
white-wash and horse cars, the Lexington Avenue cable
refinement, pride of tradition, alabaster
Towers of Pisa
(alabaster, not ivory)
coloured photographs of Europa
carved wood from Venice venetian glass and the samovar
and the fire bucket, 1806 Barre Mass'chusetts
and the Charter Oak in Connecticut
or to begin with Cologne Cathedral
the Torwaldsen lion and Paolo Uccello
and thence to Al Hambra, the lion court and el mirador de la reina Lindaraja
orient reaching to Tangier, the cliffs the villa of PeRdicaris Rais UlI, periplum
Mr Joyce also preoccupied with Gibraltar
and the Pillars of Hercules
not with my *patio* and the *wistaria* and the tennis courts
or the bugs in Mrs Jevons’ hotel
or the quality of the beer served to sailors
ve *der* Nap’oni or Pavia the romanpsque
being preferable
and by analogy the form of San Zeno the
columns signed by their maker
the frescoes in S Pietro and the madonna in Ortolo
*e faci clarita l’ae tremare*
as in the manuscript of the Capitolare
Trattoria degli Apostoli (dodici)
*“Ecco il te”* said the head waiter
in 1912 explaining its mysteries to the piccolo
with a teapot from another hotel
but coffee came to Assisi much later
that is, so one *cd/ drink it*
when it was lost in Orleans and France semi-ruin’d
thus the coffee-house facts of Vienna
whereas Mr Carver merits mention for the
cultivation of peanuts,
arachidi, and the soja has yet to save Europe
and the wops do not use maple syrup
the useful operations of commerce
stone after stone of beauty cast down
and authenticities disputed by parasites
(made in Ragusa) and what art do you handle?
*“The *best*”* And the moderns? *“Oh, nothing modern*
we couldn’t sell anything modern*
But Herr Bacher’s father made madonnas still in the tradition
carved wood as you might have found in any cathedral
and another Bacher still cut *intaglions*
such as Salustio’s in the time of Ixotta,
where the masks come from, in the Tirol,
in the winter season
searching every house to drive out the demons
Serenely in the crystal jet
as the bright ball that the fountain tosses
(Verlaine) as diamond clearness
How soft the wind under Taishan
where the sea is remembered
out of hell, the pit
out of the dust and glare evil
Zephyrus / Apeliona
This liquid is certainly a
property of the mind
nec accidens est but an element
in the mind’s make-up
est agens and functions dust to a fountain pan otherwise
Hast 'ou seen the rose in the steel dust
(or swansdown ever?)
so light is the urging, so ordered the dark petals of iron
we who have passed over Lethe
O

art thou come forth out of Phlegethon?

with Buxtehude and Klages in your satchel, with the Ständebuch of Sachs in yr/ luggage

—not of one bird but of many
A

ND the sun high over horizon hidden in cloud bank
lit saffron the cloud ridge
dove sta memora

"Will" said the Signora Agresti, "break his political
but not economic system"

But on the high cliff Alcmen,
Dryas, Hamadryas ac Heliades
flowered branch and sleeve moving
Dirce et Ixotta e che fu chiamata Primavera
in the timeless air

that they suddenly stand in my room here
between me and the olive tree
or nel clivo ed al triedro
and answered the sun in his great periplum
leads in his fleet here
sotto le nostre scogli
under our craggy cliffs
a level their mast-tops
Sigismundo by the Aurelia to Genova
by la vecchia sotto S Pantaleone
Cunizza qua al triedro,
e la scalza, and she who said I still have the mould,
and the rain fell all the night long at Ussel
cette mauvaise vengg blew over Tolosa
and in Mt Segur there is wind space and rain space
no more an altar to Mithras

from il triedro to the Castellaro
the olives grey over grey holding walls
and their leaves turn under Scirocco

la scalza   Io son’ la luna
and they have broken my house

the huntress in broken plaster keeps watch no longer

tempora, tempora and as to mores

by Babylonian wall (memorat Cheever)
out of his bas relief, for that line
we recall him
and who’s dead, and who isn’t
and will the world ever take up its course again?

very confidentially I ask you Will it?
with Dieudonné dead and buried
not even a wall, or Mouquin, or Voisin or the cake shops
in the Nevsky

The Greif, yes, I suppose, and Schoners and perhaps
the Taverna and Robert’s
but La Rupe no longer la Rupe, finito
Pre Catalan, Armenonville, Bullier
extinct as Willy and there are I suppose
no reprints

Teofile’s bricabrac Cocteau’s bricabrac
seadrift snowin’ ’em under
every man to his junk-shop
houses shd/have been built in the ’80’s
(or ’60’s) for a’ that
but Eileen’s trick sunlight softens London’s November
progress, b h yr/progress

453
la pigriza
to know the ground and the dew

but to keep 'em three weeks Chung
we doubt it

and in government not to lie down on it

the word is made

perfect

better gift can no man make to a nation
than the sense of Kung fu Tseu
who was called Chung Ni
nor in historiography nor in making anthologies
(b h yr/progress)
each one in the name of his god

So that in the synagogue in Gibraltar
the sense of humour seemed to prevail
during the preliminary parts of the whatever
but they respected at least the scrolls of the law
from it, by it, redemption
@ $8 50, @ $8 67 buy the field with good money
no unrighteousness in meteyard or in measure (of prices)

and there is no need for the Xtns to pretend that
they wrote Leviticus
chapter XIX in particular
with justice Zion
not by cheating the eye-teeth out of Don Fulano
or of Caio e Tizio,

Why not rebuild it?

Criminals have no intellectual interests?
"Hey, Snag, wot are the books ov th' bibl'"
"name 'em, etc
"Latin? I studied latin"
    said the nigger murderer to his cage-mate
(cdn't be sure which of the two was speaking)
"c'mon, small fry," sd/the smaller black lad
to the larger
"Just playin'" ante mortem no scortum
(that's progress, me yr' se/call it progress/)

in the timeless air over the sea-cliffs
"the pride of all our D T C was pistol-packin' Burnes"
But to set here the roads of France,
of Cahors, of Chalus,
the inn low by the river's edge,
the poplars, to set here the roads of France
Aubeterre, the quarried stone beyond Pottiers—
—as seen against Sergeant Beaucher's elegant profile—
and the tower on an almost triangular base
as seen from Santa Marta's in Tarascon

"in heaven have I to make?"

    but all the vair and fair women
    and there is also the more northern (not no'dic)
tradition from Memling to Elskamp, extending
to the ship models in Danzig
if they have not destroyed them
    with Galla's rest, and

is measured by the to whom it happens
    and to what, and if to a work of art
then to all who have seen and who will not

Washington, Adams, Tyler, Polk
(with Crawford to bring in a few Colonial
families) the unruly
Tout dit que pas ne dure la fortune

In fact a small rain storm
   as if were a mouse, out of cloud’s mountain
recalling the arrival of Joyce et fils
   at the haunt of Catullus
with Jim’s veneration of thunder and the
   Gardëscë in magnificence
But Miss Norton’s memory for the conversation
   (or “go on”) of idiots
was such as even the eminent Irish writer
   has, if equalled at moments (‘syntheticly)
certainly never surpassed

Tout dit que pas ne dure la fortune

and the Canal Grande has lasted at least until our time
   even if Florian’s has been refurbished
and shops in the Piazza kept up by
   artificial respiration
and for La Figlia di Jorio they got out a
   special edition
    (entitled the Oedipus of the Lagunes)
of caricatures of D’Annunzio

Para sul rostro

20 years of the dream
   and the clouds near to Pisa
    are as good as any in Italy
said the young Mozart if you will take a prise
   or following Ponce (“Ponthe”)
    to the fountain in Florida
de Leon alla fuente florida
   or Anchises that laid hold of her flanks of air
drawing her to him

Cythera potens, Κύθηρα δεινά
no cloud, but the crystal body
  the tangent formed in the hand's cup
as live wind in the beech grove
  as strong air amid cypress

Κόρη, Δελιά δευτέ/ετ οίβιδίνης εξπέρσ
the sphere moving crystal, fluid,
  none therein carrying rancour
Death, insanity/suicide degeneration
that is, just getting stupider as they get older
πολλά πάθειν,

nothing matters but the quality
of the affection—
in the end—that has carved the trace in the mind
dove sta memoria

and if theft be the main principle in government
  (every bank of discount J Adams remarked)
there will be larceny on a minor pattern
a few camions, a stray packet of sugar
  and the effect of the movies
  the guard did not think that the Fuhrer had started it
Sergeant XL thought that excess population
  demanded slaughter at intervals
  (as to the by whom ) Known as 'The ripper'

Lay in soft grass by the cliff's edge
with the sea 30 metres below this
  and at hand's span, at cubit's reach moving,
the crystalline, as inverse of water,
  clear over rock-bed

ac ferae familiares
the gemmed field a destra with fawn, with panther,
corn flower, thistle and sword-flower
to a half metre grass growth,
lay on the cliff's edge
    ...nor is this yet atasal
nor are here souls, nec personae
neither here in hypostasis, this land is of Dione
and under her planet
to Helia the long meadow with poplars
to Καπρι
the mountain and shut garden of pear trees in flower
here rested.

"both eyes, (the loss of) and to find someone
who talked his own dialect. We
talked of every boy and girl in the valley
but when he came back from leave
he was sad because he had been able to feel
all the ribs of his cow...."
this wind out of Carrara
is soft as un terzo cielo
    said the Prefetto
as the cat walked the porch rail at Gardone
the lake flowing away from that side
was still as is never in Sirmio
    with Fujiyama above it: "La donna..."
said the Prefect, in the silence

and the spring of their squeak-doll is broken
and Bracken is out and the B.B.C. can lie
    but at least a different bilge will come out of it
    at least for a little, as is its nature
can continue, that is, to lie.

As a lone ant from a broken ant-hill
from the wreckage of Europe, ego scriptor.
The rain has fallen, the wind coming down
out of the mountain
Lucca, Forti dei Marmi, Berchthold after the other one
parts reassembled
and within the crystal, went up swift as Thetis
in colour rose-blue before sunset
and carmine and amber,

spiritī questī personae?

tangibility by no means atasal
but the crystal can be weighed in the hand
formal and passing within the sphere Thetis,
Maya, Ἀφροδίτη,

no overstroke
no dolphin faster in moving
nor the flying azure of the wing'd fish under Zoagli
when he comes out into the air, living arrow
and the clouds over the Pisan meadows
are indubitably as fine as any to be seen
from the peninsula
οἱ βαρβαροὶ have not destroyed them
as they have Sigismundo's Temple
Divae Ixottae (and as to her effigy that was in Pisa?)
Ladder at swing jump as for a descent from the cross
O white-chested martin, God damn it,
as no one else will carry a message,
say to La Cara amo

Her bed-posts are of sapphire
for this stone giveth sleep

and in spite of hoi barbaroi
pervenche and a sort of dwarf morning-glory
that knots in the grass, and a sort of buttercup
et sequelae

Le Paradis n’est pas artificiel
States of mind are inexplicable to us

δακρυον δακρυον δακρυον

L P gli onesti
J’ai eu pitié des autres
probablement pas assez, and at moments that suited my own con-

venience

Le paradis n’est pas artificiel,
l’enfer non plus

Came Eurus as comforter
and at sunset la pastorella dei suini

Driving the pigs home, benecomata dea

under the two-winged cloud
as of less and more than a day
by the soap-smooth stone posts where San Vio
meets with il Canal Grande
between Salviati and the house that was of Don Carlos
shd/I chuck the lot into the tide-water?

le bozze “A Lume Spento”/
and by the column of Todero
shd/I shift to the other side
or wait 24 hours,

free then, therein the difference
in the great ghetto, left standing
with the new bridge of the Era where was the old eyesore

Vendramin, Contrarini, Fonda, Fondecho
and Tullio Romano carved the suenes
as the old custode says so that since
then no one has been able to carve them
for the jewel box, Santa Maria Dei Miracoli,
Dei Greci, San Giorgio, the place of skulls
in the Carpaccio
and in the font to the right as you enter
are all the gold domes of San Marco

Arachne, che mi porta fortuna, go spin on that tent rope

Unkle George in Brassitalo's abbazia
voi che passate per questa via
Does D'Annunzio live here?
said the american lady, K H
"I do not know" said the aged Veneziana,
"this lamp is for the virgin"
"Non combattere" said Giovanna,
meaning don't work so hard,

Arachne che mi porta fortuna,
Athene, who wrongs thee?
τίς αδικεῖ
That butterfly has gone out thru my smoke hole

Unkle George observing Ct/Volpe's neck at the Lido
and deducing his energy Unkle G stood like a statue
"Rutherford Hayes on a monument"
as the princess approached him
"You from New England?" barked the 10th District,

and it came over me as he talked
this is Dafne's Sandro—
How? after 30 years,

Trovaso, Gregorio, Vio

"Dawnt let 'em git you" buried the bearded Dottore
when was the Scottch Krrrk in Venice
to warn one against Babylonian intrigue
and there have been since then
very high episcopal vagaries

well, my window
looked out on the Squero where Ogni Santi
meets San Trovaso
things have ends and beginnings

and the gilded cassoni neither then nor up to the present
the hidden nest, Tamt’s dream, the great Ovid
bound in thick boards, the bas relief of Ixotta
and the care in contriving
Olim de Malatestis
the long hall over the arches at Fano
olim de Malatestis
“64 countries and down a boilin’ volcano”
says the sargent
ex rum-runner (the rum being vino rosso)
“runnin whisky” sez he, mountain oysters

lisciate con lagrime
politis lachrymis ΑΑΚΡΥΩΝ

bricks thought into being ex nihil
suave in the cavity of the rock la concha
ΠΟΙΚΙΛΟΠΟΝ’, ΑΘΑΝΑΤΑ
that butterfly has gone out thru my smoke hole
ΑΘΑΝΑΤΑ, saeva Against buff the rose for the
background to Leonello, Petrus Pisani pinxit
that a cameo should remain

in Arezzo an altar fragment (Cortona, Angelico)
pō’erī di’aōlī
pō’erī di’aōlī sent to the slaughter
Knecht gegen Knecht
to the sound of the bumm drum, to eat remnants
for a usurer’s holiday to change the
price of a currency

METAΘEMΕΝΩΝ

ΝΗΘΟΝ 'AMYMONA

woe to them that conquer with armies
and whose only right is their power
And this day Abner lifted a shovel instead of watchin’ it to see if it would take action.

Von Tirpitz said to his daughter as we have elsewhere recorded / he said beware of their charm.

But on the other hand Maukch thought he would do me a favour by getting me onto the commission to inspect the mass graves at Katin,

le beau monde gouverne

if not toujours at any rate it is a level of some sort whereto things tend to return

Chung

in the middle

whether upright or horizontal

"and having got 'em (advantages, privilege) there is nothing, italics nothing, they will not do to retain 'em"

yrs truly Kungfutscu

Entered the Bros Watson’s store in Clinton N Y preceded by a crash, i.e. by a huge gripsack or satchel which fell and skidded along the 20 foot aisle-way and ceased with a rumpus of glassware (unbreakable as it proved) and with the enquiry ‘WOT IZZA COMIN’?’

"I’ll tell you wot izza comin’

Sochy-ism is a-comin’
(a.d. 1904, somewhat previous but effective
for immediate scope
things have ends (or scopes) and beginnings
To know what precedes and what follows

先

後

will assist yr/ comprehension of process
vide also Epictetus and Syrus

As Arcturus passes over my smoke-hole
the excess electric illumination
is now focussed
on the bloke who stole a safe he cdn't open
(interlude entitled periplum by camion)
and Awoi's henna plays hob in the tent flaps
k-lakk 

makin rain

uuuh

2, 7, hooo

der im Baluba

Faasa 1 4 times was the city remade,
now in the heart indestructible
4 gates, the 4 towers
(Il Scirocco e geloso)
men rose out of χασεων
Agada, Ganna, Silla,
and Mt Taishan is faint as the wraith of my first friend
who comes talking ceramics,
mist glaze over mountain

"How is it far, if you think of it?"

Came Boreas and his kylin
to break the corporal’s heart
Bright dawn on the 111 house
next day
with the shadow of the gibbets attendant

The Pisan clouds are undoubtedly various and splendid as any I have seen since at Scudder's Falls on the Schuylkill by which stream I seem to recall a feller settin' in a rudimentary shack don' nawthin'
not fishin', just watchin' the water,
a man of about forty-five

nothing counts save the quality of the affection

mouth, is the sun that is god's mouth or in another connection (periplum) the studio on the Regent's canal Theodora asleep on the sofa, the young Daimo's "tailor's bill"
or Grishkin's photo refound years after with the feeling that Mr Eliot may have missed something, after all, in composing his vignette periplum

(the dance is a medium)
"To his native mountain"
\[\psi\nu\chi\acute{\alpha}\rho\iota\omicron\omicron\ \acute{\alpha}\iota\ \beta\alpha\sigma\tau\alpha\zeta\omicron\omicron \ \nu\epsilon\kappa\rho\omicron\]\n
a little flame for a little conserved in the Imperial ballet, never danced in a theatre Kept as Justimian left it Padre Jose had understood something or other before the deluxe car carried him over the precipice
learned what the Mass meant, how one shd/ perform it
the dancing at Corpus the toys in the service at Auxerre
top, whip, and the rest of them
[I heard it in the sh a suitable place
to hear that the war was over]
the scollop of the sky shut down on its pearl

καλλιπλάκαμα Ida
With drawn sword as at Nemi
day comes after day
and the liars on the quai at Siracusa still vie with Odysseus
seven words to a bomb
dum capitolium scandet
the rest is explodable
Very potent, can they again put one together as the two halves of a seal, or a tally stick?

Shun’s will and
King Wan’s will

were as the two halves of a seal
½s
in the Middle Kingdom

Their aims as one
directio voluntatis, as lord over the heart
the two sages united
and Lord Byron lamented that he (Kung) had not left it in metric
"halves of a seal,"

Voltaire choosing almost as I had to finish his "Louis Quatorze"

and as to the distributive function
1766 ante Christum
it is recorded, and the state can lend money as proved at Salamis
and for notes on monopoly
Thales, and credit, Siena,
both for the trust and the mistrust,
"the earth belongs to the living"
interest on all it creates out of nothing
the buggering bank has, pure iniquity
and to change the value of money, of the unit of money

METATHEMENON
we are not yet out of that chapter
Le Paradis n’est pas artificiel

Moving ἔπος ἔπος enters the hall of the records
the forms of men rose out of γεω
Le Paradis n’est pas artificiel
nor does the martin against the tempest fly as in the calm air
"like an arrow, and under bad government
like an arrow"
"Missing the bull’s eye seeks the cause in himself"
"only the total sincerety, the precise definition"
and no sow’s ear from silk purse
even in that case

the clouds over Pisa, over the two teats of Tellus, γεω
"He won’t" said Pirandello "fall for Freud,
he (Cocteau) is too good a poet"

Well, Campari is gone since that day
with Drieudonne and with Voisin
and Gaudier’s eye on the telluric mass of Miss Lowell

"the mind of Plato or that of Bacon" said Upward
seeking parallel for his own
"Haff you gno bolidigal basshunts?"
Demokritoos, Heragleitos” exclaimed Doktor Slonimsky 1912

So Miscio sat in the dark lacking the gasometer penny
but then said “Do you speak German?”

to Asquith, in 1914

“How Ainley face work all the time
back of that mask”
But Mrs Tinkey never believed he wanted her cat
for mouse-chasing
and not for oriental cuisine

"Jap’nese dance all time overcoat” he remarked
with perfect precision

"Just like Jack Dempsey’s mitts” sang Mr Wilson

so that you cd/ crack a flea on eider wan
ov her breasts
sd/ the old Dublin pilot
or the precise definition

bel seno (in rimas escarsas, vide sopra)
2 mountains with the Arno, I suppose, flowing between them so kissed the earth after sleeping on concrete

bel seno Ομήρη copulatrix thy furrow

in limbo no victories, there, are no victories—that is limbo, between decks of the slaver 10 years, 5 years

"If he wd/ only get rid of Ciano" groaned the admiral
"people who are used to take orders" he said when the fleet surrendered
"I would do it" (finish off Ciano) "with a pinch of insecticide"
said Chilanti's 12 year old daughter
Sold the school-house at Gais,
cut down the woods whose leaves served for bedding cattle so there was a lack of manure

for losing the law of Chung N1, hence the valise set by the alpino's statue in Brunik and the long lazy float of the banners and similar things occurred in Dalmatia lacking that treasure of honesty which is the treasure of states and the dog-damn wop is not, save by exception, honest in administration any more than the briton is truthful

Jactancy, vanity, peculation to the ruin of 20 years' labour

bells over Petano are softer than other bells remembering Alice and Edmee till the dog Arlechino makes his round blanket holding the hills' form in cloudy aurora
Ela Miranda was the only one who changed personality changing her roles

Which fact, it wd/ seem, escaped most, if not all, of the critics

"If you had a f n' brain you'd be dangerous"

remarks Romano Ramona
to a by him designated c s in the scabies ward
the army vocabulary contains almost 48 words
one verb and participle one substantive
one adjective and one phrase sexless that is
used as a sort of pronoun
from a watchman's club to a vamp or fair lady

And Margherita’s voice was clear as the notes of a clavichord
tending her rabbit hutch,
O Margaret of the seven grieves
who hast entered the lotus

"Trade, trade, trade ” sang Lanier
and they say the gold her grandmother carried under her skirts for Jeff Davis
drowned her when she slipped from the landing boat,
doom of Atreus

(O Mercury god of thieves, your caduceus
is now used by the american army
as witness this packing case)

Born with Buddha’s eye south of Mason and Dixon
as against
Ils n’existent pas, leur ambience leur confert
une existence and in the case of
Emanuel Swedenborg "do not argue"
in the 3rd sphere do not argue

above which, the lotus, white nenuphar
Kunnon, the mythologies

we who have passed over Lethe

there are in fact several coarse expressions used in the army and Monsieur Barzun had, indubitably, an idea, about anno domini 1910 but I do not know what he has done with it for I wd/ steal no man’s raison

and old Andre

preached vers libre with Isaiacic fury, and sent me to old Rousselot

who fished for sound in the Seine

and led to detectors

“an animal” he said “which seeks to conceal the sound of its foot-steps”

L’Abbe Rousselot

who wrapped up De Sousa’s poems (fin oreille)

and besought me to do likewise returning them lest his housekeeper know that he had them

“Un cure déguise” sd/ Cocteau’s of Maritain

“Me paraît un cure deguise” A la porte

“Sais pas, Monsieur, il me paraît un cure deguide

“Thought” said M Cocteau “that I was among men of letters

and then perceived a group of mechanics and garage assistants”

“As long as Daudet is alive they will never have him

in the Académie Goncourt”

sd/ La Comtesse de Rohan, and Mr Martin

we believe did a similar wrong to his party
“30,000, they thought they were clever, why, Hell / they cd/ have had it for 6000 dollars, and after Landon they picked Wendell Willkie

Roi je ne suis, prince je ne daigne
Citizen of Florence, cd/ not receive noble titles
but carry the arms to this day
who resisted at Arbia when the fools wd/ have burnt down Florence “in gran dispitto” “men used to obeying orders” “there was also the King who signed those decrees”
se casco, non casco in ginocchion’

—niggers comin’ over the obstacle fence
as in the insets at the Schifanoja
(del Cossa) to scale, 10,000 gibbet-iform posts supporting barbed wire
“St Louis Till” as Green called him Latin!
“I studied latin” said perhaps his smaller companion
“Hey Snag, what’s in the bibl’?
what are the books of the bibl’?
Name ’em! don’t bullshit me!”
“Hobo Williams, the queen of them all”
“Hey / Crawford, come over here /”

Roma profugens Sabinorum in terras
“Sligo in heaven” murmured uncle William
when the mist finally settled down on Tigullio

But Mr Joyce requested sample menus from the leading hotels and Kitson had tinkered with lights on the Vetta

Mist covers the breasts of Tellus-Helena and drifts up the Arno came night and with night the tempest
“How is it far, if you think of it?”
If Basil sing of Shih Namch, and wrote

Thus saith Kabir “Politically” said Rabindranath
“they are inactive They think, but then there is climate, they think but it is warm or there are flies or some insects”

“And with the return of the gold standard” wrote Sir Montagu
“every peasant had to pay twice as much grain to cover his taxes and interest”

It is true that the interest is now legally lower but the banks lend to the bunya who can thus lend more to his victims and the snot press and periodical tosh does not notice this thus saith Kabir, by hypostasis if they can take Hancock’s wharf they can take your cow or my barn and the Kohinoor and the rajah’s emerald etc

and Tom wore a tin disc, a circular can-lid with his name on it, solely for Wanjina has lost his mouth,

For nowt so much as a just peace That wd/ obstruct future wars as witness the bombardment at Frascati after the armistice had been signed

who live by debt and war profiteering Das Bankgeschäft “of the Wabash cannon ball”
in flat Ferrarese country seemed the same as here under Taishan

men move to scale as in Del Cossa’s insets
at Schifanoja under the Ram and Bull

in the house-boats bargaining half a day for ten bob’s worth of turquoise

mind come to plenum when nothing more will go into it

the wind mad as Cassandra
who was as sane as the lot of ’em

Sorella, mia sorella,
che ballava sobr’ un zecchin’

bringest to focus

Zagreus

Zagreus
To sacrifice to a spirit not one's own is flattery (sycophancy)

1 - middle
2 - precede
3 - follow
4 - how (is it)
5 - dawn
6 - mouth
7 - not
8 - halves of a
9 - direction of one's will

non 其鬼而祭之諂也志
非其鬼而祭之諂也志

远而旦口符

To sacrifice to a spirit not one's own is flattery (sycophancy)
LXXVIII

By the square elm of Ida
40 geese are assembled
(little sister who could dance on a sax-pence)
to arrange a pax mundi

Sobr' un zecchino!

Cassandra, your eyes are like tigers,
with no word written in them
You also have I carried to nowhere
to an ill house and there is
no end to the journey
The chess board too lucid

the squares are too even theatre of war
"theatre" is good There are those who did not want
it to come to an end

and those negroes by the clothes-line are extraordinarily like the
figures del Cossa
Their green does not swear at the landscape
2 months' life in 4 colours
ter flebiliter Ityn
to close the temple of Janus bifronte
the two-faced bastard
"and the economic war has begun"
Napoleon wath a goodth man, it took uth
20 yearth to crwuth him
it will not take uth 20 years to crwuth Mussolini"
as was remarked in via Balbo by the Imperial Chemicals
its brother
Firms failed as far off as Avignon
my red leather note-book
pax Medicea

by his own talk in Naples, Lorenzo
who left lyrics inoltre
that men sing to this day
“alla terra abbandonata”
followed him Metastasio,
“alla” non “della” in il Programma di Verona
the old hand as stylist still holding its cunning
and the water flowing away from that side of the lake
is silent as never at Sirmio
under the arches
Foresteria, Salo, Gardone
to dream the Republic San Sepolchro
the four bishops in metal
lapped by the flame, amid ruin, la fede—
reliquaries seen on the altar
“Someone to take the blame if we slip up on it”
Goedel’s sleek head in the midst of it,
the man out of Naxos past Fara Sabina
“if you will stay for the night”
“it is true there is only one room for the lot of us”
“money is nothing”
“no, there is nothing to pay for that bread”
“nor for the minestra”
“Nothing left here but women”
“Have lugged it this far, will keep it” (il zaino)
No, they will do nothing to you
“Who says he is an American”
a still form on the branda, Bologna
“Gruss Gott,” “Der Herr!” “Tatile ist gekommen!”
Slow lift of long banners
Roma profugens Sabinorum in terras
and belt the citye quahr of nobl fame
the lateyn peopil taken has their name
bringing his gods into Latium
saving the bricabrac

"Ere he his goddis brocht in Latio"
"each one in the name"
in whom are the voices, keeping hand on the reins
Gaudier's word not blacked out
nor old Hulme's, nor Wyndham's,

*Mana aboda*

The touch of sadism in the back of his neck
tinting justice, "Steele that is one awful name"
   sd/ the cheerful reflective nigger
Blood and Slaughter to help him
dialog repartee at the drain hole
Straight as the bar of a ducking stool "got his pride"
get to the states you can buy it
   Don't try that here
the bearded owl making catcalls
   Pallas Δίκη sustain me
"definition can not be shut down under a box lid"
but if the gelatine be effaced whereon is the record?
"wherein is no responsible person
   having a front name, a hind name and an address"
"not a right but a duty"
those words still standuncancelled,
"Presente!"
   and merrda for the monopolists
   the bastardly lot of 'em
Put down the slave trade, made the desert to yield
and menaced the loan swine
   Sitalkas, double Sitalkas
   "not the priest but the victim"
said Allen Upward
knew something was phoney, when he (Pellegrini)
   sd/ the money is there
Knowledge lost with Justinian, and with Titus and Antoninus
   ("law rules the sea" meaning lex Rhodi)
that the state have vantage from private misfortune
No! Or the story of property
to Rostovseff (is it Rostovseff?)
nothing worse than fixed charge
several years’ average
Mencius III, 1 T’ang Wan Kung
Chapter 3 and verse 7
Be welcome, O cricket my grillo, but you must not
sing after taps
Guard’s cap quattrocento
   o-hon dit que’ke fois au vi’age
   qu’une casque ne sert pour rien
   ’hien de tout
Cela ne sert que pour donner courage
   a ceux qui n’en ont pas de tout
So Salzburg reopens
   Qui suona Wolfgang grillo
   Po viola da gamba
one might do worse than open a pub on Lake Garda
   so one thinks of
Tailhade and “Willy” (Gauthier-Villars)
   and of Mockel and La Wallonie en casque
de crystal rose les baladines

   with the cakeshops in the Nevsky
and Suídar, Armenonville or the Kashmiri house-boats
en casque de crystal rose les baladines
messed up Monsieur Mozart’s house
   but left the door of the new concert hall
So he said, looking at the signed columns in San Zeno
   “ how the hell can we get any architecture
   when we order our columns by the gross? ”
red marble with a stone loop cast round it, four shafts,
and Farmata, kneeling in the cortile,
   built like Ubaldo, that’s race,
Can Grande's grin like Tommy Cochran's
"E fa di clarita l'aer tremare"
thus writ, and conserved (or was) in Verona
So we sat there by the arena,
outside, Thy and il decaduto
the lace cuff fallen over his knuckles
considering Rochefoucauld
but the program (Cafe Dante) a literary program 1920 or thereabouts was neither published nor followed
Griffith said, years before that, "Can't move 'em with a cold thing like economics I am pledged not to come here (London) to Parliament"
Aram vult nemus
as under the rain altars
asking how to discover delusions (confusions)
"Chose Kao-yao and the crooks disappeared"
"Chose I Yin and the crooks toddled off"
2 hours of living, knew when they left
that there wd/ be one hell of a fight in the senate
Lodge, Knox against world entanglement
Two with him in the whole house against the constriction of Bacchus
moved to repeal that god-damned amendment
Number XVIII
Mr Tinkham
Geneva the usurers' dunghill
Frogs, brits, with a few dutch pimps
as top dressing to preface extortions
and the usual filthiness
for detail see Odon's neat little volume
, that is, for a few of the more obvious details,
the root stench being usura and METATHEMENON
and Churchill's return to Midas broadcast by his diary
"No longer necessary," taxes are no longer necessary in the old way if it (money) be based on work done
inside a system and measured and gauged to human requirements
inside the nation or system
and cancelled in proportion to what is used and worn out
a la Worql Sd/ one wd/ have to think about that
but was hang’d dead by the heels before his thought in proposito
came into action efficiently
"For a pig,” Jepson said, “for a woman” For the infamies of usura,
The Stealing of the Mare, casûs bellorum, “mits”
sang Mr Wilson, Thomas not Woodrow, Harriet’s spirited heir
(the honours twice with his boots on,
that was Wellington)
and if theft be the main motive in government
in a large way
there will certainly be minor purloinments
As long as the socialists use their accessories as red herring
to keep man’s mind off the creation of money
many men’s mannirs videt et urbes πολύμητις
ce ruse personnage, Otis, so Nausikaa
took down the washing or at least went to see that the maids didn’t slack
or sat by the window
at Bagni Romagna knowing that nothing could happen
and looking ironically at the traveler
Cassandra your eyes are like tigers’
no light reaches through them
eating lotus, or if not exactly the lotus, the asphodel
To be gentildonna in a lost town in the mountains
on a balcony with an iron railing
with a servant behind her
as it might be in a play by Lope de Vega
and one goes by, not alone,  
No hay amor sin celos

Sin segreto no hay amor  
eyes of Doña Juana la loca,
Cunizza’s shade al triedro and that presage  
in the air
which means that nothing will happen that will  
be visible to the sargeants
Tre donne intorno alla mia mente  
but as of conversation to follow,
boredom of that roman on Olivia’s stairs  
in her vision
that stone angle all of his scenery  
with the balustrade, an antipodes
and as for the solidity of the white oxen in all this  
perhaps only Dr Williams (Bill Carlos)  
will understand its importance,
its benediction He wd/ have put in the cart
The shadow of the tent’s peak treads on its corner peg  
marking the hour The moon split, no cloud nearer than Lucca
In the spring and autumn  
In “The Spring and Autumn”  
there  
are  
no  
righteous  
wars
LXXIX

Moon, cloud, tower, a patch of the battistero all of a whiteness,
dirt pile as per the Del Cossa inset
think not that you wd/ gain if their least caress
were faded from my mind
I had not loved thee half so well
Loved I not womankind”

So Salzburg reopens
lit a flame in my thought that the years
Amar-ili Am—ar—i—li!
and her hair gone white from the loss of him
and she not yet thirty
On her wedding day and then thus, for the next time,
at the Spielhaus,
might have been two years later
Or Astafieva inside the street doors of the Wigmore
and wd/ not have known her
undoubtedly wd/ have put in the cart)
present Mr G Scott whistling Lili Marlene
with positively less musical talent
than that of any other man of colour
whom I have ever encountered
but with bonhomie and good humour
(to Goedel in memoriam)
Sleek head that saved me out of one chaos
and I hear that G P has salmoned thru all of it
Ou sont? and who will come to the surface?
And Petain not to be murdered 14 to 13
after six hours’ discussion
Indubitably, indubitably re/ Scott
I like a certain number of shades in my landscape

484
as per / “doan’ tell no one I made you that table”
or Whiteside

“ah certainly dew lak dawgs,
ah goin’ tuh wash you”

(no, not to the author, to the canine unwilling in question)
with 8 birds on a wire

or rather on 3 wires, Mr Allingham

The new Bechstein is electric
and the lark squawk has passed out of season
whereas the sight of a good nigger is cheering
the bad’uns wont look you straight
Guard’s cap quattrocento passes a cavallo
on horseback thru landscape Cosmo Tura
or, as some think, Del Cossa,
up stream to delouse and down stream for the same purpose
seaward
different lice live in different waters
some minds take pleasure in counterpoint
pleasure in counterpoint
and the later Beethoven on the new Bechstein,
or in the Piazza S Marco for example
finds a certain concordance of size
not in the concert hall,
can that be the papal major sweatin’ it out to the bumm drum?
what castrum romanum, what
“went into winter quarters”
is under us?
as the young horse whinnies against the tubas
in contending for certain values
(Janequin per esempi0, and Orazio Vechii or Bronzino)
Greek rascality against Hagoromo
Kumasaka vs/ vulgarity
no sooner out of Troas
than the damn fools attacked Ismarus of the Cicones
4 birds on 3 wires, one bird on one
the imprint of the intaglio depends
in part on what is pressed under it
the mould must hold what is poured into it
in
discourse
what matters is
to get it across e poi basta
5 of ’em now on 2,
on 3, 7 on 4
thus what’s his name
and the change in writing the song books
5 on 3 aulentissima rosa fresca
so they have left the upper church at Assisi
but the Goncourt shed certain light on the
french revolution
“ paak you djeepl oveh there ”
the bacon-rind banner alias the Washington arms
floats over against Ugolino
in San Stefano dei Cavalieri
God bless the Constitution
and save it
“ the value thereof ”
that is the crux of the matter
and god damn the perverters
and if Attlee attempts a Ramsey
“ Leave the Duke, go for the gold ”
“ in less than a geological epoch ”
and the Fleet that triumphed at Salamis
and Wilkes’s fixed the price per loaf
ηθος
Athene cd/ have done with more sex appeal
caesia oculi
“ Pardon me, γλαυξ ”
(“ Leave it, I’m not a fool ”)
mah?
"The price is three altars, multa"
"paak you djeep oveth there"

what’s the name of that bastard? D’Arezzo, Gui d’Arezzo

2 on 2

3 on 3

chiaçchierona the yellow bird
to rest 3 months in bottle

by the two breasts of Tellus
Bless my buttons, a staff car/

sc come avesse l’inferno in gran dispitto

Capanaeus

with 6 on 3, swallow-tails

as from the breasts of Helen, a cup of white gold

2 cups for three altars Tellus yea feconda

"each one in the name of its god"

mint, thyme and basilicum,

the young horse whinnies against the sound of the bumm band,
to that ‘gadgett,’ and to the production and the slaughter
(on both sides) in memoriam

"Hell! don’t they get a break for the whistle?"

and if the court be not the centre of learning

in short the snot of pejorocracy

of fat fussy old woman

and fat snorty old stallions

"half dead at the top"

My dear William B Y your ½ was too moderate

"pragmatic pig" (if goyim) will serve for 2 thirds of it
to say nothing of the investment of funds in the Yu-en-mi
and similar ventures

small arms ’n’ chemicals

whereas Mr Keith comes nearest to Donatello’s

O Lynx, my love, my lovely lynx,
Keep watch over my wine pot,
Guard close my mountain still
Till the god come into this whiskey
Manitou, god of lynxes, remember our corn
Khardas, god of camels
what the deuce are you doing here?
I beg your pardon
"Prepare to go on a journey"
"I"

"Prepare to go on a journey"
or to count sheep in Phoenician,
How is it far if you think of it?
So they said to Lidya no, your body-guard is not the
town executioner
the executioner is not here for the moment
the fellow who rides beside your coachman
is just a cossak who executes
Which being the case, her holding dear H J
(Mr James, Henry) literally by the button-hole
in those so consecrated surroundings
(a garden in the Temple, no less)
and saying, for once, the right thing
namely "Cher maître"
to his chequed waistcoat, the Princess Bariatinsky,
as the fish-tails said to Odysseus, en Tpoïn,

The moon has a swollen cheek
and when the morning sun lit up the shelves and battalions
of the West, cloud over cloud
Old Ez folded his blankets
Neither Eos nor Hesperus has suffered wrong at my hands

O Lynx, wake Silenus and Casey
shake the castagnettes of the bassarids,
the mountain forest is full of light
   the tree-comb red-gilded
Who sleeps in the field of lynxes
   in the orchard of Maelids
(with great blue marble eyes
   "because he likes to," the cossak)
Salazar, Scott, Dawley on sick call
   Polk, Tyler, half the presidents and Calhoun
"Retaliate on the capitalists" sd/ Calhoun "of the North"
ah yes, when the ideas were clearer
debts to people in N Y city
   and on the hill of the Maelids
in the close garden of Venus
   asleep amid serried lynxes
set wreathes on Priapus "Ιαςχος, Ιο! Κυθηρα, Ιο!
   having root in the equities
Io!
   and you can make 5000 dollars a year
all you have to do is to make one trip up country
then come back to Shanghai
   and send in an annual report
as to the number of converts
   Sweetland on sick call
   ελεησον Kyrie eleison
   each under his fig tree
   or with the smell of fig leaves burning
so shd/ be fire in winter
with fig wood, with cedar, and pine burrs

O Lynx keep watch on my fire

So Astafieva had conserved the tradition
From Byzance and before then
   Manitou remember this fire
O lynx, keep the phylloxera from my grape vines
"Eat of it not in the under world"
See that the sun or the moon bless thy eating
or that the stars bless thy eating

O Lynx, guard this orchard,
Keep from Demeter’s furrow

This fruit has a fire within it,

Pomona, Pomona

No glass is clearer than are the globes of this flame
What sea is clearer than the pomegranate body
holding the flame?

Pomona, Pomona,

Lynx, keep watch on this orchard
That is named Melagrana

or the Pomegranate field

The sea is not clearer in azure
Nor the Heliads bringing light

Here are lynxes
Is there a sound in the forest
of pard or of bassarid
or crotale or of leaves moving?

Cythera, here are lynxes
Will the scrub-oak burst into flower?
There is a rose vine in this underbrush
Red? white? No, but a colour between them
When the pomegranate is open and the light falls
half thru it

Lynx, beware of these vine-thorns
O Lynx, γλαυκόπυς coming up from the olive yards,
Kuthera, here are Lynxes and the clicking of crotales
There is a stir of dust from old leaves
Will you trade roses for acorns
Will lynxes eat thorn leaves?
What have you in that wine jar?
τρωρ, for lynxes?

Maelid and bassarid among lynxes,
how many? There are more under the oak trees,
We are here waiting the sun-rise
and the next sunrise
for three nights amid lynxes. For three nights
of the oak-wood
and the vines are thick in their branches
no vine lacking flower,
no lynx lacking a flower rope
no Maelid minus a wine jar
this forest is named Melagrana

O lynx, keep the edge on my cider
Keep it clear without cloud

We have lain here amid kalicanthus and sword-flower
The heliads are caught in wild rose vine
The smell of pine mingle with rose leaves
O lynx, be many
of spotted fur and sharp ears
O lynx, have your eyes gone yellow,
with spotted fur and sharp ears?

Therein is the dance of the bassarids
Therein are centaurs
And now Priapus with Faunus
The Graces have brought Αφροδίτην
Her cell is drawn by ten leopards
O lynx, guard my vineyard
As the grape swells under vine leaf
"Hλιος is come to our mountain
there is a red glow in the carpet of pine spikes

O lynx, guard my vineyard
As the grape swells under vine leaf

This Goddess was born of sea-foam
She is lighter than air under Hesperus
deivà éi, Κυθηρά
terrible in resistance
Κόρη καὶ Δηλια καὶ Μαία
trine as praeludio
Κύπρις Ἄφροδιτη
a petal lighter than sea-foam
Κύθηρα
aram
nemus
vult

O puma, sacred to Hermes, Cimbica servant of Helios
Ain' committed no federal crime, 
jes a slight misdemeanor"
Thus Mr A Little or perhaps Mr Nelson, or Washington
reflecting on the vagaries of our rising theta

Amo ergo sum, and in just that proportion
And Margot's death will be counted the end of an era
and dear Walter was sitting amid the spoils of Finlandia
a good deal of polar white
but the gas cut off
Debussy preferred his playing
that also was an era (Mr W Rummel)
an era of croissants
then an era of pains au lait
and the eucalyptus bobble is missing
"Come pan, niño!"
that was an era also, and Spanish bread
was made out of grain in that era
senesco
sed amo
Madri', Sevilla, Cordoba,
there was grain equally in the bread of that era
senesco sed amo
Gervais must have put milk in his cheese
(and the mortal fatigue of action postponed)
and Las Meniñas hung in a room by themselves
and Philip horsed and not horsed and the dwarfs
and Don Juan of Austria
Breda, the Virgin, Los Boracchos
are they all now in the Prado?
y Las Hilanderas?
Do they sell such old brass still in "Las Americas"
with the wind coming hot off the marsh land
or with death-chill from the mountains?
and with Symons remembering Verlaine at the Tabarin
or Hennique, Flaubert
Nothing but death, said Turgenev (Tiresias)
is irreparable
\[ \text{ἀγλαός ἀλάν τὸν τῶ} \) Περσεφόνεια \]
Still hath his mind entire
But to lose faith in a possible collaboration
To raise up the ivory wall
or to stand as the coral rises,
as the pilot-fish nears it
(will they shoot \( X——y \))
or the whale-mouth for wanting a northern league
for demanding a Scandinavian Norse coalition
inexorable
this is from heaven
the warp
and the woof
with a sky wet as ocean
flowing with liquid slate
Petain defended Verdun while Blum
was defending a bidet
the red and white stripes
cut clearer against the slate
than against any other distance
the blue field melts with the cloud-flow
To communicate and then stop, that is the
law of discourse
To go far and come to an end
simplex munditus, as the hair of Circe
perhaps without the munditus
as the difference between the title page in old Legge
and some of the elegant fancy work
I wonder what Tsu Tsze's calligraphy looked like
they say she could draw down birds from the trees,
that indeed was imperial, but made hell in
the palace

as some say, a dark forest
the warp and the woof
that is of heaven

"and I be damned" said Confucius
This affair of a southern Nancy
and as for the vagaries of our friend
Mr Hartmann,
Sadakichi a few more of him,
were that conceivable, would have enriched
the life of Manhattan
or any other town or metropolis
the texts of his early stuff are probably lost
with the loss of fly-by-night periodicals
and our knowledge of Hovey,
Stuckney, Loring,
the lost legion or as Santayana has said
They just died. They died because they
just couldn't stand it
and Carman "looked like a withered berry"
20 years after
Whitman liked oysters
at least I think it was oysters
and the clouds have made a pseudo-Vesuvius
this side of Taishan
Nenni, Nenni, who will have the succession?
To this whiteness, Tseng said
"What shall add to this whiteness?"
and as to poor old Benito
one had a safety-pin
one had a bit of string, one had a button
all of them so far beneath him
Curious, is it not, that Mr Eliot
has not given more time to Mr Beddoes
(T L) prince of morticians
where none can speak his language
centuries hoarded
to pull up a mass of algae
(and pearls)
or the odour of eucalyptus or sea wrack
cat-faced, cioce di Malta, figura del sol
to each tree its own mouth and savour
"Hot hole hep cat"
or words of similar volume
to be recognized by the god-damned
or man-damned trainee
Prowling night-puss leave my hard squares alone
they are in no case cat food
if you had sense
you would come here at meal time
when meat is superabundant
you can neither eat manuscript nor Confucius
nor even the hebrew scriptures
get out of that bacon box
contract W, oh oh 9 oh
now used as a wardrobe
ex 53 pounds gross weight
the cat-faced eucalyptus nib
is where you cannot get at it
Tune kitten on the keys
radio steam Calliope
following the Battle Hymn of the Republic
where the honey-wagon cease from stinking
and the nose be at peace
"mi-hine eyes hev"
well yes they have
seen a good deal of it
there is a good deal to be seen
fairly tough and unblastable
    and the hymn
well in contrast to the god-damned crooning
put me down for temporis acti
    OY ΤΙΣ
    ἀχρόνος

now there are no more days
    οὐ τίς
    ἀχρόνος
the water seeps in under the bottle’s seal
    Till finally the moon rose like a blue p c
of Bingen on the Rhine
    round as Perkeo’s tub
then glaring Eos stared the moon in the face
    (Pistol packin’ Jones with an olive branch)
man and dog
    on the S E horizon
and we note that dog precedes man in the occident
as of course in the orient if the bloke in the
is proceeding to rightwards
    “Why war?” sd/ the sergeant rum-runner
    “too many people! when there git to be too many
        you got to kill some of ‘em off”
    “But for Kuan Chung,” sd/ Confucius
    “we shd / still be buttoning our coats tother way on”
the level of political education in our
eminent armies
    is, perhaps, not yet established ma
cosi discesi per l’aer maligno
    on doit le temps ainsi prendre qu’il vient
or to write dialog because there is
    no one to converse with
to take the sheep out to pasture
to bring your g r to the nutriment
gentle reader to the gist of the discourse
to sort out the animals

so that leaving America I brought with me $80
and England a letter of Thomas Hardy's
and Italy one eucalyptus pip
from the salita that goes up from Rapallo
(if I go)
"a S Bartolomeo mi vidi col pargoletto,
Chiudato a terra colle braccie aperte
in forma di croce gemisti
disse Io son' la luna"
Coi piedi sulla falce d'argento
mi parve di pietosa sembianza
The young Dumas weeps because the young Dumas
has tears
Death's seeds move in the year
semina motuum
falling back into the trough of the sea
the moon's arse been chewed off by this time
semina motuum
"With us there is no deceit"
said the moon nymph immacolata
Give back my cloak, hagoromo
had I the clouds of heaven
as the nautilus borne ashore
in their holocaust
as wisteria floating shoreward
with the sea gone the colour of copper
and emerald dark in the offing
the young Dumas has tears thus far from the year's end
At Ephesus she had compassion on silversmiths
revealing the paraclete
standing in the cusp
of the moon et in Monte Gioiosa
as the larks rise at Allegre
Cythera egoista
But for Actaeon
of the eternal moods has fallen away
in Fano Caesaris for the long room over the arches
olim de Malatestis
wan caritas XAPITEx

and when bad government prevailed, like an arrow,
fog rose from the marshland
   bringing claustrophobia of the mist
beyond the stockade there is chaos and nothingness
    Ade du Piccadilly
    Ade du Lesterplatz
Their works like cobwebs when the spider is gone
   encrust them with sun-shot crystals
and in 40 years no one save old Bellotti
   "There is no darkness but ignorance"
   had read the words on the pedestal
The things I cd/ tell you, he sd/ of Lady de X
and of how he caught the Caressor’s about to be
   Imperial coat tails
and only twice had rec’d 3 penny bits
    one from Rothschild and one from DeLara
and brought in about 2 ounces of saffron
for a risotto during that first so enormous war
    Jah, the Bard’s pedestal 1st am Lesterplatz
in the city of London
but the trope is, as the accurate reader will have observed,
not to be found in Sam Johnson’s edition
The evil that men do lives after them”

501
well, that is from Julius Caesar
unless memory trick me
who crossed the Rubicon up near Rimini
Where is, or was, an arch of Augustus
    "Wanted to borrow it back" said H Cole
    "I sd/ why? he thought he wd/
make another one like it" so Horace C started
buying someone else’s paintings
    whose name, be it not Innes, escapes me
But impersonated a sultan
of was it Zanzibar and took up the paving in Bond St
to compensate for a partial deafness
which, he felt, lost him part of life’s fun
and persuaded an Aussie or Zealander or S. African
to kneel with him in prayer
    outside the Kardomah tea rooms
and also roused a street demonstration
    in Soho for Italy’s entry into combat in
19 was it 15?
pass Napper, Bottom (correct that to Bottomly)
    Gaddy on sick call
will be wanted for gunstocks or need belladonna
    and as for sulking
I knew but one Achilles in my time
and he ended up in the Vatican
    Hannibals, Hamilcars
in profusion nearly all humble persons
    "Jolly woman" said the resplendent head waiter
20 years after he after old Kalt
had puffed in, stewing with rage
concerning the landlady’s doings
    with a lodger unnamed
az waz near Gt Tichfield St next door to the pub
    "married wumman, you couldn’t fool her"
Torn from the sacerdos
hurled into unstillness, Ixion
Trinacrian manxman
So old Sauter
front hall full of large photos of Bismark
and Von Moltke
so that during the Boer war Whistler used to come
and talk strategy
but that he, Sauter, never cd/ see
the portrait of Sarasate
"like a black fly hanging stuck to that canvas"
till one day after Whistler's death
I think it was Ysaye was with him
who saw the Whistler
for the first time and burst out
What a fiddle!

It is said also that Homer was a medic
who followed the greek armies to Troas
so in Holland Park they rolled out to beat up Mr Leber
(restaurantier) to Monsieur Dulac's disgust
and a navvy rolls up to me in Church St (Kensington End) with
Yurra Jurrmun!
To which I replied 'I am not'
"Well yurr szum kind ov a furriner"
ne povans desraciner
But Tosch the great ex-greyhound
used to get wildly excited
at being given large beefsteaks
in Tolosa
and leapt one day finally
right into the centre of the large dining table
and lay there as a centre piece
near the cupboard piled half full
with novels of "Willy" etc
in the old one franc editions
and you cd/ hear papa Dulac’s voice
   clear in the choir that wd/ ring ping on the high altar
in the Bach chorals
   true as a pistol shot
and he dumped all his old stock
   of calicos plumb bang on the germans
after two or more years of stagnation
   it was at Leber’s that old Colonel Jackson
had said to Gaudier
   “ mes compliments ”
when Gaudier had said he wd/ fight for la Patrie if war came
but that anarchy was the true form of government
(meaning, so far as I cd/ make out, some form of
   sindical organization
Jackson at 8o proposed to cook for the armies of Ulster
   “ la bonne soupe fait le bon soldat ”
and he said to Yeats at a vorticism picture show
   “ You also of the brotherhood? ”
But Dolmetsch died without ever knowing that Dulac
had broken and mended the support to the lid
of one of his clavichords, Dolmetsch’ own clavichords
   painted and toned with that special sacred vermilion,
   “ Il est bon comme le pain ”
   sd/ Mockel of “ Willv ”
(Gauthier Villars) but I cdn’t explain to him (Willy)
what the Dial wanted and Gluck’s “ Iphigenie ”
   was played in the Mockel’s garden
Les mœurs passent et la douleur reste
   “ En casque de crystal rose les baladines ”
   Mallarme, Whistler, Charles Condor, Degas
and the bar of the Follies
   as Manet saw it, Degas, those two gents crossing ‘ La
   Concorde ’ or for that matter
Judith’s junk shop
   with Theophile’s arm chair

504
one cd/ live in such an apartment
seeing the roofs of Paris
Ça s'appelle une mansarde
The old trees near the Rue Jacob
were propped up to keep them from falling
a l'Amitié
and M. Jean wanted to save that building
what do you call it,
can it have been the old Ecole Militaire?
"Il me paraît," said his housekeeper
"un cure déguise"
(that was Maritain)
and Natalie said to the apache
vous êtes tres mal élévé
and his companion said "Tiens, elle te le dit
so they left her her hand bag
and the jambe-de-bois stuck it up
at an angle, say about 140 degrees
and pretended it was a fiddle
while the 60 year old bat did a hoolah
to the great applause of that bistro
"Entrez donc, mais entrez,
c'est la maison de tout le monde"
(This to me and H. Liveright vers le Noel)
And three small boys on three bicycles
smacked her young fanny in passing
before she recovered from the surprise of the first swat
ce sont les mœurs de Lutece
where there are also the scant remains of an arena
and Le Musée de Cluny
Arena or is it a teatro romano?
and there was also Uncle William
labouring a sonnet of Ronsard
and the ink's heir painting high lights
and Monsieur C who paid, I think, bills for La Falange

505
and M Arnold Bennett etc

"Ah Monsieur" said old Carolus (Durand)
"vous allez raser une toile?"

and after Puvis had come Carrière

(o-hon dit quelque fois au vieâge)

when they elected old Bristet Prince des Penseurs,
Romains, Vildrac and Chennevière and the rest of them
before the world was given over to wails
Quand vous serez bien vieille
remember that I have remembered,

mia pargolita,
and pass on the tradition
there can be honesty of mind
without overwhelming talent
I have perhaps seen a waning of that tradition
(young nigger at rest in his wheelbarrow
in the shade back of the jo-house
addresses me Got it made, kid, you got it made
White boy says do you speak Yugoslav?)
And also near the museum they served it mit Schlag
in those days (pre 1914)
the loss of that cafe
meant the end of a B M era
(British Museum era)

Mr Lewis had been to Spain
Mr Binyon’s young prodigies
pronounced the word Penthesilea
There were mysterious figures
that emerged from recondite recesses

and ate at the WIENER CAFE
which died into banking, Jozefff may have followed
his emperor
"It is the sons pent up within a man"
mumbled old Neptune

"Laomedon, Ah!, Laomedon"

506
or rather three " ahis " before the " Laomedon "

" He stood " wrote Mr Newbolt, later Sir Henry,
" the door behind " and now they complain of cummings
So it is to Mr Binyon that I owe, initially,
Mr Lewis, Mr P Wyndham Lewis His bull-dog, me,
as if were against old Sturge M’s bull-dog, Mr T Sturge Moore’s
bull-dog, et

meum est propositum, it is my intention
in tabernam, or was, to the Wiener cafe
you cannot yet buy one dish of Chinese food in all Italy
hence the debacle
" forloyn " said Mr Bridges (Robert)
" we’ll get ’em all back "
meaning archaic words and there had been a fine old fellow
named Furnivall and Dr Weir Mitchell collected

And the Franklin Inn club
 and young fellows go out to the colonies
but go on paying their dues
but old William was right in contending
 that the crumbling of a fine house
profits no one
 (Celtic or otherwise)
nor under Gesell would it happen

As Mabel’s red head was a fine sight
worthy his minstrelsy
a tongue to the sea-cliffs or " Sligo in Heaven "
or his, William’s, old " da " at Coney Island perched on an elephant
beaming like the prophet Isaiah
 and J Q as it were aged 8 (Mr John Quinn)
at the target

" Liquids and fluids! "
said the palmist " A painter?"
well ain’t that liquids and fluids?” [To the venerable J B bearded Yeats]

“a friend,” said Mr. Cummings, “I knew it ’cause he never tried to sell me any insurance”

(with memorial to Warren Dahler the Chris Columbus of Patchin)

Hier wohnt the tradition, as per Whitman in Camden and an engraving 596 Lexington Ave,

24 E 47th,

with Jim at the checkers board by the banana cage

“Funny looking wood, James,” said Aunt F
“it looks as if it had already been burnt”

[Windsor fire]

“Part o deh roof ma’am”
does any museum contain one of the folding beds of that era?

And now, why? Regents Park
where was the maison Alma-Tadema
(with a fountain) or Leighton House for that matter?

and the mass of preraphaelite reliques
in a trunk in a walled-up cellar in Selsey

“Tyke ’im up ter the bawth” (meaning Swinburne)
“Even Tennyson tried to go out through the fire-place”

which is what I suppose he, Fordie, wanted me to be able to picture when he took me to Miss Braddon’s
(I mean the setting) at Richmond
But that New York I have found at Perigueux
si com’ ad Arlis

508
in wake of the sarascen
    As the “Surrender of Breda” (Velasquez)
    was preceded in fresco at Avignon
        y cavals armatz with the perpendicular lances
    and the red-bearded fellow was mending his
        young daughter’s shoe
    “Me Hercule! c’est notre comune”
    (“Borr,” not precisely Altaforte)
        with such dignity
    and at Ventadour and at Aubeterre
    or where they set tables down by small rivers,
    and the stream’s edge is lost in grass
        (Unkle George cd/ not identify the place on that road
    because the road had been blown off the side of the mountain
    but he climbed about 200 steps of the tower
    to see what he had seen thru the roof
        of a barn no longer standing
            sul Piave
    where he had fired that howitzer
    and the large eye that found him
    at its level was a giraffe’s eye
        at dawn, in his nest, hunting leopards

    “The pose” he said “is a taxidermist’s fake
    the cobra is not a constrictor
    and would not wrap itself round the mongoose”
    But on the subject of terrapin
        would not believe they cd/ fly
    and the bishop brought action for libel
    (I think half a million but did not, finally,
        take the case into court)

    by which time Uncle George was computing
        Volpe’s kilowatt energy
    from the back of his neck as seen at the Lido Excelsior
and in that year at Florian's Sir Ronald
had said the Negus is not a bad fellowe
   In fact the milk-white doe for his cousin
      reminding me of the Bank of Egypt
         and the gold bars
in old Menelik's palace and the mahogany counters
and desk work in the branch in, was it, Alessandria
put there by Pea (Enrico)

and wd/ Whitcomb Riley be still found in a highbrow anthology

         Nancy where art thou?
Whither go all the vair and the ciscatons
and the wave pattern runs in the stone
on the high parapet (Excideuil)
Mt Segur and the city of Dioce
Que tous les mois avons nouvelle lune
What the deuce has Herblie (Christian)
done with his painting?
Fritz still roaring at treize rue Gay de Lussac
with his stone head still on the balcony?
Orage, Fordie, Crevel too quickly taken

de mis soledades vengan

lay there till Rossetti found it remaindered
   at about two pence
(Cythera, in the moon's barge whither?
   how hast thou the crescent for car?

or did they fall because of their loose taste in music
   "Here! none of that mathematical music!"
Said the Kommandant when Munch offered Bach to the regiment
or Spewcini the all too human
   beloved in the eyetalian peninsula
for quite explicable reasons
so that even I can now tolerate
man seht but with the loss of criteria
and the wandering almost-tenor explained to me
well, the operas in the usual repertoire
have been sifted out, there’s a reason

Les hommes ont je ne sais quelle peur étrange,
said Monsieur Whoosis, de la beauté

La beauté, “Beauty is difficult, Yeats” said Aubrey Beardsley
when Yeats asked why he drew horrors
or at least not Burne-Jones
and Beardsley knew he was dying and had to
make his hit quickly

hence no more B-J in his product

So very difficult, Yeats, beauty so difficult

“I am the torch” wrote Arthur “she saith”
in the moon barge ροδοδακτυλος Ἡώς

with the veil of faint cloud before her
Κιθῆρα δεινα as a leaf borne in the current
pale eyes as if without fire

all that Sandro knew, and Jacopo
and that Velasquez never suspected
lost in the brown meat of Rembrandt
and the raw meat of Rubens and Jordaens

“This alone, leather and bones between you and τὸ ἅρμα,”

[τὸ ἅρμα, the all]

(Chu Hsi’s comment)
or the bone *luz*

as the grain seed and the biceps

books, arms, men, as with Sigismundo

and of portraits in our time Cocteau by Marie Laurencin

and Whistler’s Miss Alexander

(and the three fat ladies by Sargent, adversely)

and somebody’s portrait of Rodenbach

with a background

as it might be L’Ile St Louis for serenity, under Abelard’s bridges

for those trees are Elysium

for serenity

under Abelard’s bridges

for those trees are serenity

as he had walked under the rain altars

or under the trees of their grove

or would it be under their parapets

in his moving was stillness

as grey stone in the Aliscans

or had been at Mt Segur

and it was old Spencer (, H ) who first declaimed me the Odyssey

with a head built like Bill Shepard’s

on the quais of what Siracusa?

or what tennis court

near what pine trees?

care and craft in forming leagues and alliances

that avail nothing against the decree

the folly of attacking that island

and of the force \(\pi\tau\rho\mu\rho\omicron\nu\)

with a mind like that he is one of us

Favonus, vento benigno

Je suis au bout de mes forces/

\$12\)
That from the gates of death,

that from the gates of death Whitman or Lovelace

found on the jo-house seat at that

in a cheap edition! [and thanks to Professor Speare]

hast'ou swum in a sea of air strip

through an aeon of nothingness,

when the raft broke and the waters went over me,

Immaculata, Introibo

for those who drink of the bitterness

Perpetua, Agatha, Anastasia

saeculorum

repos donnez a cils

senza termine funge Immaculata Regina

Les larmes que j’ai creees m’inondent

Tard, tres tard je t’ai connue, la Tristesse,

I have been hard as youth sixty years

if calm be after tempest

that the ants seem to wobble

as the morning sun catches their shadows

(Nadasky, Duett, McAllister,

also Comfort KP special mention

on sick call Penrieth, Turner, Toth hieri

(no fortune and with a name to come)

Bankers, Seitz, Hildebrand and Cornelison

Armstrong special mention KP

White gratia Bedell gratia

Wiseman (not William) africanus

with a smoky torch thru the unending

labyrinth of the souterrain

or remembering Carleton let him celebrate Christ in the grain

and if the corn cat be beaten

Demeter has lain in my furrow


\textit{513}
This wind is lighter than swansdown
the day moves not at all
(Zupp, Bufford, and Bohon)

men of no fortune and with a name to come

his helmet is used for a pisspot
this helmet is used for my footbath
Elpenor can count the shingle under Zoagli
Pepitone was wasting toothwash
as I lay by the drain hole
the guard’s opinion is lower than that of the prisoners

Oh to be in England now that Winston’s out
Now that there’s room for doubt
And the bank may be the nation’s
And the long years of patience
And labour’s vacillations
May have let the bacon come home,
To watch how they’ll slip and slide
watch how they’ll try to hide
the real portent
To watch a while from the tower
where dead flies lie thick over the old charter
forgotten, oh quite forgotten
but confirming John’s first one,
and still there if you climb over attic rafters,
to look at the fields, are they tilled?
is the old terrace alive as it might be
with a whole colony
if money be free again?

514
Chesterton’s England of has-been and why-not, 
or is it all rust, ruin, death duties and mortgages 
and the great carriage yard empty 
and more pictures gone to pay taxes

When a dog is tall but 
not so tall as all that 
that dog is a Talbot 
(a bit long in the pasterns?)

When a butt is $\frac{1}{2}$ as tall as a whole butt 
That butt is a small butt 
Let backe and side go bare 
and the old kitchen left as the monks had left it 
and the rest as time has cleft it

[Only shadows enter my tent 
as men pass between me and the sunset,] 
beyond the eastern barbed wire 
a sow with nine boneen 
matronly as any duchess at Claridge’s

and for that Christmas at Maurie Hewlett’s 
Going out from Southampton 
they passed the car by the dozen
 who would not have shown weight on a scale 
riding, riding 
for Noel the green holly 
Noel, Noel, the green holly 
A dark night for the holly

That would have been Salisbury plain, and I have not thought of 
the Lady Anne for this twelve years 
Nor of Le Portel 
How tiny the panelled room where they stabbed him 
In her lap, almost, La Stuarda

515
Si tuit li dolh ehl planh el marrimen
for the leopards and broom plants

Tudor indeed is gone and every rose,
Blood-red, blanch-white that in the sunset glows
Cries "Blood, Blood, Blood!" against the gothic stone
Of England, as the Howard or Boleyn knows

Nor seeks the carmine petal to infer,
Nor is the white bud Time's inquisitor
Probing to know if its new-gnarled root
Twists from York's head or belly of Lancaster,

Or if a rational soul should stir, perchance,
Within the stem or summer shoot to advance
Contrition's utmost throw, seeking in thee
But oblivion, not thy forgiveness, FRANCE

as the young lizard extends his leopard spots
along the grass-blade seeking the green midge half an ant-size
and the Serpentine will look just the same
and the gulls be as neat on the pond
and the sunken garden unchanged
and God knows what else is left of our London
my London, your London
and if her green elegance
remains on this side of my rain ditch
puss lizard will lunch on some other T-bone

sunset grand couturier
Zeus lies in Ceres’ bosom
    Taishan is attended of loves
    under Cythera, before sunrise
and he said “Hay aqui mucho catolicismo—(sounded catolíthismo)
    y muy poco reliHion”
and he said “Yo creo que los reyes desaparecen”
(Kings will, I think, disappear)
That was Padre José Elizondo
    in 1906 and in 1917
or about 1917
    and Dolores said “Come pan, niño,” eat bread, me lad
Sargent had painted her
    before he descended
(1 e if he descended
        but in those days he did thumb sketches,
    impressions of the Velazquez in the Museo del Prado
and books cost a peseta,
    brass candlesticks in proportion,
hot wind came from the marshes
    and death-chill from the mountains
And later Bowers wrote “but such hatred,
    I had never conceived such”
and the London reds wouldn’t show up his friends
(1 e friends of Franco
working in London) and in Alcazar
forty years gone, they said go back to the station to eat
you can sleep here for a peseta”
    goat bells tinkled all night
and the hostess grinned Eso es luto, haway!
mi marido es muerto
    (it is mourning, my husband is dead)
when she gave me paper to write on
with a black border half an inch or more deep,
say 5/8ths, of the locanda
"We call all foreigners French-ies"
and the egg broke in Cabranez’ pocket,
thus making history Basil says
they beat drums for three days
till all the drumheads were busted
(simple village fiesta)
and as for his life in the Canaries
Possum observed that the local portagoose folk dance
was danced by the same dancers in divers localities
in political welcome
the technique of demonstration
Cole studied that (not G D H , Horace)
"You will find" said old Andre Spire.
that every man on that board (Credit Agricole)
has a brother-in-law
"You the one, I the few"
said John Adams
speaking of fears in the abstract
to his volatile friend Mr Jefferson
(To break the pentameter, that was the first heave)
or as Jo Bard says they never speak to each other,
if it is baker and concierge visibly
it is La Rouchefoucauld and de Maintenon audibly
"Te cavero le budella"
"La corata a te"
In less than a geological epoch
said Henry Mencken
"Some cook, some do not cook
some things cannot be altered"
'Ἰηγείς ἐφ' ὁπῃ δώμα τοῦ ἄνδρα
What counts is the cultural level,
thank Benin for this table ex packing box
518
“doan yu tell no one I made it”
from a mask fine as any in Frankfurt

“It’ll get you offn th’ groun”
Light as the branch of Kuanon
And at first disappointed with shoddy
the bare ram-shackle quais, but then saw the
high buggy wheels
and was reconciled,
George Santayana arriving in the port of Boston
and kept to the end of his life that faint thebeor
of the Spaniard

as a grace quasi imperceptible
as did Muss the v for u of Romagna
and said the grief was a full act
repeated for each new condoleress
working up to a climax
and George Horace said he wd/ “get Beveridge” (Senator)
Beveridge wouldn’t talk and he wouldn’t write for the papers
but George got him by campin’ in his hotel
and assailin’ him at lunch breakfast an’ dinner
three articles
and my ole man went on houn’ corn
while George was a-tellin’ him,
come across a vacant lot
where you’d occasionally see a wild rabbit
or mebbe only a loose one
AOI!

a leaf in the current

Yet
Ere the season died a-cold
Borne upon a zephyr’s shoulder
I rose through the aureate sky

Lawes and Jenkyns guard thy rest
Dolmetsch ever be thy guest,
Has he tempered the viol's wood
To enforce both the grave and the acute?
Has he curved us the bowl of the lute?

_Lawes and Jenkyns guard thy rest_
_Dolmetsch ever be thy guest_

Hast 'ou fashioned so airy a mood
To draw up leaf from the root?
Hast 'ou found a cloud so light
As seemed neither mist nor shade?

Then resolve me, tell me aright
If Waller sang or Dowland played

_Your eyen two wol sleye me sodenly_
_I may the beauté of hem nat susteyne_

And for 180 years almost nothing

_Ed ascoltando al leggero moimorio_
there came new subtlety of eyes into my tent,
whether of spirit or hypostasis,
but what the blindfold hides
or at carnaval

_nor any pau showed anger_
_Saw but the eyes and stance between the eyes,
colour, diastasis,
careless or unaware it had not the_
whole tent's room
_noi was place for the full Eidos_
_interpass, penetrate_
_casting but shade beyond the other lights_
sky's clear
night's sea
green of the mountain pool
shone from the unmasked eyes in half-mask's space

What thou lovest well remains,
What thou lov'st well shall not be left from thee
What thou lov'st well is thy true heritage
Whose world, or mine or theirs

First came the seen, then thus the palpable
Elysium, though it were in the halls of hell,
What thou lov'st well is thy true heritage
What thou lov'st well shall not be left from thee

The ant's a centaur in his dragon world
Pull down thy vanity, it is not man
Made courage, or made order, or made grace,
Pull down thy vanity, I say pull down
Learn of the green world what can be thy place
In scaled invention or true artistry,
Pull down thy vanity,

Paquin pull down!
The green casque has outdone your elegance

"Master thyself, then others shall thee bear"
Pull down thy vanity
Thou art a beaten dog beneath the hall,
A swollen magpie in a fitful sun,
Half black half white
Nor knowst'ou wing from tail
Pull down thy vanity

How mean thy hates
Fostered in falsity,

Pull down thy vanity,
Rathe to destroy, niggard in charity,
Pull down thy vanity,
I say pull down

But to have done instead of not doing
this is not vanity
To have, with decency, knocked
That a Blunt should open

    To have gathered from the a r a l v e tradition
or from a fine old eye the unconquered flame
This is not vanity

    Here error is all in the not done,
all in the diffidence that faltered
LXXXII

When with his hunting dog I see a cloud
"Guten Morgen, Mein Herr" yells the black boy
from the jo-cart

(Jeffers, Lovell and Harley
also Mr Walls who has lent me a razor
Persha, Nadaskv and Harbell)

Swinburne my only miss
and I didn't know he'd been to see Landor
and they told me this that an' tother
and when old Mathews went he saw the three teacups
two for Watts Dunton who liked to let his tea cool,
So old Elkin had only one glory
He did carry Algernon's suit case once
when he, Elkin, first came to London
But given what I know now I'd have
got thru it somehow Dirce's shade
or a blackjack
When the french fishermen hauled him out he
recited 'em
might have been Aeschylus
till they got into Le Portel, or wherever
in the original

"On the Atreides' roof"
"like a dog and a good job"
ΕΜΟΣ ΠΟΣΙΣ ΧΕΡΟΣ
hac dextera moitos
dead by this hand
believe Lytton first saw Blunt in the bull ring

523
as it might have been brother Packard
and "our brother Percy"
Basinio’s manuscript with the
greek moulds in the margin
Otis, Soncino,
the “marble men” shall pass into nothingness,
Three birds on the wire
so requested Mr Clowes to sleep on the same
and as to who wd/ pray for the composition
if same were not used
(Elkin Mathews, my bantam)
After all " said Mr Birrell, "it is only the old story
of Tom Moore and Rogers"

Her Ladyship arose in the night
and moved all the furniture
(that is her Ladyship YX)
her Ladyship Z disliked dining alone and
The proud shall not lie by the proud
amid dim green lighted with candles
Mabel Beardsley’s red head for a glory
Mr Masefield murmuring Death
and Old Neptune meaning something unseizable
in a discussion of Flaubert
Miss Tomczyk, the medium
baffling the society for metaphysical research
and the idea that conversation
should not utterly wither
even I can remember
at 18 Woburn Buildings
Said Mr Tancred
of the Jerusalem and Sicily Tancreds, to Yeats,
"If you would read us one of your own choice
and
perfect
lyrics”
and more’s the pity that Dickens died twice
with the disappearance of Tancred
and for all that old Ford’s conversation was better,
consisting in res non verba,
despite William’s anecdotes, in that Fordie
never dented an idea for a phrase’s sake
and had more humanitas

(Cythera     Cythera.)
With Dirce in one bark convey’d
Be glad poor beaste, love follows after thee
Till the cricket hops
    but does not chirrp in the drill field
   8th day of September
   f  f
d
   g
write the birds in their treble scale
Terreus!  Terreus!

there are no righteous wars in “The Spring and Au-
tumn”
that is, perfectly right on one side or the other
total right on either side of the battle line
and the news is a long time moving
a long time in arriving
thru the impenetrable
crystalline, indestructible
ignorance of locality
The news was quicker in Troy’s time
a match on Cnidos, a glow worm on Mitylene,
    Till forty years since, Reithmuller indignant

525
"Fvy! in Tdaenmarck efen dh' beasantz gnow hmun," meaning Whitman, exotic, still suspect four miles from Camden "O troubled reflection "O Throat, O throbbing heart"

How drawn, O GEA TERRA, what draws as thou drawest
till one sink into thee by an arm's width embracing thee Drawest,
truly thou drawest Wisdom lies next thee,
simply, past metaphor
Where I lie let the thyme rise and basilicum let the herbs rise in April abundant

By Ferrara was buried naked, fu Nicolo e di qua di la del Po,
wind ἐμὸν τὸν ἄι δρα 
lie into earth to the breast bone, to the left shoulder
Kipling suspected it to the height of ten inches or over man, earth two halves of the tally but I will come out of this knowing no one neither they me

connubium terrae ἐφατα πόσις εμός XΘΟΝΙΟΣ, mysterium

fluid XΘΟΝΙΟΣ o'erflowed me
lay in the fluid XΘΟΝΙΟΣ, 
that lie under the air's solidity drunk with ἸΧΩΡ of XΘΟΝΙΟΣ fluid XΘΟΝΙΟΣ, strong as the undertow of the wave receding but that a man should live in that further terror, and live

526
the loneliness of death came upon me
(at 3 P.M., for an instant)

three solemn half notes
their white downy chests black-rimmed
on the middle wire

periplum
HUDOR et Pax
Gemisto stemmed all from Neptune
    hence the Rimini bas reliefs
Sd Mr Yeats (W B) “Nothing affects these people
    Except our conversation”
lux enim
    ignis est accidens and,
wrote the prete in his edition of Scotus
Hilaritas the virtue hilaritas
the queen stitched King Carolus’ shirts or whatever
while Erigena put greek tags in his excellent verses
    in fact an excellent poet, Paris
toujours Pari’
    (Charles le Chauve)
and you might find a bit of enamel
    a bit of true blue enamel
    on a metal pyx or whatever
omnia, quae sunt, lumina sunt, or whatever
so they dug up his bones in the time of De Montfort
    (Simon)
Le Paradis n’est pas artificiel
and Uncle William dawdling around Notre Dame
in search of whatever
    paused to admire the symbol
with Notre Dame standing inside it
Whereas in St Etienne
or why not Dei Miracoli
mermaids, that carving,

in the drenched tent there is quiet
sered eyes are at rest

the rain beat as with colour of feldspar
blue as the flying fish off Zoagli
pax, ἵθη πρότερον

the sage
delighteth in water
the humane man has amity with the hills

as the grass grows by the weirs
thought Uncle William consinos
as the grass on the roof of St What’s his name
near “Cane e Gatto”
soll deine Liebe sein
it would be about a-level the windows
the grass would, or I dare say above that
when they bless the wax for the Palio

Olim de Malatestis
with Maria’s face there in the fresco
painted two centuries sooner,
at least that
before she wore it
As Montino’s
in that family group of about 1820
not wholly Hardy’s material

or πάντα ‘πει

as he was standing below the altars
of the spirits of rain
"When every hollow is full
it moves forward"

to the phantom mountain above the cloud
But in the caged panther's eyes

"Nothing Nothing that you can do"

green pool, under green of the jungle,
caged "Nothing, nothing that you can do"

Δρυάς, your eyes are like clouds

Nor can who has passed a month in the death cells
believe in capital punishment
No man who has passed a month in the death cells
believes in cages for beasts

Δρυάς, your eyes are like the clouds over Taishan
When some of the rain has fallen
and half remains yet to fall

The roots go down to the river's edge
and the hidden city moves upward
white ivory under the bark

With clouds over Taishan-Chocorua
when the blackberry ripens
and now the new moon faces Taishan
one must count by the dawn star
Dryad, thy peace is like water
There is September sun on the pools

Plura diafana
Heliods lift the mist from the young willows
there is no base seen under Taishan
but the brightness of 'udor
the poplar tips float in brightness
only the stockade posts stand

And now the ants seem to stagger
as the dawn sun has trapped their shadows,
this breath wholly covers the mountains
it shines and divides
it nourishes by its rectitude
does no injury
overstanding the earth it fills the nine fields
to heaven

Boon companion to equity
it joins with the process
lacking it, there is inanition

When the equities are gathered together
as buds alighting
it springeth up vital

If deeds be not ensheaved and garnered in the heart
there is inanition

(have I perchance a debt to a man named Clower)

that he eat of the barley corn
and move with the seed's breath

the sun as a golden eye
between dark cloud and the mountain

"Non combaattere" said Giovanna
meaning, as before stated, don't work so hard
don't

as it stands in the Kung-Sun Chow
San Gregorio, San Trovaso
Old Ziovan raced at seventy after his glories
    and came in long last
and the family eyes stayed the same Adriatic
    for three generations (San Vio)
and was, I suppose, last month the Redentore as usual

Will I ever see the Giudecca again?
    or the lights against it, Ca’ Foscari, Ca’ Giustinian
or the Ca’, as they say, of Desdemona
or the two towers where are the cypress no more
    or the boats moored off le Zattere
or the north quai of the Sensaria DAKRUŌN ΔΑΚΡΥΩΝ

and Brother Wasp is building a very neat house
of four rooms, one shaped like a squat Indian bottle
La vespa, la vespa, mud, swallow system
so that dreaming of Bracelonde and of Perugia
and the great fountain in the Piazza
or of old Bulagao’s cat that with a well timed leap
    could turn the lever-shaped door handle
It comes over me that Mr Walls must be a ten-strike
with the signorinas
and in the warmth after chill sunrise
an infant, green as new grass,
has stuck its head or tip
out of Madame La Vespa’s bottle

mint springs up again
    in spite of Jones’ rodents
as had the clover by the gorilla cage
    with a four-leaf

When the mind swings by a grass-blade
    an ant’s forefoot shall save you
the clover leaf smells and tastes as its flower

The infant has descended,
    from mud on the tent roof to Tellus,
like to like colour he goes amid grass-blades
    greeting them that dwell under XTHONOS ΧΩΝΟΣ
OI ΧΩΝΙΟΙ,  to carry our news
    eus χθονιοιν to them that dwell under the earth,
begotten of air, that shall sing in the bower
    of Kore, Περσεφόνεια
and have speech with Tiresias, Thebae

Cristo Re, Dio Sole

in about ½ a day she has made her adobe
(la vespa) the tiny mud-flask

    and that day I wrote no further

There is fatigue deep as the grave
The Kakemono grows in flat land out of mist
    sun rises lop-sided over the mountain
    so that I recalled the noise in the chimney
as it were the wind in the chimney
    but was in reality Uncle William
downstairs composing
that had made a great Peeeeeacock
    in the proide ov his oyyee
    had made a great peeeeeeeecock in the
made a great peacock
    in the proide of his oyyee
proide ov his oy-ee
as indeed he had, and perdurable

a great peacock aere perenniUs
    or as in the advice to the young man to
breed and get married (or not)
    as you choose to regard it

at Stone Cottage in Sussex by the waste moor
(or whatever) and the holly bush
    who would not eat ham for dinner
because peasants eat ham for dinner
    despite the excellent quality
and the pleasure of having it hot

well those days are gone forever
    and the traveling rug with the coon-skin tabs
and his hearing nearly all Wordsworth
    for the sake of his conscience but
preferring Ennemosor on Witches

did we ever get to the end of Doughty
  The Dawn in Britain?
    perhaps not
  Summons withdrawn, sir )
(being aliens in prohibited area)
clouds lift their small mountains
before the elder hills

A fat moon rises lop-sided over the mountain
The eyes, this time my world,
    But pass and look from mine
between my lids
    sea, sky, and pool
alternate
    pool, sky, sea,

morning moon against sunrise
like a bit of the best ancient greek coinage

und

Mir sagen
Die Damen
Du bist Greis,
    Anacreon

And that a Madonna novecento

cd be as a Madonna quattrocento
This I learned in the Tirol
    and as perfect
where they paint the houses outside with figures
and the deep inner courts run back triple

"Das heis’ Walterplatz”
heard in Bozen (Bolzano)
and in my mother’s time it was respectable,
it was social, apparently,
    to sit in the Senate gallery
or even in that of the House
to hear the fire-works of the senators
(and possibly representatives)
as was still done in Westminster in my time
and a very poor show from the once I saw it)

but if Senator Edwards cd/ speak
and have his tropes stay in the memory 40 years, 60 years
in short / the descent
has not been of advantage either
   to the Senate or to "society"
       or to the people
 The States have passed thru a
       dam'd supercilious era
Down, Derry-down /
       Oh let an old man rest
8th October

Si tuit li dolh elh plor
Angold τεθνηκε

tuit lo pro, tuit lo bes
Angold τεθνηκε

"an' doan you think he chop an' change all the time
stubborn az a mule, sah, stubborn as a MULE,
got th' eastern idea about money"

Thus Senator Bankhead

"am sure I don't know what a man like you
would find to do here"

said Senator Borah

Thus the solons, in Washington,
on the executive, and on the country, a d 1939

ye spotted lambe
that is both blacke and white
is yeven to us for the eyes' delight

and now Richardson, Roy Richardson,
says he is different
will I mention his name?

and Demattia is checking out
White, Fazzio, Bedell, benedicti
Sarnone, two Washmgtons (dark) J and M
Bassier, Starcher, H Crowder and
no soldier he although his name is Slaughter

this day October the whateverth Mr Coxey
aged 91 has mentioned bonds and their
interest
apparently as a basis of issue
and Mr Sinc Lewis has not
and Bartók has left us
and Mr Beard in his admirable condensation
(Mr Chas Beard) has given one line to the currency
at about page 426 "The Young Republic"
We will be about as popular as Mr John Adams
and less widely perused
and the he leopard lay on his back playing with straw
in sheer boredom,
(Memoirs of the Roman zoo)
in sheer boredom

Incense to Apollo

Carrara

snow on the marble

snow-white

against stone-white

on the mountain

and as who passed the gorges between sheer cliffs

as it might be by, is it the Garonne? where one walks into Spagna

that T'ao Ch'ien heard the old Dynasty's music

as it might be at the Peach-blossom Fountain

where are smooth lawns with the clear stream

between them, silver, dividing,

and at Ho Chi'u destroyed the whole town

for hiding a woman, 女神

and as Carson the desert rat said

"when we came out we had

80 thousand dollars' worth"

("of experience")

that was from mining

having spent their capital on equipment

but not calculated the time for return

538
and my old great aunt did likewise
with that too large hotel
but at least she saw damn all Europe
    and rode on that mule in Tangiers
    and in general had a run for her money

like Natalie
"perhaps more than was in it"

Under white clouds, cielo di Pisa
out of all this beauty something must come,

O moon my pin-up,
    chronometer
Wei, Chi and Pi-kan
Yin had these three men full of humanitas (manhood)
    or jên²
Xaïre Alessandro
    Xaïre Fernando, e il Capo,
Pierre, Vidkun,
    Henriot
and as to gradations
who went out of industrials into Government
    when the slump was in the offing
as against whom, prepense, got OUT of Imperial Chemicals
in 1938
so as not to be nourished by blood-bath³

quand vos venetz al som de l'escalina
γ'gos gradations
These are distinctions in clarity

ming² 明 these are distinctions
John Adams, the Brothers Adam
there is our norm of spirit

our 中 chung¹

where we may pay our homage

Saith Micah
Each in the name of

So that looking at the sputtering tank of nicotine and stale whiskey
(on its way out)

Kumrad Koba remarked
I will believe the American

Berlin 1945

the last appearance of Winston P M in that connection

e poi io dissi alla sorella
della pastorella dei suini
e questi americani
si conducono bene?
ed ella poco
Poco, poco
ed io peggio dei tedeschi
ed ella uguale, thru the barbed wire
you can, said Stef (Lincoln Steffens)
do nothing with revolutionaries
until they are at the end of their tether
and that Vandenberg has read Stalin, or Stalin, John Adams
is, at the mildest, unproven

If the hoar frost grip thy tent
Thou wilt give thanks when night is spent
SECTION ROCK-DRILL
DE LOS CANTARES
LXXXV-XCV
Our dynasty came in because of a great sensibility.

All there by the time of I Yin.

All roots by the time of I Yin.

Galileo index'd 1616,

Wellington's peace after Waterloo

a gnomon,

Our science is from the watching of shadows;

That Queen Bess translated Ovid,

Cleopatra wrote of the currency,

Versus who scatter old records

ignoring the hsien² form
and jump to the winning side

II 9 have scopes and beginnings

tchōung

仁 智

(jen⁵ chih⁴ i-li)

are called chung⁷-⁴

(1508, Mathews)

甲

no mere epitome without organization

The sun under it all

Justice, d’urbanité, de prudence

wei heou, \( \Sigma οφία \)

the sheltered grass hopes, chueh, cohere

(No, that is not philological)

Not led of lusting, not of contriving

but is as the grass and tree

eccellenza

not led of lusting,

not of the worm, contriving

544
THE FOUR TUAN'

Hulled rice and silk at easter
(with the bachi held under their aprons)
From T'ang's time until now)
That you lean 'gainst the tree of heaven,
and know Ygdrasail

"Birds and terrapin lived under Hia,
beast and fish held their order,
Neither flood nor flame falling in excess"

Perspicax qui excolit se ipsum,
Their writings wither because they have no curiosity,
This "leader", gouged pumpkin
that they hoist on a pole,
But if you will follow this process

not a lot of signs, but the one sign
etcetera

plus always Τέχνη

and from Τέχνη back to σεαυτόν

Neither by chunks, nor by sophists,
nor by hindoo immaturities,

Dante, out of St Victor (Richardus),

Etgena with greek tags in his verses

Y Yin sent the young king into seclusion

by T'ang Tomb to think things over,

that they make total war on CONTEMPLATIO

Not to pamper this squirrel-headedness

"in T'oung loco palatium"

and not to bitch this whole generation in fish-traps

k'o
tchoung
lun
te

put some elbow-grease into it

the third séu

Nor by vain disputations
nor sitting down on a job that is done

1 jènn iuên

以

whereby, in the long run,

reddidit gubernum imperator

陳

戒

As the pivot perceived by Y Yin

quam simplex animus Imperatoris

that the different clans say Bigob! He said it

III 6 xi, Right here is the Bill of Rights

獲

夫 自

匹 盡

婦 匹
Three hundred years until P'an

Baros metetz en gatge

Alexander paid the debts of his troops

Not serendipity

but to spread

The pusillanimous

wanting all men cut down to worm-size

Mr Roosevelt chose Dexter White

As against culture as quick-sand

after "'48" (1848)
philology subdivided,
Nap III had the composition divided,
to each compositor in the print shop
a very few lines,
none seeing the whole Proclamation
Keep 'em off the market four years
and leave 'em without understanding,
No classics,
no American history,
no centre, no general root,
No prezzo giusto as core

UBI JUS VAGUM
Alexander paid the debts of his soldiery
Wishing to bring back T'ang's state of awareness

高 KAO
宗 TSOUNG 1324
1265 a c
39

Whetstone whirling to grind, jòu
tso
li
cymba et remis
Trees prop up clouds,
Praecognita bonum ut te moveas
and then consider the time

lú 慮

549
"Fatigare in sacris
dicitur non reverent"
Fou rue

in rites not flame-headed
"Up to then, I just hadn’t caught on"

Imperator Sicut vinum ac mustum
brew up this directio, tchéu,
fermentum et germina,
study with the mind of a grandson
and watch the time like a hawk

You will go a long way without slipping,
without slopping over

Nisi cum sapientibus non regit,
nor sage feed from poisoned trough

200 years after

"Best you retire

but as for me, nunquam ego


Not after this dynasty"

Kí went into Corea,

"abire decere", lest the line be no more

And in spring time

assembled at Meng-ford
tá houei Méng tsin,

that had from Heou Tsi under Shun

by the three streams, the three rivers,

Ping, Foung were their cities,

and North-East to Mount Kí

Tân Fóu, to King Wan

“Our dynasty came in because of a great sensibility"

Les moeurs furent réformées,

la vertu fleurt

Ad Meng vadum,

south bank of the Yellow River,

Huang Ho
Heaven and Earth begat the perceiver,
   "ch' e' ditta dentro"
& Cheou demittit aerumnas
Ling²

Ts'oung
	tan
	ming

Che6u demittit aerumnas
"Gentlemen from the West,
    Heaven's process is quite coherent
and its main points perfectly clear

Wu  武
    leant on the yellow halbard
      in his right, the white signal tail
      "e canta la gallina,
      "    he is ganged up with racketeers
      " 6 steps or 7, reform
      " 4, 5, 7 strokes, reassemble


552
Cheou's host was like a forest in Mu plush,

"Liking some, disliking others, doing injustice to no man."

The 4th part marginalia

Liu dogs, serendipity. No
There be thy mirror in men

Odysseus “to no man”
and you can know the sincere
That Tch'eng T'ang

Praestantissimos regere

from Tch'eng T'ang to Ti I
nullus non splendidas fecit,
nullus non se sociavit (tien⁴)
k'ı tche, ut benefaceret
Tcheou neither watching his
own insides, nor respecting the workings
Our Dynasty came in because of great Ling²

sensibility
The arrow has not two points

"O nombreux officiers

Imperator ait

Iterum dico

T’AI MEOU 1637
1562

OU TING 1324
1265

cognovit aerumnas

TSOU KIA reigned 33 years

TSOU KIA reigned 33 years

TSOU KIA reigned 33 years
We flop if we cannot maintain the awareness
Diuturna cogites
respect the awareness and
train the fit men

XVII 11
koung

naught above just contribution
invicem docentes

XVII 20
chun
1727 Mat
Cdn't see it (mung) could

命数 extend to the people's subsidies,

that it was in some fine way tied up with the people

"And don't pester your officers"

"Don't get into small dog-fights"

Hio kòu jou kouan

"Get the mot juste before action"


touán cf The Ta Seu

Awareness restful & fake is fatigueng

XXI 7 nor laws as a means of oppression

Not all things from one man

備 (per₄)

容 yung²

That is, in some cases, charity

ìou ìoung te nai ta

awareness extended

生 chong

厚 XXI, 14

The 5 laws have root in an awareness

che funge

558
“One of those days”, said Brancusi,
“when I would not have given
15 minutes of my time
for anything under heaven”
Dead in the Piazzale Loreto,
In Holohan’s case, murder protected
Jury trial was in Athens
Tyrants resisted
οὗ ταῦτα κακοῖς δείλαν
King Owen had men about him
Prince of Kouo,
Houng Ieo, San I Cheng

as the hand grips the wheat,
Risked the smoke to go forward

NOTE Kung said he had added nothing Canto 85 is a somewhat detailed con-
firmation of Kung’s view that the basic principles of government are found in the
Shu the History Classic. The numerical references are to Couvreur’s Chou King
Meaning of the ideograms is usually given in the English text, transliterations as
in Couvreur and Mathews
WITH solicitude

that mirrour'd turbationem,
Bismarck forgotten, fantasia without balance-wheel,
'No more wars after '70" (Bismarck)
"Dummheit, nicht Bosheit," said old Margherita
(or Eleanor's dowager)
"Sono tutti eretici, Santo Padre,
ma non sono cattivi"
Mind (the Kaiser's) like loose dice in a box
Ballin said "If I had known,
wd/ indeed have stuffed all Hamburg with grain"
Bulow believed him But Talleyrand set up Belgium,
Two dynasties, two buffer states,
wd/ have set Poland
So that Belgium saved Frogland, Svizzera neutral
xvi 20 only two of us who will roll up our sleeves
And Brancusi repeating je peux commencer
une chose tous les jours, mais

詳 hsiang² xvi, 7

Lost the feel of the people 靈 xvi, 5

xviii, 19

560
way repeatedly not clean, noisy, & your hearts loveless

Get men, it will grow

Milites instar ursorum, xxiii, 5, men strong as bears

Not in two minds

Edictorum

ta seu tá huín

Quis erudiet without documenta?
even barbarians who button their coats t’other way on

Non penturum

Mencius, ch1 (453, Mathews)
repeating the

tou
tchoung
tchen

to K'iuin Ia,
3rd of his line in office
“Their names are banner’d,
year’d on the T’ai Tch’ang

the
tch’ang

Now my turn for thin ice and tigers
Live up to your line

and the constitution

etiam habitus inspiciendus
It may depend on one man
    as in the case of Edwardus
and von Hoesch on the telephone
to good for three years,
or to evil
Eva’s pa heard that on the telephone,
    but forgetful of Bismarck,
lost to all 

"No wars after ’70"
"Nicht Bosheit, Dummheit!"
"Sono tutti eretici, Santo Padre,
    ma non sono cattivi"
It can’t be all in one language"
"They are all prots YR HOLINESS,
    but not bad
Yes yr/ Holiness, they are all of them prots"
"Wd/ have filled Hamburg with grain"
"No, Miss Wi’let, on account of bizchniz relations"
20 years to crush Bonaparte,
gold through France into Spain
The purchase and sale of
Geschaft,
and Buchanan’s remark about monarchies
(18so to Pierce)
mentioning only those on the Continent
question 2 England not yet sold for the Suez —
That would have been 20 years later,
or was it ’74?
At any rate, sold down the river,
passed over Parliament,
“whatever else he believed in,
it was not representative government’
Nor visible responsibilities
All, that has been, is as it should have been,
but what will they trust in

信

“Alla non della”, in the Verona statement
σὲ ταῦτα ἄκακοι
Section Rock Drill
Alexander paid the debts of his soldiery They
thought there was a catch in it somewhere, but he set up
the tables
at camp’s edge, “Any note will be paid”
OBIT apud Babylomios

564
And in the great Hamurabi Inscription

That is the Regius Professorships

(aped Chris Hollis)

to falsify history

and impose the Whig point of view

"Such hatred"

wrote Bowers,

and La Spagnuola saying

"We are perfectly useless, on top,

but they killed the baker and cobbler "

"Don't write me any more things to tell him

(scriptus Woodward, W E )

"on these occasions

HE

talks " (End quote)

"What" (Cato speaking) "do you think of

murder?"

But some Habsburg or other

ploughed his Imperial furrow,

And old Theresa's road is still there in Belgium
Tree-shadowed

and her thalers

were current in Africa,

standard in our time,

"characters by their coinage",

Cleopatra wrote of her coinage

(Joseph two, verify; ploughed his furrow)
Up out of Tuscanv, Leopoldine
"We don't hate anybody"

Quoted Konody,
"We fight when our Emperor says so"
(Austrians 1914)
"Decent chaps" (Schwartz '43)
'a shame that we have to fight 'em"
"Mais le prussien!
Le prussien
"c'est un chic homme"

Said the aged femme de ménage with four teeth out
"Vous voulez me rouler,
mais 'ous ne me
roulerez pas,
"paaasque je suis trop rosse"

litigantium dona

非

寶

non coelum non in medio
but man is under Fortuna
't that is a forced translation?
La donna che volgo
Man under Fortune,

CHÈN
Iou Wang, 770

King Jou

killed by barbarians

"I

在 anxiety I defend

"Millet wine, fragrant,

and a red bow

with a hundred arrows

and a black bow

and a hundred arrows

in mutile quiescas'

end quote

"Will not rustle cattle,

will not take oxen and horses,

will close all traps and pitfalls

that they have set for wild game"

Pe

K'in

order for mobilization against insurrection
by tribes from t'other side of the Houai river
in time of

TCH’ENG

WANG

will not trapse into peoples’ fields
chasing fugitives, real or
“in eleven days we will go into Sui,
prepare your provisions ”

end quote

“On these occasions

HE
talks ”

end quote, Woodward ’36

Eleven literates

and I suppose Dwight L Morrow”

re Senate enrollment

Br C g

question about ’32
‘hysteric presiding over it all” ’39

House, Foreign Relations

Bellum cano perenne
between the usurer and any man who
wants to do a good job
(perenne)
without regard to production —
a charge
for the use of money or credit
"Why do you want to
— perché si vuol mettere —
your ideas in order?"

Date ’32

Or Grock  Où ça?
(J’ai une idée)
Grock  Où ça?
Berchtold as if been blown up by dynamite,

Calm on the surface
If I had known more then,
cd/ have asked him,
as Varchi — one wanting the facts
Of Roanoke, EIGHTEEN 31
“Nation silly to borrow its own ”

Polk, Tyler, an honour roll
paideuma fading,

Buchanan still fairly clean,

Infantilism increasing till our time,
attention to outlet, no attention to source,

That is the problem of issue
Who issues it? How?
And after the year 1600 Nakac Toji
carried Wai' Ya'
(name worn out in some dialects)
Min's lamp to Nippon
The total dirt that was Roosevelt,
and the farce that was Churchill
(vide Grenfell re/ phoney war)
"But", said Antoninus,
"Law rules the sea'
"And that the state shd/ have benefit
from private misfortune,
not in my time, not under me'
Until Salmisius, wanting precision
Want, χρεία,
"Common practice!" sd/Ari re business,
"Cogitatio, meditatio, contemplatio"
Wrote Richardus, and Dante read him
Centrum circuli
Remove the mythologies before they establish clean values
"Europe" said Picabia
"exhausted by the conquest of Alsace-Lorraine"
Vlaminck "is local" "Art is"
The pusillanimous wanting all men cut down to worm size
Wops, maggots, crumbled from simple dishonesty
διά βορον έδεστον εξ αυτου φθινει προς κακοισι
quia impossible est
Ver novum
are protected of course,
hic est medium
Chih in the 3rd/ tone
and a radical

Was not unanimous

'Athana broke tie,

That is 6 jurors against 6 jurors

needed 'Athana

Right, all of it, was under Shang

save what came in Athens

Y Yin, Ocellus, Erinena

"All things are lights"

Greek tags in Erinena's verses

And when they bumped off Alexander in Babylon

that wrecked, said Gollevski "a good deal"

Greece had no Quattrocento

Justinian's codes inefficient

"abbiamo fatto un mucchio

(a haystack of laws on paper)

Mus viva voce

"We ask 'em to settle between 'em

If they can't, the State intervenes"

They deny, of course, but it percolates,

Ocellus

jih

hsin

the faint green in spring time

The play shaped from φλογιζόμενον

gospoda Δηάνεια, λαμπρὰ συμβαίνει
From the dawn blaze to sunset
"What has been, should have
‘All metal as barter’
Destutt or whomso,
"Pity to stamp save by weight"
Always the undertow,
gold-bugs against ANY order,
Seeking the common (as Arı says)
practice
for squeeze

志
chih

directio voluntatis
"An instrument of policy
even more than a measure” Said Douglas (C H)
and the squirmers plunder men’s mind,
wanting all men cut down to worm-size
“A few” said Jean C
"gros legumes ’
in pochi,
causa motuum,
pine seed splitting cliff’s edge
Only sequoias are slow enough
BinBin “is beauty
“Slowness is beauty”
from the

三
San

孤
Ku
to Poictiers
The tower wherein, at one point, is no shadow,
and Jacques de Molay, is where,
and the "Section", the proportions,
lending, perhaps, not at interest, but resisting
Then false fronts, barocco

"We have", said Mencius, "but phenomena"
monumenta In nature are signatures
needing no verbal tradition,
oak leaf never plane leaf John Heydon

Σελλοί sleep there on the ground
And old Jarge held there was a tradition,
that was not mere epistemology
Mohamedans will remain,— naturally,— unconverted
If you remove hours from Paradise

as to hsin

In short, the cosmos continues
and there is an observation somewhere in Morrison
leading to Remy:

Bombs fell, but not quite on Sant’Ambrogio
Baccin said I planted that
tree, and that tree (ulivi)
Monsieur F saw his mentor
composed almost wholly of light
(Wundeler’s vision his letter file
the size of 2 lumps of sugar,
but the sheet legible Santa Teresa
Butchers of lesser cattle, their villain the grain god
Fell between horns, but up
and the murmur "salta sin barra,"

573
There is no such play for a goat
Tho’ Mr. Paige has described Ligurian butchery,
And the hunting tribes require some preparation
Mont Segur, sacred to Helios,
    and for what had been, San Bertrand de Comminges
    “Wherever”
said Frobenius “we find these drawings, we
    find water at not more than 6 feet,
And the headless clay lions leave place for the head.”
Squirrels white, perhaps before a hard winter, oak cats,
Indians say when high weeds
As the water-bug casts a flower on stone
    nel botro,

One interaction Tê            面 interaction A shadow,

‘Bomb him down He comes up again” said
    the sergeant detailed perhaps to impress me
Und tey vere dhere, shentlemenn,
    mit tearsz hrolling tdown dhere vaces
“Gentlemennn, shinn bones!!”
    ecstacy at a mathematical congress, ottocento
The bone is in fact constructed,
    according to trigonometrical whichwhat Shinbones!
Which illustrated Speech as a medium,
    the problem of order
But an economic idea will not (Mencken auctor) go into them
    in less than a geological epoch
“Nowt better than share (Mencius)
    nor worse than a fixed charge”
That is the great chapter, Mencius III, i, iii, 6
T'ang Wan Kung

pu erh "Why must say profit

利 (the grain cut)

No dichotomy

Who leave the sun out of

智

Religion, with no dancing girls at the altar,

Vide Neruda's comment,

but focus, can they even animadvert on focus,

or true editions

"or even the use of process"

That fine old word"

sd/ "Stunk’ Saunders,

"An independence"

The nomignolo not reflecting on character

but at that time, 1900 or thereabouts,

applied to all professors of chemistry

And they count on the amount of coherence,

the amount of endurance,

durations,

Henry's remarks on "dissolving view"

Should be registered

Chiefs' names on a monument,
Seepage,
the clan, the block,

dissolution

止

Or as Henry again “we have, in a manner of speaking, arrived
Got to, I think he says “got to, all got to”
The ubicuity, ascertaining
Was De Molay making loans without interest?
Church councils bumbling Fanatics do not understand interest
Justice, directio voluntatis,
    or contemplatio as Richardus defined it in Benjamin Major
Old crocks to die in a bug-house
Gallagher (Patrick) mentioned London loans to Tibet,
an old colonel turned against masonry
And as to what old T F saw in the Treasury
    probably nothing
Tigers mourn Sikandar
It was Saturday the 1st day of April, toward noon, the Senate not being that day in session came to my room at Brown’s asking was I Mrs Clay’s blood-relation Prompt in agreeing to meet exact in protesting Clay’s right to call him ‘Col Tatnall, the bearer, is authorized Was defiance of Adams, not Clay, in the senate speech, but to Jessup had said He would waive privilege, which constitutes a very palpable difference Vague report that he had said that Salazar’s letter bore earmarks (“blackleg”) Which led to absolute challenge absolutely accepted, By which time it had become “forgery” (Jessup to Tatnall) ‘Forged or manufactured” (Tatnall quoting his principle Charlotte jury Wd/ find presumptive strong likeness ‘in points of style to other papers, Not proof but suspicion, for which he declined to offer explanation Adams and Clay were for entanglement Right bank, which is in Virginia * above bridge of the Little Falls ten paces
* where there was a law
  against duelling

I alone knew how he meant to avoid that
I went to Clay’s on the Friday, the youngest child
  went to sleep on the sofa
Mrs Clay, as always since the death of her daughter,
  the picture of desolation
But calm and conversable
  Clay and I parted at midnight
Saturday, Randolph’s, Georgetown,
Could not ask him
  but mentioned the child asleep on the sofa
He said
  “I shall do nothing to disturb its sleep
  or the repose of its mother’,
and went on making codicils for things of slight value,
To Macon, some English shillings to
  keep game when he played whist,
Young Bryan sent back to school to
  save him shock if and so forth
Wanted gold, coins not then in circulation,
  sent Johnny to Branch bank to get a few pieces,
who returned, saying they had none
  “They are liars from the beginning My HORSE!”
which was brought him, for he never rode Johnny’s
Down Penn Avenue to what is now Corcoran, Riggs,
  Johnny behind him at 40 paces
Asked for the state of his account The teller
  took up packages of bills and
  asked in what size notes he wd/ have it
'I want money'
said Mr Randolph

The teller, beginning to understand him, said Silver:

"My MONEY!" said Mr Randolph

'Have you a cart, Mr Randolph?"

By that time the cashier
told him there was a mistake in the answer to Johnny
and that he shd/ have what he wanted

He got it, and closed the account,

Returned and gave me an envelope
to open if he were killed,

And a slip to read before I got to the ground
to feel in his breeches pocket

nine pieces, I think it was,

3 for me, Tatnall, Hamilton, each
to make seals of, as mementos

We were all three then at his lodgings

He and the seconds took carriage,

I followed on horseback

His (R's) stepfather

brought out a "Blackstone" (a D 1804)

The place was a thick forest in which a little
depression or basis

Bellum perenne
1694 on what it creates out of nothing
1750 shut down on colonial paper
Lexington,

'64 "greatest blessing" said Lincoln

1878 in circulation as currency

sangue, fatica, in our time
And there is, undoubtedly, blood on their silver,
Without honour men sink into servitude
Responsible, or irresponsible government;
Minimum of land without surveillance
And as to peerage
I Edward vi, c 12
lords of parliament and peers of the realm, having place
and voys in parliament may have benefit of their peerage,
equiv that of clergy, for first offence, though they cannot
read, and without being burned in the hand, for all offences
then clergyable and also for housebreaking for robbery on the
high-ways, horse stealing and robbing of churches
Hal P C 377
The books of a scholar, his countenance (wamagium)
that of a villen
That these are the Histories

OR
Thus recapitulate
That T’ang opened the copper mine
(distributive function of money)
Nothing on which he leans, the chuntze, under heaven
should have nothing on which he leans,
Or monopoly, Thales, common practice, but dirty,
Antoninus lent money at four percent
that being the summit of Empire
(Roman)
"Trying", he said, "to keep some of the
non-
interest-bearing national debt in circulation as currency
one, eight, seven, eight,
Mencius on tithing,
PERENNE

Cano perenne,
   I believe the Dai Gaku
Belascio or Topaze, and not have it squish,
   a "throne", something God can sit on
   without having it squish,
With greek tags in his excellent verses,
   Enigena,

In reign of Carolus Calvus
   "Captans annonam
maledictus in plebe sit!"
   that was Ambrose
"Hoggers of harvest!" Delcroix (properly)
   "always the same"
Get the meaning across and then quit
   Said Baccin "That tree, and that tree,
   "Yes, I planted that tree"

   Under the olives
Some saecular, some half-saecular
   trees, conduits, cisterns, ad majorem
Dum ad Ambrosiam scandet,
   sacro nemori
   altro che tacita
ἀφρήτωρ, ἀθέμιστος, ἀνέστιος
To the all-men as to the Emperor
Antoninus as apex, but on slavery and on bhoogery
Not un-man, my Estlin, but all-men

    敬
    chung
    in the 4th
    tone
To respect the vegetal powers
   Or “life however small” (Hindoustani)
Make him of wood with steel springs"

\[ \text{to act that, training the child as} \]

\[ \text{shih, in the 1st tone} \]

Père Henri Jacques still
   speaks with the senmin on Rokku,
“These people” said Mr Tcheou “should
be like brothers They read the same books ”
   meaning chinese and japanese

Marse Adams done tol’ ’em
The Major done told ’em
   having a First Folio (Sh\.) in his lock-box
could afford waiting to see it
   “Every etc
downright corruption” “To the consumer”
   Waal, they bust the abundance
and had to pay Europe,
   an’ Anatole tol’ ’em
   “no export? No need to make war ”
   Ile des Pinquins,
So that Perry “opened” Japan
Use of foreign coin until 1819
   Exception Spanish milled dollars,
every dealer occupied in exporting them,
their exclusion an unconstitutional fraud
A currency of intrinsic value FOR WHICH
They paid interest to NOBODY

(Thirty Years', Benton)

Is suppressed in favour of fluctuation,
this country a thoroughfare

OBEUNT 1826, July 4

Not battlements, but that the land go to the settlers,
Tariff! Monsieur de Tocqueville
may pass in Europe for American history

Macon, Guilford "Renewal has failed to achieve that end
In England, salt tax overthrown
Andy vetoed the Maysville Road bill
unconvertable paper
mines now yielding
Prospects, as Peru, now ½ million per annum
and what is still better, have exports
Geryon's prize pup, Nicholas Biddle

Mr Benton then proposed an amendment
on imported indigo 25 cents toward
producing a home supply in a valuable staple,
First planted in Carolinas, in or about 1740
encouraged by George, Number 2,
at outbreak of revolution over one million pounds,
Britain then turned to India and the Carolinas' product
declined

1814 40 thousand

Our manufacturers seek it, now seek it, abroad
and pay ready money at
two fifty per pound
You cannot carry cloth without indigo,  
Cotton, woolen, importation already 2 million a year  
And yet the South HAD four staples  
(Sardegna 1954, querry)  
Rice, cotton, indigo and tobacco,  
Has exported for 800 million,  
in value to \( \frac{1}{2} \) the gold coined in Mexico  
from Cortez' time until now  
The tariff of 1816 murdered indigo  
Freemen do not look upward for bounties  
Freeholds, Mirza Mohammed on the persian Abbas' authority  
"for production of barley, rice, cotton  
free of tax or of any contribution whatsdam "  
July 8, 1823  
Jackson 183 to 83 for Mr Adams  
no jealousy in the North at that time  
Stay laws, stop laws, replevin  
And he has abolished the national debt  
Did not care for relieving one part of the country  
by taxing another,  
And New Orleans occurred in 1815, Monsieur de Tocqueville  
may pass in Europe for American history  
in a foreign tongue Guilford  
Made Yorktown possible In 1828 Macon retired  
Used plough and hoe until he was sixty  
\( \Gamma\alpha\nu\ \alpha\varphi\theta\iota\tau\omicron\nu\ \acute{\alpha}k\alpha\mu\acute{\alpha}\tau\omicron\nu\ \acute{\alpha}p\omega\tau\omicron\acute{\omicron}\tau\omicron\epsilon\tau\alpha\iota \)  
And to receive all guests in his house,  
Drew a knife to defend Mr Randolph  
Unnecessary duration of which (i.e. DEBT)  
is incompatible with real independence,
Counteract profligacy public and private which profuse outpouring is apt to engender

Confirmed Martin Van Buren, Jas Hamilton son of the late General Hamilton, Ingham, Berrien, Barry

For defence, not for conquest, direct trade with the West Indies

And at the foundation of the northwestern states Nathan Dane drew it, excluding servitude

Save it were by the will of the serving

ORDINANCE passed not by the North alone

Repeal of the salt tax

And has already been shown by A J’s first message then vetoed the Maysville Road

To pull down, insufficient Willing to see a currency of hard money (under circumstance AT that time)
as France since the time of mandats and assignats

Filled France with metals, having neither mines in her land, nor yet exports Which command others’ specie Our mines do, and above mines we have exports

His reference to Parnells, Humes, Ellices, Wm Pultneys

Was laid on the table but printed “Was now acting as pawn-broker

585
on system entirely contrary to institution's intention

Said Mr Hume (Joseph)

"Privileges" sd/ Ellice

"which belonged to no other contraption'

Mr Benton proceeding American

part of the stockholders, I would not reply to foreign complaints

Must have known this. They

have laid up real estate of three million

peculiar privileges enabled them to make profits

stock-holders ought to be grateful

at 46 in the hundred

SCIRE FACIAS

institution too great and too powerful,

The Vice President directed that Mr Benton proceed

Direct power prodigious boundless emissions,

To whom is this power granted?

in a remote corner, a company

By whom directed?

By seven, by four, none by the people elected

Nor responsible to them

Encroaching on power of States,

monopoly absolute

Gt Britain in '95, had been noted

"Wish of the Court of Directors"

Political as well as pecuniary. Such

a bank tends to subjugate government,

It tends to collusions,

to borrow 50 and pay back one hundred,

it tends to create public DEBT
1694 Loan One Million 200,000
   Interest 80,000, Expenses 4
GERM, nucleus, and is now 900 Million
It tends to beget and prolong useless wars,
   aggravate inequalities, make and break fortunes
"To carry on trade of banking
   upon the revenues,
   and in the name of the
United States,
   to pay revenues to the
Government
   in its own (the bank's own) notes of promise To
Hold United States moneys
   in deposit, without making compensation,
To discredit other banks and disparage 'em, to
   hold real estate, and retain a
   body of tenantry, To
set branches in States without their consent or approval,
to be exempt from liability if they fail,
   To have the U S for a partner, and to have partners
   outside this country,
To be exempt from the regular administration of Justice,
   and to have all this in
Monopoly
   Yeas
   Barnard, Benton, to 20
   Nays 23 Webster, Wil-ley

That it failed to produce a uniform currency,
Issued illegal and vicious paper
   "payable at Philadelpphy"
To know the histories to know good from evil
And know whom to trust
Ching Hao

Chi crescera (Paradiso)
"of societies" said Emanuel Swedenborg
Mr Jefferson lining up for Louis Philippe,
a fact which shd have been known to
M de Tocqueville
Privilege to serve with King and Macon
& John Taylor of Caroline
Entangling alliance with none,
would be from their cultivation,
That is to say revenue from the waste lands would be
Freedom not favoured by tenantry,
compare as above Abbas Mirza
"wheat, cotton, barley" July 1823
As to whether law cd/ be abolished by Indian treaty
to which the "enlightened classes" had sunk
Macon mentioned hillsides for grave yards
Mr Webster erroneous

Obit Picabia 2 Dec ’53

590
And paper cd/ be left to the states
Filled France with precious metals
    when England with her overgrown bank
and France had no mines for these metals

Public debt increased (England) 400 million
    Debt born of the Bank of England
by paper, when the Bank, on its own declaration,
    had not a shilling

Profuse issues,
    Sudden contractions
By power of "construction"
    CONstrued

Branch forced on Alabama,
    trade in bills Ersatz for products
Hence WAR, 30 years later
    Prototype in Threadneedle St failed overtrading
Our OWN money lent 'em and WE
    paid one and one half million interest
and more serious the POlitical aspect
    As against its hug as well as its blow,
I speak of Sir William Pulteney
    Name for name, king for king

Foreigners own 7 million
    usury at 46 in violation,
if beneficial, why not several.
Adams match for \( \frac{1}{2} \) the House till the last,
Randolph scourge of corruption
“An advantage, Mr Van Buren”
(Aukland at Talleyrand’s)
2 buffer states and 3 dynasties

_Ca’our, tessitore_

Auctor  Good God you don’t mean they’re worse than the other gang,

Borah  “Eh e  No,

I  eh  can’t say that e  exactly ”

“Borrowing its own
(the Nation’s own)
money”

Said Randolph of Roanoke,

“And paying interest ”
Tariff promoted sectional feeling

Excessive issues, all on public deposits

Treasury wd/ pay one hundred Cents on the $ for what cd/ be had for odd 60

As Indian silver in our time

21 but the suckers paid 75

Catron (I think it was) had shown horse-sense
If our government must

\[ \frac{\text{sell monopolies}^1}{\text{sd/ Andy Jackson}} \]

70 million,

\[ \text{mehercule ventum}^1 \]

with bowie knives

pre- not _ex-officio_

Do our cottons sold in Canton & Calcutty

592
need such protection at home;

And do not tax salt, said Aurelian

Mr Taney

Burr did his job 20 years late

Monsieur Webbsair voulaît lézarder

Ut moveat, ut doceat, ut dilectet

& J Q A objecting to slavery

Roman law 2/3rds hogswoggled by same

Old John on funding, old John, vide infra, quite a way,

on depreciation,

or on being mercantile,

"And if the bills be bottomed " sd/ Mr Jefferson

loc cit to Crawford 1816

From our own mines, metal

1824 5,000 N Carolina

1833 868,000 (six states)

and in '34 presumably will be 2 millyum

and a greater source is our foreign commerce

From Napoleon Consul "to this day '34"

have been specie payments

Mr Hamilton set 15 to one, 15 silver one gold,

when in Spain, Portugal it was sixteen,

From Natchez and N’Yoleans doubloons

and to suppose metal will stay with us when the exporter

can gain one buck on every 15 carried out

doubloons, guineas, half-Joes

and, to depart from the great senator’s most
courteous language,

6 suspensions till 1819,

exclusion of foreign coin part of the system
a currency (foreign coin was) for which they paid tribute to no one

NOT TIS

Nothing in course of exchanges to carry specie from Atlantic States to the West
Page refs/ to 'Thirty Years View'
and as for the Adamses, Brooks and Henry, they went back to their grandfather, draff 'em, and not back to old John

Under heading DOMESTIC MANUFACTURES EXPORTED $
TWO MILLION oh five eight four seven four
the highest and most delicate sovereignty
the charter forbade 'em dealin in coin

POWER vested not in one, but in 3 parts of government
Every city protect its own commerce
Gold pontifex, silver wangled,
Bronze was to certain cities,
vid Mommsen

And sovereignty in the power to issue
Benton’s when? when there was metal
Benton’s why no interest to be paid
The Government ceases to be independent
when currency is at will of a company

page 450 i

All property is at their mercy
"I have a friend" said Voltaire

Drove out not gods, but the Emperor, Imperator
remarked Del Mar

"ratios in Rome and in the Orient"
Government wanted "of deposit, not circulation"
Without historic black-out
they cannot maintain perpetual wars
Taney ('34) showed an increase
in all branches of revenue
Benton b 1782, d 1858
"How often had they been told trade was paralyzed
& ships idle,"
"Hid the books but cd/ not hide weekly statements"
"In specie and without interest
Against which such a bank is a nuisance"
16 to 1 for above 300 years in the Spanish dominions
Against Biddle one million and some chicken feed
for which no vouchers are found
Levari facias. Louis Philippe suggested that
Jackson stand firm
and not sugar his language
Public debt was extinguished 1834

何

必

日

利
This quotation is not from Mr Webster

Clay opposed mints in New Orleans and North Carolina

The Civil War rooted in tariff

Philadelphia did not diffuse,

France had ten mints, and in Mexico there are 8,

Every citizen now more or less cheated

Mr B said he had but two bank-notes

both of them counterfeit

French currency had stood two revolutions, one conquest,

20 millions entered that country,

no interest was paid for its use

Land not safe against ‘issue”

Crops not safe against “issue”

Sovereignty is in the right over coinage

“All that it (the Bank) creates out of nothing”

600 banks to be broken,

Fictitious woe, and the Senate’s organized sorrow

“My fellow slave-holder”

sd/ Mr Randolph

(masnatosque liberavit)

“Ef my bull-dog” said Mr Bishop

to a co-detenu “had a face like yours, hang’d if

I wouldn’t shave his arse and make him walk backwards”

And in the time of Mr Randolph, Mr Benton, Mr Van Buren

he, Andy Jackson

POPULUM AEDIFICAVIT

which might end this canto, and rhyme with

Sigismundo

Commander Rogers observed that the sea was sprinkled with

fragments of West India fruit
and followed that vestige
    Giles talked and listened,
more listened, and did not read
    Young Jessie did not forward dispatches
so Fremont proceeded toward the North West and
we ultimately embraced Californy
The Collingwood manned 80 guns
    'Those who wish to talk
May leave now' said Rossini,
    "Madame Bisleau is going to play"
"Trade,
    trade,
    trade!"

Sang Lanier
Van Buren already in '37 unsmearing Talleyrand
And the elderly Aida, then a girl of 16, in the '90s,
    visiting some very stiff friends in New England
giggled (and thereby provoked sour expressions)
    when some children crossed the front lawn with
a bottle of water strung on a string between them
    and chanting
    "Martin
Van Buren, a bottle of urine"

Sagetriebe, or the
oral tradition
"Ten men", said Ubaldo, "who will charge a nest of machine
guns
    for one who will put his name on chit"

"No dog, no goat"
said Pumpelly
Said Bonaparte ImaginatIon
220 riflemen and one piece of artillery
"To environ us" said Mr Dix
"The Irish are devout, moral, industrious"
he even said sober
Kit Carson sea-sick
Ciudad de los Angeles
That g sounded as h
3 days with no food but rosebuds,
Che tolgo lo stato
Don Jesus broke his parole
Guadalupe ('48) Hidalgo
Out of von Humboldt Agassiz, Del Mar and Frobenius
The wrong way about it despair
(I think that is in Benton)
Randolph of Roanoke Charlotte Court House, '32,
Henry’s passion fiddling, dancing and pleasantry
(Patrick Henry)
'We ought not to have turned you out"
said some old crump to Van Buren
"Great blackguard from Tennessee, by name of Jackson"
No auction of slaves here in the Capital'

Slave labour is very expensive
But for Price, Sloat might damn well have lost it
Quam parva sapientia regitur

Macauley somewhat extravagant in conclusions,
Palmerston never expressing what he did not believe
“was pleased 25 years later to find him
at the head of the government”

Jury from the victimage.

And Disraeli sold the brit fools down the river
It was a Tory not a Liberal who gave up the right of search

Galileo from Mang tzu caliginem vespertinem

πύρωσιν καὶ τῆς θαυμάτης
“And here are Caleb Johnson and two others
as demure” (said T H B ) as three whores at a christening ”
That Calhoun called him a quadruped

Firm taste for good company
evinced by both Benton and Mr Van Buren,
and men even in our time (survivals)
as Domvile and degli Uberti

“His agreeable niece, la Duchesse de Dino ”
Betrayed Mihailovitch, assassinated Henriot and Gentile

“China, the longest, and with the lowest per cent
of burocracy
200 years” said the Emperor ‘and no trouble ’
Benton no trouble, no treaty

“And mark me, wrote Cambrélinc,
“if S/ don’t default in four years
“I’ll swallow the Treasury ”
Tazewell

wd/ see more fun pitching quoits than
standing round the Court of St James

“Of great suavity and gentleness of deportment,
Mr Van Buren”
An experiment on his nerves was resolved on,
Had Crab such crystal, winter were as a day
You cannot make mariners out of slaves
and the mud, mud, said Guinicelli

Mr Tyler

1

jun

"even if an independent press cd/ be found to
attempt it"

M. Hottinguer à Paris

Vicountess Barrington  Lady Bloomfield
defended by Thesiger and other eminent counsel
and they got 14 years transportation,
The sub-treasury was revived
Louis Philippe wd/ not let them cut down their notes to 200
From '34 to '41 our specie rose to 100 million,
ad valorem” involving a horde of appraisers
Wright spoke to mind not to passions and
he it was brought in Polk

Quiditas, remarked D. Alighieri

Under head of “medicine” whiskey, coal, harness,
  hay, corn, stoves, beef & mutton
  δ’ ανθρώπων ἰδεν
Fremont, with small arms and one howitzer,
So that after two hours entered der Schwiegereisohn,
considered the family’s low in intelligence
“Was sagt er?"

Herr Marcher  Der Jud will Geld
'Neither by force nor by fraud, that there be
no coercion, either by force or by fraud,
That is law's purpose, or should be
'Aθηνη swung the hung jury

τιον, there are four of them

chen, beyond ataraxia

From Charlemagne's grain price, Venice, Hansa,
to the forged Donation "of Constantine"
Perche in ordine' (vuol metter le sue idee)
said Mussolini

Thalers from Maria Teresa,
a road still there in Belgium
The Emperor's furrow,
Antoninus Law rules the sea,
meaning Lex Rhodi,
they mixed in money rent, and insurance,
This section is labled Rock Drill
Wd/ have packed Hamburg with grain Bulow believed him
And to young Windsor we owe three years' peace
"What he meant to us in those days"
said old Image (Selwyn) referring to Ruskin
Tasso, Kidd, Raleigh, all jailed
My father (General Frémont) said that if anyone shot Napoleon
it ought not to be from his (Frémont's) window
My grandfather boosted Morse' telegraph
“Pige-moi le type” said old Gustav
qui vous peindra un fauteuil carthaginois
Henry J had Coburn take photographs
I need add nothing, wrote Van Buren, to the description
by Col Benton
‘Good-bye Tazewell, good-by Van Buren!’
(that was Randolph)
‘on borrowed capital, very unmercantile,
said John Adams
Judge Marshall, father of war
Agamemnon killed that stag, against hunting rites
“Leave the Duke, go for gold ”
And they forged those thalers, in our time,
quest’oggi
Brits did, nacherly Brits did
“Benton has begun understanding me”
(Randolph)
In Venice the bread price was stable,
ship models still there in Danzig
Alex said set up the tables,
any soldier’s note will be paid
Gold was under the Pontifex,
Caesar usurped that
Bezants were stable till Dandolo broke into Stamboul,
there had been some arab uneasiness
The forgery was from ignorance,
Valla found it
12 to one, Roma, and about half that in Karachi
And the Portagoose, as we cease not to mention,
uprooted spice trees
Orage remarked on the "recession of power"

Uncle George said he knew when he came out
(Lodge, Knox) that there wd/ be one hell of a row in the Senate

"offensive, defensive"

and there was one
‘50 mocking birds, 40 robins," wrote Randolph
and "construe all our liberties from us"

Mazzini Doveri

‘κατὰ σφαγάς”

N’ Yoleanz syrop proof 8

West Indies is at 16

Not that I object to morality

Yes, it was Catron, had already told Jackson
Shd/have shot Clay and hung John Calhoun ”

A J’s sole repentence

And of Antoninus very little record remains

semina motuum

Deluged the old hawk at Rip Raps,

Mr Biddle pinching the baby,
‘You damn sadist!’” said mr cummings,

“you try to make people think ”

Yes, Mr Van Buren, the Bank IS

trying to kill me ”

Mr Taney’s statement was never refuted Aug ’33

And as to expunging;

that is perhaps prose,

you can find it in Benton

Securing his (A J’s) admiration by the majesty

603
of his (Dante’s) in’ elect

“No civilization” said Knittel,

“they got no stone” (Hrooshia)

Make distress, on system, in order to use it

“The angrier, the cooler he (Benton) became ”

We have had one “assumption”

English debt could have been paid by the time of George Second

they prefer to send it down to posterity

And when “EXPUNGED”, A J sent back the bullet,

which is, I suppose, part of parliamentary history

dull or not, as you choose to regard it

I want Frémont looking at mountains

or, if you like, Reck, at Lake Biwa,
Animus humanus amor non est
sed ab ipso amor procedit, et
ideo seipso non diligit, sed amore
qui seipso procedit

"From the colour the nature
& by the nature the sign!"

Beautiful spirits welding together
as in one ash-tree in Ygdrasail
Baucis, Philemon

Castalia is the name of that fount in the hill’s fold,
the sea below,
narrow beach

Templum aedificans, not yet marble,
"Amphion!"

And from the San Ku 三

孤
to the room in Poitiers where one can stand
casting no shadow,

That is Sagetrieb,
that is tradition

Builders had kept the proportion,
did Jacques de Molay
know these proportions?

and was Erigena ours?

Moon’s barge over milk-blue water
Kuthera δεινά
Kuthera sempiterna
Ubī amor, ubī oculus
Vae qui cogitatis mutile
quam in nobis similitudine divinae
reperetur imago
“Mother Earth in thy lap’
said Randolph
ἡγάπησεν τολῶ
liberavit masnatos
Castalia like the moonlight
and the waves rise and fall,
Evita, beer-halls, semina motuum,
to parched grass, now is rain
not arrogant from habit,
but furious from perception,
Sibylla,
from under the rubble heap
m’elevasti
from the dulled edge beyond pain,
m’elevasti
out of Erebus, the deep-lying
from the wind under the earth,
m’eleŭasti
from the dulled air and the dust,
m’eleŭasti
by the great flight,
m’eleŭasti,
ISIS Kuanon
from the cusp of the moon,
m’eleŭasti

606
the viper stirs in the dust,

the blue serpent

glides from the rock pool

And they take lights now down to the water

the lamps float from the rowers

the sea's claw drawing them outward

"De fondo" said Juan Ramon,

like a mermaid, upward,

but the light perpendicular, upward

and to Castalia,

water jets from the rock

and in the flat pool as Arethusa's

a hush in papyri

Grove hath its altar

under elms, in that temple, in silence

a lone nymph by the pool

Wei and Han rushing together

two rivers together

bright fish and flotsam

torn bough in the flood

and the waters clear with the flowing

Out of heaviness where no mind moves at all

"birds for the mind" said Richardus,

"beasts as to body, for know-how"

Gaio! Gaio!

To Zeus with the six seraphs before him.

The architect from the painter,

the stone under elm

Taking form now,

the rihewi,

the curled stone at the marge

607
Faunus, sirens,
the stone taking form in the air
ac ferae,
cervi,
the great cats approaching

Pardus, leopards, Bagheera
drawn hither from woodland,
woodland ἐπὶ χθόνι
the trees rise
and there is a wide sward between them
of χθόνιοι myrrh and olibanum on the altar stone
giving perfume,
and where was nothing
now is furry assemblage
and in the boughs now are voices
grey wing, black wing, black wing shot with crimson
and the umbrella pines
as in Palatine,
as in pineta χελιδῶν, χελιδῶν
For the procession of Corpus
come now banners
comes flute tone
of χθόνιοι
to new forest,
thick smoke, purple, rising
bright flame now on the altar
the crystal funnel of air
out of Erebus, the delivered,
Tyro, Alcmene, free now, ascending
e 1 cavalieri,
ascending,
no shades more,
lights among them, enkindled,
and the dark shade of courage

'Ἡλέκτρα

bowed still with the wrongs of Aegisthus

Trees die & the dream remains

Not love but that love flows from it
ex animo

& cannot ergo delight in itself

but only in the love flowing from it

UBI AMOR IBI OCULUS EST
that the body of light come forth
from the body of fire
And that your eyes come to the surface
from the deep wherein they were sunken,
Reina — for 300 years,
and now sunken
That your eyes come forth from their caves
& light then
as the holly-leaf
qu laborat, orat
Thus Undine came to the rock,
by Circeo
and the stone eyes again looking seaward
Thus Apollonius
(if it was Apollonius)
& Helen of Tyre
by Pithagoras
by Ocellus
(pilot-fish, et libidinis expers, of Tyre,
Justinian, Theodora

from brown leaf and twig

The GREAT CRYSTAL

doubling the pine, and to cloud

pensar di heis m'es ripaus

Miss Tudor moved them with galleons

from deep eye, versus armada

from the green deep

he saw it,

in the green deep of an eye

Crystal waves weaving together toward the gt/

healing

Light *compenetrans* of the spirits

The Princess Ra-Set has climbed

to the great knees of stone,

She enters protection,

the great cloud is about her,

She has entered the protection of crystal

*convien che si mova*

la mente, amando

XXVI, 34

Light & the flowing crystal

never gin in cut glass had such clarity

That Drake saw the splendour and wreckage

in that clarity

Gods moving in crystal

*ichor, amor*

Secretary of Nature, J Heydon

Here Apollomus, Heydon

hither Ocellus

‘to this khan’
The golden sun boat
    by oar, not by sail
Love moving the stars παρὰ βόμιον
by the altar slope
    'Tamuz!  Tamuz!'
They set lights now in the sea
    and the sea's claw gathers them outward
The peasant wives hide cocoons now
under their aprons
    for Tamuz
That the sun's silk
    顯  tensile
    be clear
'Ελένεας  That Drake saw the armada
    & sea caves
Ra-Set over crystal
    moving
in the Queen's eye the reflection
    & sea-wrack——
    green deep of the sea-cave
ne quaesars
    He asked not
nor wavered, seeing, nor had fear of the wood-queen, Artemis
    that is Diana
nor had killed save by the hunting rite,
    sanctus
Thus sang it
    Leafdi Diana, leove Diana
Heye Diana, help me to neode
Witte me thurh crafe
whuder ich maei lidhan
to wonsom londe

Rome th’ilke tyme was noght
So that he spread a deer-hide near the altar,
Now Lear in Janus' temple is laid

Nor Constance hath his hood again,
Merlin’s fader may no man know
Merlin’s moder is made a nun
Lord, that scop the dayes lihte,
all that she knew was a spirit bright,
A movement that moved in cloth of gold
into her chamber
"By the white dragon, under a stone
Merlin’s fader is known to none "
Lay me by Aurele, at the east end of Stonehenge
where lie my kindred
Over harm
Over hate
overflooding, light over light
And yilden he gon rere
(Athelstan before a D 940)
the light flowing, whelming the stars
In the barge of Ra-Set
On river of crystal
So hath Sibile a boken isette
Democracies electing their sewage
till there is no clear thought about holiness
a dung flow from 1913
and, in this, their kikery functioned, Marx, Freud
and the american beaneries
Filth under filth,
    Maritain, Hutchins,
or as Benda remarked "La trahison"
    and damn all
    I wd/ like to see Verona again
"eccol'tè"
    said the head waiter —
en calcaire, quarante quattro gradins,
    "Dodici Apostoli" (trattoria)
and the affable putana wanting to adjust the spelling of Guido
as it is not in the "Capitolare"
    "Come rassembra al martire! sd/ the piccolo
"there were french here,
    but they found some dead in the street one morning,
you did not come back again"
    (That was that war Battista martire)
in Ortolo, San Zeno, San Pietro
    and the hell-cats,
"quel naszhong" said the gamin to Ed
    re/ the bronze doors of San Zeno
"buy columns now by the gross"
    as for the four porphyry
    with the stone-loop
Nanni (Torquato) did 3 years with Battista
and wasn’t shot till after Salò
Threw himself in front of a friend (Arpinau)
    but cd/ not save him
Farinata pudg’d still there in the cloister,
Can Grande’s grin like Tommy Cochran’s, pleno d’alegreça
Rapunzel did not
And as donors Adah Lee, Ida
(for an altar piece)
narrow lace at her collar in mourning
“A spirit in cloth of gold”
so Merlin’s moder said,
or did not say,
left the qudity
but remembered
& from fire to crystal
via the body of light,
the gold wings assemble
That Rhea’s lions protect her
(to the tough guy Musonius honour)
Rose, azure,
the lights slow moving round her,
Zephyrus, turning,
the petals light on the air
Bright hawk whom no hood shall chain,
They who are skilled in fire

shall read $\mathbb{H}$ tan, the dawn

Waving no jot of the arcanum
(having his own mind to stand by him)
As the sea-gull Kάδμου Θυγάτηρ said to Odysseus
KADMOU THUGATER

“get rid of parapernalia”

TLEMOUSUNE

615
And that even in the time of Domitian
    one young man declined to be buggar’d
“Is this a bath-house?”

ἀλλὰ δ’ αὖτ’ Ἐὔρος Ζεφύρω εἴξασκε διώκειν
    ‘Or a Court House:’

Asked Apollonius
    who spoke to the lion
    charitas insuperabilis
to ascend those high places
    wrote Heydon
stirring and changeable
    “light fighting for speed”
and if honour and pleasure will not be ruled
    yet the mind come to that High City
    who with Pythagoras at Taormina
Souls be the water-nymphs of Porphyrius
    Ἡμέρα Ζηνὸς πυρὸς
Formality Heydon polluted Apollonius unpolluted
    and the whole creation concerned with “FOUR.”
    ‘my bikini is worth your raft”
And there be who say there is no road to felicity
    tho’ swallows eat celandine
    “before my eyes into the aether of Nature”
The water-bug’s mittens
    petal the rock beneath,
The natrix glides sapphire into the rock-pool
    NUTT overarchmg
    “mand’io a la Pinella”
    sd/ Guido
    “a river”,

616
“Ghosts dip in the crystal,
adorned”
That the tone change from elegy
“Et Jehanne”
(the Lorraine girl)
A lost kind of experience,
sarcely,
O Queen Cytherea,
che ’l terzo ciel movete
XCII

And from this Mount were blown

And that every plant hath its seed
so will the weasel eat rue,
and the swallows nip celandine
and as engraven on gold, to be unity
but duality, brass
and trine to mercurial
shall a tetrad be silver

with the smoke of nutmeg and frankincense
and from this a sea-change,

And honour,

Fitzgerald "I was"

When he freed a man

who had not been at the Post Office
(Oireland 1916) or "Signori,
Io facevo la sentinella,
O non facevo la sentinella;"

accused of not taking cover during bombardment

"Gran dispitto"

"A chi stima"

(Guacciardini)

l'onore assai"

& from pool of the silver circlet
is calm as the sapphire

Ra-Set in her barge now

over deep sapphire
but the child played under wave
e piove d’amor
in nui
a great river, the ghosts dipping in crystal
& to Pinella
But “Her love’ sd/ Hewlett
“like a cage hath bars
that break my head, seeking to touch the stars ”
To another the rain fell as of silver
La Luna Regina
Not gold as in Ecbatan
O Anubis, guard this portal
as the cellula, Mont Ségur
Sanctus
that no blood sully this altar
ex aquis nata
τά ἐκ τῶν θάτων γενόμενα
“in questa lumera appresso”
Folquet, nel terzo cielo
“And if I see her not,
no sight is worth the beauty of my thought ”
Then knelt with the sphere of crystal
That she should touch with her hands,
Coeli Regina,
The four altars at the four coigns of that place,
But in the great love, bewildered
farfalla in tempesta
under rain in the dark
many wings fragile
Nymphalidae, basilarch, and lycaena,
Ausonides, euchloe, and erynnis
And from far

il tremolar della marina

chhhhh

the pebbles turn with the wave

chhhch'uu

"fui chiamat' e qui refulgo"

Le Paradis n'est pas artificiel

but is jagged,

For a flash,

for an hour

Then agony,

then an hour,

then agony,

Hilary stumbles, but the Divine Mind is abundant unceasing

_improvvisatore_

Omniformis

unstill

and that the lice turned from the manifest,

overlooking the detail

and their filth now observes mere dynamic,

That the Pontifex ceased to be holy

— that was in Caesar's time—

who was buggar'd

and the com ceased to be holy,

and, of course,

they worshiped the emperor

Margarethe von Taufers

and Uncle Carlo

both tried a clean-up,
hence, in a way, the Rimini bas-reliefs
  and Semele’s personality shot to atoms

 Even you were happy last Wednesday
   ‘Io porto”

sd/ Delacroix
   “la cecita” for I forget how many
   ten thousand Italians

“Two evils
  usury in the bank rot
& theft in les soc/ anonymes”

Grabbed his phone and called un ministro
Botta also phoned Torino
  instanter, to dig out Vivaldi,
And ministri went to the fighting line
as did old Marmetti
“Hans Sachs”

sd/ Schnitz Brandt
  war ein Schuhmacher und poet dazu”

Yet, having seen the armada
  turn back³
That wd/ scarcely from sea-caves
300 years
  Nein! aber in Wolken
And against usury
  and the degradation of sacraments,
For 40 years I have seen this,
  now flood as the Yang tse
also desensitization
  25 hundred years desensitization

621
2 thousand years, desensitization

After Apollonius, desensitization
& a little light from the borders
Erigena,
Avicenna, Richardus

Hilary looked at an oak leaf
or holly, or rowan
as against the brown oil and corpse sweat
& then cannon to take the chunks opium
& the Portagoose uprooting spice-trees "a common"
sez Ari "custom in trade"
“A man’s paradise is his good nature”

“panis angelicus” Antef

two ¼s of a seal

having his own mind to stand by him

Κάδμου ὑγάτης

Apollonius made his peace with the animals,

so the arcivescovo fumbled round under his

ample overcloaks as to what might have been

a left-hand back pocket of civil clothing

and produced a cornucopia from “La Tour”

or as Augustine said, or as the Pope wrote to Augustine

“easier to convert after you feed ’em”

but this was before St Peter’s

in move toward a carrozza

from the internal horrors (mosaic)

en route to Santa Sabina

& San Domenico

where the spirit is clear in the stone

as against

Filth of the Hyksos, butchers of lesser cattle

Narrow alabaster in sunlight

in Classe, in San Domenico

(Yes, my Ondine, it is so god-damned dry on these rocks)
“The waves rise, and the waves fall
But you are like the moon-light
Always there!”

Old Grinell had remembered that
By olibanum, the polite salutation, the smoke sign,
Do not pester the spirits
“non fosse cive”
Dant’ had it,
Some sense of civility
& from Avon (whence they do not suspect it)
As in “dragons’ spleens”,
or “a pelting farm”,
Liquidity from the alum at Tolfa
— Papal, that was
And the Medici failed
From accepting excess deposits
“Te voila, mon Bourienne”
corrent’ attrattiva,
with the ureus, azure
that is from turquoise and gold,
inside, out of turquoise and gold
Peitz traî pena d’amor Que Tristans l’amador
Qu’a suffri mainta dolor
per Iseutz la bionda
First petals and then cool rain
sward Castalia again
Peitz traî pena d’amor
Que Tristans l’amador
Qu’a suffri mainta dolor
Per Iseutz la bionda
First petals
and then cool rain
By sward Castalia again
The suicide is not serious from conviction
One should first bump off some nuisance
From sheer physical depression, c'est autre chose
San Cristoforo provided transport
with a little Christo gripping his hair
the mist domed over Gardasee
the east lobe bluer from sulphur
dove siède Peschiera
no such blue north of Sorrento
Cortesia, onestade
out of the Ureus
Nine knowledges about

Avicenna and Algazel
The 8th being natural science, 9th moral
8th the concrete, 9th the agenda,
Agassiz with the fixed stars, Kung to the crystalline,
To Queen Nephertari this incense
To Isis this incense
"quest' unire
"quale e dentro l'anima
veggendo di fuori quelli che ama"
Risplende

From the sea-caves
degli occhi
Manifest and not abstract
In the time of Numa Pompilus
che Pitagora si chiamò
“non sempre” (in the 3rd of Convivio)
or as above stated ‘jagged’
l’amor che ti fa bella
(“ut facias” — Goddeschalk — ‘pulchram’)
That love is the “form” of philosophy,
is its shape (è forma di Filosofia)
and that men are naturally friendly
at any rate from his (Dant’s) point of view
tho’ he puts knowledge higher than I should
and, elsewhere “her” belta,
cioe moralitade,
rams flakes of fire”,
but is not speaking of knowledge
Though Jacopo Sellaio included it
“e solo in lealta far si diletta”
e “d’udir prode” both of antient times and our own,
and on another point
600 years before Beaumarchais
38 hundred years after KATI
“compagnevole animale”

or “Perché” said the Boss
“vuol mettere le sue idee in ordine?”
“Pel mio poema”
bellezza (outside Perugia,
seated on three sacks of laundry,
pargoletta
“onestade risplende” Dio, la prima bontade
which can be written

whence saith Augustine
Alessandro & Saladin & Galasso di Montefeltro
and mentions distributive justice, Dante does, in Convivo

Four, eleven

"cui adorna esta bontade" Know agenda,
to the utmost of its virtu,
of its own

All ov which may be a little slow for the reader
or seem platitudeous

und kein Weekend-Spass
Mr Hoepli sent a small brochure to Switzerland
and his banker friend replied "urgente"

"destroy it e farlo sparire"

Shivers has received (again) nomination
and "Alfalfa" is no longer in Who's Who,
current issue
Grenfell's death was (like some others)
suspiciously sudden
The Bard of Avon mentioned the subject,
Dante mentioned the subject,
and the lit pros discuss other passages
in abuleia
or in total unconsciousness

Four thousand years after KATI

Taffy went putty-colour when I mentioned Zaharoff (1914)
And general Whoosis, when he read the name, Aquarone,
30 years later
or as Ub said "ten to charge a nest of machine guns for one who will put his name on a chit

The autumn leaves blow from my hand,
  agitante calescemus
  and the wind cools toward autumn

Lux in diafana,
  Creatrix,
  oro

Ursula benedetta,
  oro

By the hours of passion,
  per diletttevole ore,
  guide your successor,

Ysolt, Ydone,
  have compassion,

Picarda,
  compassion
By the wing'd head,
  by the caduceus,
  compassion,

By the horns of Isis-Luna,
  compassion

The black panther lies under his rose-tree
J'ai eu pitié des autres
  Pas assez! Pas assez!
For me nothing But that the child
  walk in peace in her basilica,
The light there almost solid

力

628
holding that energy is near to benevolence
Au bois dormant,
not yet 'Not yet'
do not awaken
The trees sleep, and the stags, and the grass,
The boughs sleep unmoving
"Krr! Krr!" from the starling
"mai tardi
"per l'ignoto"
and the soul's job, (Ocellus)
"Renew"
as on the T'ang tub
Renew

Plus the luminous eye

629
the terror of all four-flushers
& there is no doubt that D'Annunzio
could move the crowd in a theatre
or that the stone rose in Brescia,

Amphion!

And yet for Venus and Roma
a wrath moved in air
And Rapicavoli lost for a horse-jump
Quarta Sponda
transient as air

Waste after Carthage
not yet! not yet!
Do not awaken
Came then Flora Castalia

"Air hath no petals now,
where shall come leaf on bough
naught is but air

"pone metum, Cernthe,

Nec deus laedit
and the Lorraine girl heard in the fields
Tho' the skater move fast or slow
the ice must be solid
Pone metum, Cernthe

volucres delphinasque ad auditum
tone, tide, tide
if the tone draw the dolphin

顯

nuova vita

e ti fiammeggio
Such light is in sea-caves
e la bella Ciprigna
where copper throws back the flame
from pinned eyes, the flames rise to fade
in green air
A foot-print, alcun vestigio:
thus was it for 5 thousand years
thus saith (Kati)
and as for the trigger-happy mind
amid stars
amid dangers, abysses
going six ways a Sunday,
how shall philologers
A butcher’s block for biographers,
quidty!
Have they heard of it?
“Oh you,” as Dante says
“in the dinghy astern there”
There must be incognita
and in sea-caves
un lume pien’ di spiriti
and of memories,
Shall two know the same in their knowing?
You who dare Persephone’s threshold,
Beloved, do not fall apart in my hands
E “chi crescera” they would be individuals
Swedenborg said “of societies”
by attraction
“Blind eyes and shadows”
to enter the presence at sunrise
up out of hell, from the labyrinth
the path wide as a hair
& as to mental velocities

Yeats on Ian Hamilton “So stupid he
couldn’t think unless there were a cannonade going on”

The duration
in re/ mental velocity

as to antennae
as to malevolence

Six ways to once
of a Sunday Velocity

Without guides, having nothing but courage
Shall audacity last into fortitude?

You are tender as a marshmallow, my Love,
I cannot use you as a fulcrum
You have stirred my mind out of dust

Flora Castalia, your petals drift thru the air,
the wind is ½ lighted with pollen
diafana,
e Monna Vanna tu mi fai rimembrar
'Brederode''

to Rush, Ap 4 1790

Treaties of commerce only,

Blue jay, my blue jay

that she should take wing in the night

by the Kingdom of

T'ai

Wu

Tzu

as mentioned in Rollin,

re/ Lincoln, 14th May 1810

'Or whose depreciations are to the favour of the whole people''

Mr Adams saw thru the bank hoax

& Suvitch a century plus 20 years later

'd- d- d-- dinamite!'

sssi si

d- d-

dinamite!

& the Medici failed from accepting too many deposits

Alex, a respectable

or at least meritorious Biddle,

alive 1890
"& consequently the corruption of history"
J A to Rush
18 'leven

Beyond civic order

l'AMOR

Was it Frate Egidio — 'per la mente”
looking down and reproving
“who shd/ mistake the eye for the mind”

Above prana, the light,
    past light, the crystal

Above crystal, the jade'
The clover enduring,
    basalt crumbled with time

“Are they the same leaves?”
    that was an intelligent question
And that all gates are holy
    (Pandects 8 out of Gaius)

divini et humani juris communicatio
    and to the highest integrity
Ius Italicum (Digest Fifty, xv)
    Antonmus gave this to Tyre (Paulus, two)
Consul for the fourth time, 7th December & Paulus
    in Constantinople

& then the fun starts
    with the “Code”
    I 3, Title
    “feed 'um”

The Bulgar was trying to hold onto horse sense
    & an impression
perhaps in too general language, that
    Constantine was a louse

“BUT by the new law,”
"from affection alone"

CODE V 27, the paragraph preceding 2
Code V iv, 23,5 called also “fuss-cat”

To Kung, to avoid their encirclement,
To the Odes to escape abstract yatter,
  to Mencius, Dante, and Agassiz
  for Gestalt seed,
pity, yes, for the infected,
but maintain antisepsis,

let the light pour

    Apollonius made peace with the animals
Was no blood on the Cyprian’s altars
Justian inserted that sentence
  “from affection” the novel, 127

From the hawk-king
      Goth, Agdu
Prabbu of Kopt, Queen Ash
  may Isis preserve thee
Manus paid for the land
  1 bur 60 measures, 10 stao, 1 mana of silver
as is said on the black obelisk
    somewhere about 27 0 4
in the long boats east of Abydos

  darkness, do you want
  darkness, caligine?
½ the year to get tin –

    Agada, Gana
½ the year to get tin
Swans came to the meadow
πολλοὺς τιμῶν πιστεύων δὲ ὀλίγους
For styrax to Pamphilia,
and Apollonius said to King Huey

梁惠

Leang

Hwuy

: 1

ts’ai²

fa

wu²

無

pao³

以

以

以

rhymed in Taxila

Phraotes’ tigers worship the sun
νυμφόληττοι ἑάκχου τοῦ νήφειν
no full trans/ till 1811,
remarks F C Conybeare, the prelector,
who says it is (sic) “lightly written”
although no theologian touches it well,
NO! not even Richardus
Idaricas
Apollonius & Richardus
or, as Swedenborg says “of societies”
& that griffins dig rocks spotted with gold
and the phoenix
προπεμπτηρίους δύσων αὐτῷ ἡδεῖν
as do swans for those having ear
By the nymphs and have ecstasy, sober
and that the universe is alive
ἐρωτᾶ ἵσχει
& keeping the Ganges on his right hand
went down ten days toward the sea
& the “red” sea named after Erythras
not from its colour, the cyanine
ὐμᾶς δεδώκατε τὴν θάλασσαν ἐρρωθέ
Balāra full of myrtles and date palms
a place well watered by springs
παρὰ τοῖς τὴν σοφίαν τιμῶσιν
and they bell the boat to keep off the seals
Grant, Ο Muses,
καὶ ἐρασθῆναι ἀλλήλων
that was Smyrna,
    but found Ephesus full of pipers, buggars & noise
“We are the plant” said Hugo Rennert
or
as Homer says

πολλαίς ἱδέαις
go not merely set stone
πράττειν ἑαυτὸν ὁ θεὸς δὼναί
ἐπὶ τὴν ναῦν ἐστέρας ἔδη
    embarking at sunset
That he passed the night on the mound of Achilles
“master of tempest and fire”
    & he set up Palamedes
an image that I, Philostratus, saw
    and a shrine that will hold ten people drinking
“It was not by ditch-digging and sheep’s-guts
    “in Aeolis close to Methymna”
in the summer lightning, close upon cock-crow
So that walking here under the larches of Paradise
the stream was exceedingly clear
    & almost level its margin
“was thrown in my way a touch-stone
γὰρ βάσσων καθαρὸν καὶ ἀπ’ οὐδενὸς θητοῦ
“One sunt leones”,
Calpis,
on the North side “as gold from the Heliads’ poplar”
and at Gadara (Cadiz) sumerian capitals to their pillars
δὲ τοῖς δεσμὶ πράττουσι
for the doers of holiness
γῆν μὲν πᾶσαν ἀσφαλῆ
they may ship or swim, being secure

638
We have already raised our stele to Musonius, the man with the spade.

Five, twenty two

fa' s

ts'ai²

29-

chung

as yung chung

VESPAonian a.D. 69
formo nuevos archivos
BUT did not show good sense in Greece

Said ANTONINUS
“Law rules the sea”
meaning lex Rhodi
Daughter of a sun priest in Babylon
told Philostratus to set down this record
of TYana
τῶν ἑαυτοῦ παιδῶν ὑπὸ τοῖς θεοῖς
not particular about theoretical organizations

V 35 worth attention
ἐπὶ νοῦν ἐλθὼν εἰρήσεται
εἰ τὴν ψυχὴν τὴν ἐμὴν ἤκειν
& do not mow the high stalks
ANTONINUS reigned 138 to 161
SEVERUS and Julia Domna about 198

Ελληνιζονται μὲν Ἐλληνικῶν
as against that schnorrer Euphrates
and he said to Dion

Set it to music
and sent the lion up country
    after sacrifice to Amasis
    ἐπ' αὐτῶ ἀδοντες
& keeping the Nile on their right hand
about ten of them went with Apollonius

“μὴ δοβόλδς δοβόλδν τέχη”

“When is all nuts” said Apollonius,
“The Africans have more sense than the greeks”

book Six, chap 2

Ἡφαίστειος Μέμνων Memnon of the Dawn
the one word meaning to burn and be warm
ψυχῆ ἀθάνατος ὥς τι μετὰ ἔξωθιν ἐὼν τιμητέον

That it is of thrones,
    and above them Justice

Acre, again,
with an Eleanor
who sucked the venom out of his wound,
and came up via Padua,
for a balance of wine & wool,
distrait and tolls not unbridled
and in 1288 a thunderbolt passed between them
this wd/ be in the time of Federico Secondo,
Alfonso, St Louis, and Magnus of Norway
and two years later she died and his luck went out,
Edwardus, who played Bahlol against the Bruce
and brought the stone down to London
where it is seen to this day

PACTUM SERVA

Be Traist
As against anyone who takes his blessings into a corner,
and after that we will go up to the Cataracts

καὶ κελαδοῦνος ἀκούσαι
Φαντασία σοφωτέρα μιμήσεως
not baffled by terror,

and wanted to keep Sparta, Sparta,

that the king Ἐ shd/ be king

Ἐ

μὴ ἐνομιλοῦντων
not a melting pot
& when Athens exceeded the tributes set by Aristides,
Coke, after he got into Parliament,
The boat of Ra-Set moves with the sun
“To build light

日
新

jih

hsin

said Ocellus
LOVE, gone as lightning,
enduring 5000 years
Shall the comet cease moving
or the great stars be tied in one place!
"Consonantium demonstratrix"

Deus est anima mundi,
animal optimum
et sempiternum
Tempus est ubique,
non motus
in vesperibus orbis

Expergesci thalamis, gravat serpella nimbus
Mist weighs down the wild thyme plants
"In favour of the whole people" "They repeat"
said Delcroix

Van Buren unsmearing Talleyrand,
Adams to Rush before that, in 1811
And there were guilds in Byzantium
"Not political", Dante says, a
"compagnevole animale"

Even if some do coagulate into cities
πόλις, πολιτική
reproducteur,
contribuable Paradis peint
but πολεύω meaning to plough
πολύγλωσσος
There were many sounds in that oak-wood
Benton when there was plenty of metal,
Van Buren already desmearing Talleyrand
J A "the whole people (devaluation)"
Alexander paid the debts of his soldiery
   And over an arch in Vicenza, the stemma,
   the coat of arms, stone "Lapo, ghibeline exile"
   "Who knows but I also from some vento di siepe;"
six centuries later "de gli Uberti"
   Queen of Heaven bring her repose
   Кадмо θυγάτηρ
   bringing light *per diafana
λευκὸς Λευκόθος
   white foam, a sea-gull
   And damn it there were men even in my time
   Nicoletti, Ramperti, Desmond Fitzgerald
   (the one alive in 1919)
That the crystal wave mount to flood surge
   近
   平
   仁
   The light there almost solid
YAO'S worry to find a successor
   人
644
& the three years peace we owe Windsor '36 - '39
As from the terrace, Saint Bertrand
to southward from Montrejeau
Elder Lightfoot is not downhearted,
Elder Lightfoot is cert'ny
not
downhearted,
He observes a design in the Process
Miss Ida by the bars in the jail house
“de Nantes
il y a un prisonnier”, periplum
from Madrid more than 40 years earlier,
Carrière show in Paris,
“Bret” in la rue Grande Chaumière
the jap girl “Mais Rembrandt”
in ecstasy
And the russe
bringing all the “Smoke” of Turgenev
“Are” as Uncle William said “the daughters of Memory”
“Pirandello,
because that is the sort of thing that
that does go on in one’s mind.”
Whose mind?
Among all these twerps and Pulitzer sponges
no voice for the Constitution,
No objection to the historic blackout
“My bikini is worth yr/ raft” Said Leucothae
And if I see her not
No sight is worth the beauty of my thought
The immense cowardice of advertised litterati
& Elsa Kassandra, "the Baroness"
von Freitag etc sd/ several true things
in the old days /
  driven nuts,
Well, of course, there was a certain strain
  on the gal in them days in Manhattan
the principle of non-acquiescence
  laid a burden
Dinklage, where art thou,
  with, or without, your von,
You said the teeth of the black troops
  reminded you of the boar-hunt,
I think yr/ first boar hunt, but
The black prisoners had such a nice way with children,
Also what's his name who spent the night in the air
caught in the mooring-ropes
  Lone rock for sea-gull
who can, in any case, rest on water'
Do not Hindoos
  lust after vacuity?
With the Gardasee at our disposition
"O World!"
  said Mr Beddoes
"Something there"
  sd/ Santayana
Responsus
  Not stasis/
  at least not in our immediate vicinage
a hand without face cards,
the enormous organized cowardice
And there is something decent in the universe
if I can feel all this, *dicto millesimo*

At the age of whatever
I suppose St Hilary looked at an oak-leaf
(vine-leaf? San Denys,
(spelled Dionisio)
Dionisio et Eleutherio
Dionisio et Eleutherio
'the brace of 'em
that Calvin never blacked out

en l'Isle)
That the wave crashed, whirling the raft, then
Tearing the oar from his hand,
broke mast and yard-arm
And he was drawn down under wave,
The wind tossing,
Notus, Boreas,
as it were thistle-down
Then Leucothea had pity,
"mortal once
Who now is a sea-god

νόστου

γαίης Φανήκων, "
THRONES DE LOS CANTARES
XCVI-CIX
XCVI

Кρήδεμνον
κρήδεμνον
and the wave concealed her,

dark mass of great water
Aestheticisme comme politique d'église, hardly religion
& on the hearth burned cedar and juniper
that should bear him thru these diafana
Aether pluit numismata
Tellus vomit cadavera,
Thusca quae a thure,
from the name of the incense, in this province is

ROMA quae olim

In the province of Tuscany is Rome, a city which formerly
And Sabines with a crow on their flag
Brennus came for the wine, liking its quality,
Bergamo, Brescia, Ticino,
& inviting his wife to drink from her father's skull
(Cummiundus) a cup which I, Paulus, saw
that Tiberius Constantine was distributist,
Justianus, Chosroes, Augustae Sophiae,
lumina mundi, ἐπικυρίων τὸν λαόν
or a hand out 586 chronologically
(more or less)
Author, marvelous reign, no violence and no passports,
Vitalis beati
More water about San Zeno than had flowed since the days of

Noah
on the 16th of November
15th of Childibert, a.D. 589
water and snakes over the granaries
Theodolinda, Theoderic from Brunhilda,
Roma caput Ecclesiae, the persians into Jerusalem
and my grand-dad got out of what is now Jugoslavia
with a bow, arrows and a wolf acting as guide
till it thought gramp looked too hungry,
comes itineris
Rothar touched with the Arian heresy
put father, son, ghost in that order
whereas we catholics stand for equality,

And here, 77 years, lombards had been in Ticino,
and Rothar got some laws written down
and a prolog, dope already used,
even the snake cult,

concupines, bacchatur, and a murder in
San Giovanni's basilica
Constans Augustus stripped the brass tiles from the Pantheon,
shipped 'em toward Constantinople,
and got bumped off in his bath
in Siracusa

Reyna says the lombards struck gold for St Michael
(Migne 95, 620)
Cedwald, Architriclin
From the golden font, kings lie in order of generation
Cuningpert elegant, and a warrior
de partibus Liguriae lubricus
Aripert sank, auro gravatus, because he was carrying gold
Who shall know throstle's note from banded thrush
by the wind in the holly bush
Floods came in the Via Lata
    and from St Peter’s down to the bridge, Ponte Milvio
et quia Karolus followed Pippin,
    not Plectrude’s son but Alpaide’s
Wait, wait, Martel father of Pippin,
    Pippin of Charlemagne,
Alpaide’s son, one of ’em, not Plectrude’s
    empty grave outside San Zeno, to the right as you face it,
another bloke in Milano, “seven Cardinals attended his funeral,”
apud Pictavium, Aquitaine, Narbonne and Proença
    Martel, that would be in the “thirties,”
Lombards pro Carolus
    ACTUM TICINI IN PALATIO,
et Arimnium, a stone in Modena by the ambon
sent his son to Luitprand for a hair cut,
    kept peace with franks and avars
    verbo et actu corruscans
Wang’s middle name not in Mathews
in the second year of Eirene sent Constans to Carolus Magnus
    sardonix paro, lilia mixta rosis,
at Tyana some idea they disapproved of
DIOCLETIAN, 37th after Augustus, thought more if we
    tax ’em
and don’t annihilate Haud procul Salonis
not far from Salo otto senuit, quietly aging,
    and alleged Saturn started brass currency
    “changing bowers for travertine”
Vespasiano serenitas urbes renovatae
Under Antoninus, 23 years without war apud Eboricum,
Severus’ wife spoke to Philostratus about the biography and about 1165 of the City (A U ab urbe)

Galla Placidia,

Pictorium,

Vandali,

“called Bosphorus from the bull tax”
treaty with lombards under Justinian,
goths out of Verona et Brixia,
all italian “reip” under law

A memorial to archivists and librarians

Bernicol in Ravenna, and that stuffed-shirt who wrote such an elegant postcard

Some sort of embargo, Theodora died in the 19th Justinian
And the money sellers Ablavius and Marcellus thought they would bump off Justinian

A flood of fads swilled over all Europe

But there could have been two Abduls and it would not have annoyed one

That is something to note I mean as personality, when one says “oriental” The third bahai said nothing remarkable Edgar Wallace had his kind of modesty

Caedual went to Roma, baptised 689 by some counting And the Eparch’s book was down somewhere under all of this, EΠΑΡΧΙΚΟΝ ΒΙΒΑΙΟΝ

After 500 years, still sacrificed to that sea gull, a colony of Phaeacians θῖνα θαλάσσης

ALDFRID, King of Northumbria, Nordanhymbrorum defunctus 7 oh 5,

Aldhelm, against errors of Britons,
pro virginity in hexameters,
de Metaplasmo, De Sinalimpha, &
fads for some hundred years,
a comet with its face toward Aquilo,
fussed about hair-cuts,
an appeal to reason is about a 13%
appeal to reality,
job-hunting in our time, and in the 3rd/ year of Justin
Sophia Augusta
made the money-sellers cough up something or other,
pecuniarum venditoribus, and in the 12th
took over the synagog,
heaped fads on Eleusis, flame under the rubble
TIBERIUS 5, 7, 3
by his spending
Thrax, Cappadox,
Lombards, Avars
(Theophanem sequitur)
Lombards in Exarchate, MAURICIUS Imperator
Barbarians enjoyed Roman calamities,
calamitatibus delectabantur,
equestribus speculatioribus and by dealings
urbem splendidam reddidit,
this is MAURICIUS, five seventy seven,
and of course there is no local freedom
without local control of local purchasing power
Del Mar spotted "bronze to the cities,"
sanguimbus gaudium, homicidus amorem,
infidelitatem, jactantiam et violentiam (Hormisdae)
Priscus copped the king drunk
(Musacius) at his brother’s wake,
aerumnae non defuerunt variae,
plenty of shindies, assorted,
With eyes pervanche,
all under the Moon is under Fortuna

CHEN,
e che permutasse
With castled ships and images Dei Matris,
HERACLUS, six, oh, two
imperator simul et sponsus,
found the “reip’s” business unstuck,
that is, Avars made Europe a desert,
Persians exterminated all Asia
Chosroes (Second) pro sun
& melted down the church vessels & coined them
νομίσματα καὶ μιλιάρδια
(which is not in Liddell D D),
The Deacon, col 1026, thinks it “argenteos,”
ummos aureos et argenteos, HERACLUS versus Chosroes
coined candle-sticks to keep off Chosroes
στικόνος
Justianian 527
Tiberius Justin
Mauricius 577
Phocas
Herachus, six oh two, all dates approximate

Deutschland unter Dulles, U S A, slightly nostalgic
by the boat-bridge over Euphrates

Wintered then in Sebastia,

Laws aim's is against coercion

And called them the Golden Spears, Χρυσόλόχας,

Avars, Bulgars, Gepidae,

quatenus Hunnos,

against the City, Fu Lin

Turcos quos Cazaros vocant Six eighteen, that is

God's Mother superludabilis

populus epulantes

Deum glorificantes,

pepper & zinziber, tigrides mirae magnitudinis

live ones, and antelopes,

and in sky a great phantom.

from Mesembra to Arcturus

preannouncing Arabian power

and in the 11th of Constans ashes from heaven,

in the 12th Muhavis broke the Colossus

that had stood thirteen sixty years,

mille tre centos sexaginta, and

sold 900 camel-loads, aere oneravit, of its brass

to a jew

(all this chronology seven years less than the accepted)

Habdimeleh made peace with the 2nd Justinian

contra Zubir and burnt his home and his idols

with their idolator, sed susciperent, we are getting to

the crux of one matter
Anno sexto imperii sui Justinianus (the second)
pacem, quam ad Habdimelich habuit, ex amentia
dissolvit, et omnem Cypriorum insulam, et populum
irrationabiliter voluit transmigrare, et characterem
qui missus fuerat ab Habdimelich, eum noviter visus
esset et his auditis Habdimelich satanice stimu-
latus rogabat ne pax solveretur, sed susciperent mo-
etam suam, cum Arabes non susciperent Roman-
orum incisionem in suis nummis Verum dato
pondere aurii ait Nullum Romanis damnum effici-
tur, ex eo quod Arabes nova cuderent
Quod et factum est, et missit Habdimelich ad aedifi-
candum templum Muchan, et voluit auferre co-
lumnas

— col 1060, The Deacon, Migne’s Patrologia

In fact this item, with that bit from the Eparch’s edict
which was still there for Kemal in our time,

PANTA’REI, said DuBellay translating,
the base shall we say, and the slide of Byzantium,
bags, baskets full of, presumably, coinage,
and lured twenty thousand scilavons
And in the 7th Absimarus Habdimelich died
and Justinian came back thru the aqueduct
Franks out of Thrace in periplum,
Blood in Watling St, ruin’d by vicarious government

Hyacinthinus,
μεγαλοζήλων why not fake purple,

vocabulary not Dr Liddell’s,
chastised and brought into the house (coom ben)

658
verberator et bonis mulcator
παθημόςω καὶ εἰσχομιζόςω
register all silk purchases over ten aurei
dέκα νομισμάτων (Nicole purpureas vestes) τὰ βλαττία
but the ἄναξίδως is rather nice, Dr Nicole,
before the μὴ ἀνεξάνοντες ἢ ἐλαττοῦντες τὴν τιμὴν
and the idea of just price is somewhere,
the haggling, somewhere,
also
ἀλογίστους quite beautifully used
tho’ utopian
tzu³
κατηλεύων or
chih¹
στομύλος that is “mouthy”
agoraioi forensic
to² ⁵
λάλως babbler
chii¹
ταραχώδης as on the East bank from Beaucaire
not stamped with the prefect’s seal βούλιη
καμπανῶν νεοβιαμένον
Ducange στατήρ
Here, surely, is a refinement of language
If we never write anything save what is already understood, the field of understanding will never be extended. One demands the right, now and again, to write for a few people with special interests and whose curiosity reaches into greater detail

659
καὶ νομίσματα ξέει
Wd / appear to be tetarteron tokens
not affecting the aureus
vel pactum pretium augens
and a few words about hoarding
καιρὸν ἐνδείας ἀποθησαυρίζῃ
ἐνοίκιον house rent
αὔξων ἐνοίκιον
“Sire, dist Hues ”
that was de Bosschère,
leather for carriages, not for footwear,
Xoirempers do not buy sheep
or hide pigs in the house of an archon
ὁίκον ἄρχοντικῶν
Who useth an unstamped stater
ad pretium empti
κατὰ τὴν ἐξὸνεσιν νομίσματος ἔνδεις
that’s how Nicole slanted it, grave on the omicron,
meaning one aureus, bankers

to profit one keration 2 miliaria
μηδεμιά λειτουργία
and no liturgy (as above)
nor their beasts,
but that baking be uninterrupted
and that they take due care against fire
TAVERNERS are to inform the prefect of wine’s arrival
that he arrange the modus of sale
δικονομία ἐπῶς πικράσκεσθαι
constraining ’em to analogous ezonesis
Stathmos, usually weight & aggaia, vessels
fitting in, working together

The stathmon shd/hold 30 litras

and the mina, as it is called, shd/be 3,

And on great holidays and the Lord's day κυριακαῖς

not to open before 2 o'clock

by whatever 2 that was reckoned

δευτέρας ὥρας

and at the second hour of night

ἀσφαλίζειν

lock up & σβεννύειν τὰ λεβήτια

put out their cook-fires

λέβης, a cauldron

& those who have been loafing all day there

not to come back at night and raise ructions

τοῦ οἶνου ἐμφοροθυμοῦντι

"Constantinople" said Wyndham "our star,"

Mr Yeats called it Byzantium,

emphorion, to be borne about, to be filled with

ομος, the fermented

katakremnizo, to throw down or headlong

diaphora, variance

bias, vigors

and if wine-seller be found with false measures

& not bearing the proper seals

shall be smacked, cropped and

put out of the sunthema ἔκδιωκταιθωσαν

ΠΕΡΙ ΛΕΓΑΤΑΡΙΟΥ

seem to be foreign importers,

are to stay 3 months only,

the name ΒΟΟΡΩΝ ought to explain what it means
διασημαίνεται but doesn’t exactly
dealn’ with animals βοτόν, βοτήρ in the Foro Amastrianí
tῶν ζώων τὰς αἰτίας
some animals are imperfect
RE all contractors for fine work, plaster,
    marble, askothurarión, paint & the rest of ’em
ΛΕΙΠΤΟΥΡΓΩΝ
an askos is a leather bag,
    with mane loquacity hoisting the wages
αὐξεῖ τοὺς μισθοὺς σκαίοττητι τῶν λόγων
    lubberly, westerly στομολία
the stench of the profit motive has covered their names
and that louse G burnt the Palatine
    and messed up the music
to speak clearly
ἀπληστία, insatiate κακουργία
This is not a mere stunt to lay fines
    as is found in the hodge-podge
θόλος a round building
καμάρα arched over
all ἀσφάλειαν to be unlikely to fall
ἐμπειρίαν & experienced
θεμέλιος the foundation, not wobbly σαθρός
After all Justinian’s boy had built Santa Sophia
    “vurry,” says Pearson, N H “in’erestin’”
out of odd hollows and solids
μὴ τὸ κτιζόμενον λοξῶν, slanty
There is an ideogram somewhere in Morrison,
de Saumase, de Reitz
    πυρὸς, ἀέρος, δάκτος, γῆς

662
after Julien d’Askalon fire, air, water, earth,
the old men on the swaying τραπέζιον
βυρσοδέψαυ, raw leather
μαλακατάριοι, softeners, second process
βυρσοποτοί
μάγκυτες the baker from his four,
governors, oveners
No yugo-slav to propose to a girl
until he has planted trees, 50 olives
(Ronnie, this year)

and the chaplains of cabarets
& that Nicephoras
kolobozed the tetarteron
need not have applied to the aureus
or caused Nicole to understand token coinage
in the long war between episkeptiks
and any ἀνδράριον ἀγοριαν καὶ βάναυσον
(currently rendered as s o b)
12% says Nicole, illegal
κατὰ τὴν ποιότητα
(τῶν ζώων)
acc the quality
Good-bye to the sun, Autumn is dying
Χαῖρε ὁ Ἡλιος
whom the ooze cannot blacken
Χαῖρε clarore

And in the sixth year of this Justinian the devil got
into Habdimelich, satanice stimulatus, who said if
we put the same amount of gold into our coinage it will do no harm to the Romans Ut supra, as before stated in latin And he wanted some columns for Muchan

\[ \textit{justitiae nihil antiquius} \]

"Honest feathers" says Dante, or "What about murder?"

De Officis, TWO, 89 "Quid occidere?"

Pascere satis, or in the '20s (our time)

driving latin out of the schools

(France or whereso)

humiles non omnes improbi Cicero

mousing round the edge of the paddock

"An ater, an albus" Catullus in interrogative

"Queer cuss with a sense of humour," Tully observing

Nihil antiquius

and no such blue north of Capri

as on the side toward Peschiera,

Ocelle Veronensis

Under Leo ΕΠΑΡΧΙΚΟΝ ΒΙΒΑΙΟΝ

"Following God's example Our Serenity

(γαληνότης, as of the sea)

to stop trampling by one on another

have codified πολυτικῶν σωματείων

(To Professor Nicole's annoyance) Leo 886-911

may buy linen to line bombazine

"les arrhes du marche" re/ the drapers

βασιλεῖσσι Λέων

And the notary

must have some general culture or he will
make a mess of the contracts
may buy gold, silver, pearls,
but not copper

\[ \text{cuivre tissus de lin} \]

that is, not for resale
Not hoard 'em and hold for a rise,
any perfumer
who wangles to get another's rent hoisted

\[ \text{κατὰ δόλον ἐπαύξων} \]

shall be shaved, whipped and chucked out
And not hold up coin either,
foreigners to sell in three months and leave,
Perfumers not to buy groceries,
but nard, aloe-wood, cinnamon,
stick to what's sold on a two pan balance, not a "romaine"
a stadera, one of those things with a yard-arm
Let him be either perfumer or grocer,
Candle-makers to work in their own ergastorios,
and that

grocers may open shops anywhere
so that one can get groceries anywhere /
And if his weights aren't stamped with the prefect's seal
profits at 16 and \( \frac{3}{4} \) ths (two miliaris"
No baker or mill beast shall be subject to other service,
bread must go on,
No ovens in anyone's cellar
and that they go to the Prefect when the grain price
rises or falls
to find the right bread price,
Whoso tries any monkey-shines
shall be put on a jackass and led through the streets quite slowly,
flogged, shaved, and put out Wine shops
will close at 8 in the evening
Anybody wanting to put up a cupola must prove experience
If a wall falls inside of ten years the builder,
unless he can prove god’s wrath must
put it up again at his own cost
To be tabulary, must know the Manual
to recite it, and the Basiliks, 6o books
and draw up an act in the presence, and be sponsored
by the primiceri and his colleagues
and have a clear Handschrift
and be neither babbler nor insolent, nor sloppy in habits
and have a style Without perfect style
might not notice punctuation and phrases
that alter the sense,
and if he writes down a variant
his sponsors will be responsible
Give him time to show what he’s got
And the smoke at his consecration,
incense θυμίαμα ἐνώπιον Κυρίου
shows how his thought shd/ go Upward, videlicet
And be fined if he miss procession
and the college shall go to his funeral
SILVERSMITHS may buy what pertains to their trade,
not copper,
oú μὴν χαλκὸν
nor linen save for their personal use
If ladies (τις τις) want to sell jewelry

666
let the goldsmith report to the Prefect &
Be sure it is not for export
If they adulterate
Shall cost 'em a hand χειροστείσθω
'O δόλον ποιῶν εἰς ἂσημιον
If foreigners try to sell the two metals,
report it
If a silversmith buy sacred vessels, intact or otherwise,
let him report this to the Eparch
and a goldsmith report purchase of any unmarked
gold over one pound,
Work to be done ἐν τῇς Μέσης on Main St
Not in the goldsmith’s home
And no one to be brought into the guild without notice
(aveu du prefect) What was the greek for aveu
in this instance: εἰδήσεως τοῦ ἐπάρχου
rather nice use of aveu, Professor,
though you were looking at ἀνευ
From the Palace, half-circle that street is,
ending near the seven-towered castello
Bankers not to file coms
nor make false ones
Nor put a slave (δοῦλον) in charge of their business
Καταλλάχτης < > κεκομένον (double m)
If they do not notify counterfeits that come in
and from whom
shall be flogged, shaved and exiled
And in this there can have been few innovations
And before this was that affair of Habdimelich
Anno sexto imperii, of the Second Justinian
“pacem”
Melik & Edward struck coins-with-a-sword,
"Emir el Moumenin" (Systems p 134)
six and ½ to one, or the sword of the Prophet,
SILVER being in the hands of the people
"and for the first time in my life
"I had thousand $ bills in my hand-bag"
(Princess A)

after the 27/75 Spew Deal wangle
one billion and whatso in dinars, Gothic 8,
barleycorn, habbeh, tussuj, danik, one mithcal,
Shafy and Hanbal both say 12 to 1,
Roman Christer
"and by devilish ingenuity Abd-el-Melik"
says, ut supra Paulus the Deacon, out of Theophanus,
& went decimal,
and the Prophet
set tax on metal
(i.e. as distinct from) & the fat'uns pay for the lean 'uns,
said Imran,
& a king's head and "NOUCH KHOR" persian,
optative, not dogmatic,
in fact as sign of
cordiality and Royal benevolence
AND in 1859 a dirhem "A H 40" was
paid into the post-office, Stamboul
Struck at Bassora
36 13 English grains
"I have left Irak its dinar",
& one fifth to God
Percussum forma publica corium JANUS ACE
Said Lear "not for coming" "Can't get me on that, I am Royal"
"This leather" (Seneca)

Charisius, cited by Scaliger,
Andoleon of Paeonia,

Gold scrupulum 20 aces A.U. 437
but now they play with 12 draughtsmen,
the scrupulum one 9th of an aureus B.C. 316

"Outre la livre pondérable,"
2000 aces one double eagle,
Monsieur Gibbon nearer than Mommsen at this point
or than Lenormant
"Qu'on décrie"
that was after Caligula
And that the Senate coined after Nero
June 9th, 68,

LIBERTATI
to July of the next year
LIBERTAS RESTITUTA
£ s d as from Caracalla,
Venice, Florence, Amalfi maintained 12 to 1 ratio,
one gold against that in silver,
leather stamped at the siege of Faenza &
in Mathew Paris for 1250 anno Domini (Aug.)
In Avignon wrote of transmutation, that is, Papa Johannes
wrote there of the transmutation of metals,
Darius, and Targitaus, nowt new in monopoly
Cicero tried to keep gold in the country Senatus Consulto, "gravissime me consule judicavit"

Theodosian Code thirteen, eleven, eleven, £ s d from Caracalla
first fish & vadmal or cloth money, then "baug" rings
pseudo roman, and then, later, moslem
dinars, maravedis,
kelt coin & norse "herring", 8 stycas one scat
"That most powerful engine" says Del Mar
King Offa at 6 and ½

Alfred, finally, Athelstan 12,
Canute opposing Byzantium, 20 scads to the dinar,
100 scads to the mark (of accountancy)
Edgar’s leather (²) came after Athelstan
"thon yilden he gon rere"
that is, guilds into England,
"And he, the president, is true to his caste
"and that caste," said old Lampman, "the underworld."

Mencken joked inopportune "I am sorry,"
said the London judge, "that this has been brought as a civil
and not as a criminal action."
Missenden, Dunmore for coming, not me, said Lear,
a canon of Sempingham, clandestine export
Offa’s gold, then an hiatus, then Henry,
Crimen majestatis, the Third, & the plebs
not then in public affairs
AT all, utterly, and in 1914 British sovereigns
poured into the Philadelphia mint in great quantity
and were promptly restamped with eagles
Coins struck by Coeur de Lion in Poitou,
made by Caxton or Polydore, Villon “blanc”,
a gold Bacchus on your abacus,
Henry Third’s second massacre, wheat 12 pence a quarter
that 6 4/5ths pound of bread be a farden
Act 51, Henry Three If a penny of land be a perch
that is grammar
nummulary moving toward prosody
πρόσωδος φόρων ἡ ἐπέτειος
μεταθεμένων after Dandolo got into Byzance
& worsened AND

and the Third Edward
(not to mention the VIIth)
Thus Dante “Senna”, and Villon “décie”
& in 1311 the barons wanted a voice in the chapter
“coignagio stagminis”
“that religious men as well as all other
shall forfeit”
Almoravids’ gold was in Britain
with bezants
& after
40 to 43 grains of true gold

Old standard of Araby, 9, 7, 9
And out of Scanda in Colchis,
Getes had been in Cythera
(vide Pausanias, the Laconics)
2 doits to a boodle, 13½ bawbees 160 doits
Will they get rid of the Rooseveltian dung-hill
And put Capn Wadsworth back in the school books
ED Three, dei gratia, “old standard”
& there was a good deal of sand-paper ordered, 
a staple which seems to move without great publicity
Mons of Jute should have his name in the record,
    thrones, courage, Mons should have his name in the record

Vasa klipped for the people, Lycurgus, nomisma, and "limitation is the essence of good nomisma"
but Goertz von Schlitz had not thought of this,
    Sweden, Pultawa, and was in any case, executed for something
1745 Copenhagen, the nine year old bank relieved of conversion

When kings quit, the bankers began again
1508 Denmark and Scandinavus (ratio) in '73
18, that is 1873
on which Mr Benton would have reflected, as per the continuous effort to have it different somewhere or other
And if these were quarter dirhems in Friesland
    they should be of ratio 6 & one half
to the quarter (talis est) dinars of Spain
    "The olde double-ducat,
    The olde turkish grouch"
And then Amsterdam (1609) busted the Wisselbank
and said who shd/ deal in exchange,
But Mr Del Mar does not, at this point, connect issue with backing,
though he is all for a proper total proportion
    between total issue and buyables,
Ike, '55, had got that far
    And Baffico had papers, daily papers, giornali
“And as to Thomas, **legat de Leu castre**
that our coin be raised
as is that of the Emperor” 1526

“As ours is being conveyed out of the Realm” “Ad perpetuam liberationis divinæ memoriam”, said the Dutch on white pasteboard

“Rien de ce monde”, said Villon, inclusively

“Godt behoede”

Pugno pro patria And
degradations, degradations, degradations what sodam
of emperors, kings and what sodam,
Dukes et cetera have since been exceeded,

Kitson, Fenton & Tolstoi had observed this
And by curious segregation Brooks Adams ignores him, Del Mar,

and he, Adams, so far as I have yet met them,

despite stylistic resemblance

“Salzburg alone struck full weight”
The 1806 Prussian notes

ran 90 years,
Octonary sun-worshiping Baltic
371 ¼ grains silver in Del’s time
as I have seen them by shovels full

lit by gas flares

One wd/ suppose Theresa’s 390,

but were, apparently, 353 and a fraction,
at Salzburg 5 more, or supposedly 361, or

“Window-dressing” as Bryan admitted to Kitson

“Legal in all states (1841) of the Zollverein
and in 1873 was a crisis
in vain did Hume, in vain von Humboldt!" 

Such suckers, or at any rate sophists as 
Cobden and Liverpool 
A disc of light over von Humboldt 
Von Schultz and Sir William Harcourt 
both wished to retain some national independence, 
"so long as a state resigns 
"something" sd/ Frank Harris 
'the value of which is unknown" 

Albuquerque made discs in Goa 
18, CHARLES SECOND c 5 

In 1816 gave up power over the ratio 
and 1870 gave up the remains of prerogative 
"Victoria, Victoriaa, w'ere 'ave I 'eard that nyme:'" 

Goldsmiths not aiming at 
not ruled by Sophia (σοφία) 
πιστις, σοφία 

Del Mar examined Gansl, 
that would have been in the time of Centennial 
50 years after Mr Jefferson's death 
"Duped into double indebtedness", 
"Portcullis" struck by the Crown, but Charles 
let the East Indias do it 
"with the Company's own devices" 
Assyria, Babylon, Macedonia, 
always more somewhere than somewhere, 
but the (abbreviare) the great gap declining 
Steed asked Douglas about the rupee 
1858 End of the Company
Sylla 9 (ratio 9), Caesar 12
and stayed there till the fall of Byzantium

"The signal was given by Mr Marble"
(a modest name from some angles)

"Not read except by title" Mr Carlyle

"This coil of Geryon" (Djerion) said Mr Carlyle,
in Congress,
who later went to the Treasury,

New fronds,
novelle piante 新
what ax for clearing?

親 ch‘in² 旦 tan⁴ 親 ch‘in²

οἶνος αἰθίοψ the gloss, probably,
not the colour So hath Sibilla a boken ysette
as the lacquer in sunlight ἀλιπόρφυρος
& shall we say russet-gold

That this colour exists in the air
not flame, not carmine, orixalxo, les xaladines
lit by the torch-flare,

& from the nature the sign,
as the small lions beside San Marco Out of ling
the benevolence

Kuanon, by the golden rail,
Nile διασέπτεος the flames gleam in the air
and in the air ἀναφόρουσαν
Bernice, late for a constellation, mythopoeia persisting,
reserpine clearing fungus,

Uncle William frantically denying his
most intelligent statements (re/every individual soul, per esem-
pio)

dsολιχηρέτμοισι

仁 为 親
親 宝 以

“Ten men” said degli Uberti “who will charge a
nest of machine guns
“for one who will put his name on a chit”
All neath the moon, under Fortuna,
   splendor’ mondan’,
beata gode, hudden as eel in sedge,
   all neath the moon, under Fortuna
hoc signo 貞 chen (four), hoc signo
with eyes pervanche,
   three generations, San Vio
darker than pervanche;
   Pale sea-green, I saw eyes once,
and Raleigh remarked, on Genova’s loans non-productive,
    that they had only their usury left,
and there was that Fuhrer of Macedon, dead aetat 38,

The temple  is holy,
   because it is not for sale

676
"No, George, don’t you be with that fellow for president,
"We don’t know what he’ll do next”
Some faint connection
between criminality and calamity,
lo jorn, Der Tag

that at least a few should perceive this HECK

Arnaut spoke his own language, 26th Purgatorio,
above the Moon there is order,
beneath the Moon, forsttan
And if, say, we had a pope, like Pisan³
abbreviare
faster than it distributes the power to buy,
but the interval, 15, 16, (vide Benton)
as from 12 to 6 and one half,
but by that time they found some other wangle,
by ’78, T C P said “non-interest-bearing”
as from Adams to Rush, as from Vasa (Gustavus)
Since when they have had several wars
Pierre Cardinal mentioned that subject
Earth under Fortuna,
each sphere hath its Lord,
with ever-shifting change, sempre biasmata,
gode,
“Not difficult to make”
said Brancusi
“mais nous, de nous mettre en état DE les faire”
“Je peux commencer une chose tous les jours,
mais fi-- -mir!”
‘All true,” said Griffith
            “but I can’t move ’em with it”
Ownership: Use; there is a difference

The temple is not for sale

“Always” said Del Croix, “the same things”
“By the conquest,” said Picabia, “of Alsace-Lorraine”
Art is local,
ike driven to the edge, almost, of a thought
Started with a limited (if not by dogma, but in practice)
suffrage of the qualified,
πανουργία now at the top
Tried to get Essad out,
    but he died at the gate-post,
and you will certainly not convert them
    if you remove the houris from Paradise
Even Aquinas could not demote her, Fortuna,
    violet, pervanche, deep iris,
    beat’ è, e gode,
the dry pod could not demote her, plenilune,
    phase over phase
Dante had read that Canzone
    Birds, said Hudson, are not automata
Even Jonathan Edwards is said to have noticed trees,
and as for who have a code and no principles
The Twelve Tables penalized satire,
    and some one has wiped out most of Lucilius

678
and there is, of course, very little about Antoninus left in their records, Luigt, gobbo, makes his communion with wheat grain in the hill paths at sunrise

ONE, ten, eleven, chi con me ten
And the dogmatic have to lie now and again
to maintain their conformity, the chun tze, never
And as for the original-sin racket the hex-hoax, Aswincs drawing the rain-cloud, Fou-Hi by wood
In a buck-board with a keg of money Damn you, I said I would get it (the wages)
The temple is holy because it is not for sale

From Sargon of Agade

a thousand years before T'ang,
gothic arch out of India, from Multan 700 li, torchlight, at Multan, offer perfume,
Son of Herakles, Napat son of Waters,
   Panch, that is Phoenician, Tyana

\[ \text{lion head} \]

Came then autumn in April and
   "By Knoch Many now King Minos lies",
From Sargon to Tyana
   no blood on the altar stone
"As THAT!" said Ungaro,
   "It is just as hard as that"
(jabbing a steel cube with his pencil butt
   and speaking of mind as resistant)
Ville d’Avray, Pré Catalan, permanence,
an interest in equity
   not in mere terminology
\[ \text{μετὰ τὰ φυσικά} \]
   metah, not so extraneous, possibly not so extraneous
most "metas" seem to be in with
"Had not thought about government", Adams,
   "or civilization" said Monsieur Bonaparte,
at least I think it was Bonaparte
   The artigianato bumbles into technology,
"Buckie" has gone in for structure (quite rightly)
   but consumption is still done by animals
"Luce benigna, negli occhi tuo,
   Quel che voglio io, tu vuoi;
   Tu vuoi"

May 4th Interruption
   mid dope-dolls an’ duchesses
tho' orften I roam,
some gals is better,
some wusser
than some
But that the free-born run wode into slavery
this is not good,
run wode in job hunting,
this is NOT good

"Got no stone" said Knittel

Flowers, incense, in the temple enclosure,
no blood in that TEMENOS
when crocus is over and the rose is beginning
PAUL, the Deacon, Migne 95
Upsala, was the golden fane,
ministrat virtutem, Fricco, pacem Voluptatem,
mgent Priapo
Dea libertatis, Venus
Agelmund son of Ayon, reigned 33 years
PUER APULIUS
"Fresca rosa" sang Alcamo
Of Antoninus very little record remains

That he wrote the book of the Falcon
Mirabile brevitate corrēxit, says Landulph
of Justian’s Code
and built Sta Sophia, Sapientiae Dei

As from Verrius Flaccus to Festus (S P)
that the greeks say ἀφετεινὰ,
ἀνδρικὰ being less elegant
All this came down to Leto (Pomponio)
wanting the right word θηλυκά
Deorum Manum, Flamen Diais & Pomona
(seeking the god’s name)
“that remain in all aethera terrenaeque”
Manes Di, the augurs invoke them
per aethera terrenaeque
are believed to stay on
manare credantur
ἐν νέμει σκιερῷ
ἐπὶ τε λίν ἐμβάλε δαίμων
& Spartans in Mount Taygeto
sacrifice a horse to the winds,
as in Campo Martio, in October
in Lacedaemon, dust to the uttermost
and at Rhodos, the sun’s car is thrown into the sea,
rubbing their weapons with parsley,
Flamen Portualis
“inter mortua jam et verba sepulta”

And that Athelstan set up guilds there
kadzu, arachidi, acero,
not lie down
The boat of Ra-Set moves with the sun
"but our job to build light" said Ocellus
Agada, Ganna, Faasa

新

Make it new

Τὰ ἐξ Ἁλγύπτου φάρμακα
Leucothea gave her veil to Odysseus

Χρόνος
πνεύμα θεῶν
καὶ ἐρως σοφίας
The Temple (hieron) is not for sale
Getting the feel of it, of his soul,
while they were making a fuss about Helen
No man in Greece will sell a slave out of his country

ne quaeœaris
Mines, quarries, salt-panş, of the state,
a guild system in Constantinople

ius Italicum, more Sabello,
no more black shawls in the Piazza

more Sabello, for Demeter

"Ut facias pulchram"
there is no sight without fire
Thinning their oar-blades

δίνα διλάσσης
nothing there but an awareness

In Byzantium 12% for a millennium
The Manchu at 36 legal, their Edict
the next pass
Anselm that some is incarnate awareness,
thus trinitas, some remains spiritus
"The body is inside" Thus Plotinus,
But Gemisto "Are Gods by hilaritas",
and their speed in communication
et in nebulas simiglianza,
καθ' δυνάων Deorum
a fanned flame in their moving
must fight for law as for walls
— Herakleitos’ parenthesis—
And that Leucothoe rose as an incense bush
— Orchamus, Babylon—
resisting Apollo
Patience, I will come to the Commissioner of the Salt Works
in due course
Est deus in nobis and
They still offer sacrifice to that sea-gull
est deus in nobis
χρησευον
She being of Cadmus line,
the snow's lace is spread there like sea foam
But the lot of 'em, Yeats, Possum and Wyndham
had no ground beneath 'em

Orage had
Per ragione vale
Black shawls for Demeter
"Eleven literates" wrote Senator Cutting,
“and, I suppose, Dwight L Morrow”

Black shawls for Demeter
The cat talks – μάω – with a greek inflection,
Mohammed in sympathy “is part of religion”
Sister to Phoebus,
And some with the tone of bird talk
“Non altri borghesi
could not speak efficiently to the crowd
in piazza,”
said the Consigliere, “we thought we could control Mussolini.”

Uncle William two months on ten lines of Ronsard
But the salt works
ψεῦδος δ’ οὐχ ἔρει
gάρ πεπνύμενος
Patience, ich bin am Zuge
ἀρχή
an awareness
Until in Shensi, Ouang, the Commissioner Iu-p’uh

volgar’ eloquio 

The King’s job, vast as the swan-flight
thought built on Sagetrieb
civil, the soldier’s
suns rise, the sun goes into shadow

Hsuan, in the first tone proclaim
a filiality that binds things together

First the pen yeh
then τέχνη 業

and to philosophise in old age (Ari’s καθόλου)
“and that Buddha abandoned such splendours,
is it likely!” said Yong Tchung

“Who has seen Taoist priests fly up in broad daylight?
They destroy the 5 human relations,
mules saddled with trappings,
deep in debt every day
and next they are selling their farmsteads

佛

And as for these Bhud-foés,
they provide no mental means for
Running an empire, nor do taoists
with their internal and external pills
—is it external? the gold pill?—
to preserve them from physical death?
and as for those who deform thought with iambics
ten billion wordings
and destroy the five human relations,
Is the Bhud likely to return for these harridan?
having had his palace with court yards
and a dragon verandah, plus a feng-ko
presumably furnished with phoenix
and he ch’i’d ’em or shed ’em

棄 捨

687
Will you now bait him with nunneries?"

That sign is a horse and mouth
Sitting in heaven he needs you to build him a roof
"To unscrew φόσιν τοῦ κεφαλῆς
(Procopius and old Peabody) the inscrutable"
Antoninus and Leo got down the percentage
and, as Stock says, "the historians missed it"
Does god need a clay model? gilded?
hua⁴ t'ou,² these tongue words!
The maker of words ascending,
whiteness of bones beneath
The celestial wants your small change?
or bears grudge when he does not get it,

(Cf. Gemisto) a hsiāo jēn³ 小人

And the language in all their "classics"
fan¹ hua⁴
If you don't swallow their buncombe
you won't have to drive 'em out

Ouang -iu- p'uh
on the edict of K'ang -hsî

in volgar' eloquio taking the sense down to the people
"Who display no constructive imagination,
who use no connection, grits in the mortar, impediments

You, I mean you should know why, and start new after an inadvertence

義 1st shēn1 深 that is the root of it

里 3rd li3 on the inside

yuan2 原 the spring

small white under cover and that the equilibrium

太平 p’ing2

t’ai4 of the Empire grips the earth in good manners

Earth and water dye the wind in your valley

tso feng 風 tso feng suh

that his feelings have the colour of nature

恩 ch’ing2 情

And as Ford said get a dictionary and learn the meaning of words “De tribus”, and a book on falcons, from Federico in Sicily “Aulentissima” sang Alcamo “ver l’estate”

More solid than pearls or than cassia
From Kati to Kang Hi

two $\frac{3}{8}$ of a seal

"De libro Chu-king", wrote his father "Ostendit, incitatque,
that you may reap in the sunlight
A soul, said Plotinus, the body inside it
"By Hilaritas", said Gemisto, "by hilaritas gods,
and by speed in communication
Anselm cut some of the cackle, and relapsed for sake of
tranquility

Thus the gods appointed john barleycorn Je tzu,
And Byzance lasted longer than Manchu
because of an (%) interest-rate
Thought is built out of Sagetrieb,
and our debt here is to Baller
and to volgar'eloquo
Despite Mathews this Wang was a stylist
Uen-li will not help you talk to them,
long-chung republished the edict
But the salt-commissioner took it down to the people
who, in Baller's view, speak in quotations,
think in quotations
"Don't send someone else to pay it"
Delcroix was for repetition
Baller thought one needed religion
Without ²muàn ¹bpo but I anticipate

There is no substitute for a lifetime

The meaning of the Emperor,

ten thousand years heart’s-tone-think-say,

he had reigned for 61 years

敬 reverence

孝 order

“Parents naturally hope their sons will be gentlemen.”

正 cheng

經 king

The text is somewhat exigeant, perhaps you will consider the

cheng 正

經 king

From Kung's porch ₃mèn, and not cheat the Administration

Filial piety is very inclusive it does not include

Family squabbles over

田 land 錢 money, etcetera

Or pretendings

II Ten thousand years say men have clans and descendents

III There are districts Avoid litigation
IV Without grain you will not eat or tend silkworms,
    Imperial paradigm was by ploughing
V and then waste not,
    Nor scrape iron off the point of a needle
VI Ten thousand years to improve the habits of scholars
    "as an ox with trappings’
       or as a mule with a fancy saddle,
That the books you read shall be
    cheng
    king
    ut supra
And your pals fit to read 'em
    Sixteen bitched by an (%) interest rate
Byzantium rather more durable
    "from rib to cheek whose palate cost so dear”
Miss Mitford (or one-ov’um) thought this was “gothic”
    Paradiso, XIV this light does not dis-unify
VII No need of contraptions
VIII State the laws in clear language
IX Iu-an tied the stray cow and fed it
The Xth clause is for
    pen 本
    yeh 業
        ne ultra crepidam,
But establish it What do children know about evil?
And XVth Not a fixed charge
    This is from Mang Tzu 孟
XVI Yield not to anger
XIIth “As for those who lie in a law-court!”

(In 1670 Kang Hsi) whereto Iong Ching

“That you should hear it unblurred”

Deliberate converse

and with the colour of Nature

Iong Ching, Canto 61

of the light of 明 hsien

by the silk cords of the sunlight,
Chords of the sunlight (Pitagora)

non si disuna (xin)

Splendor

2nd year

2nd month

2nd day as to the Sheng 聖 諭

The Edict

“Each year in the Elder Spring, that is the first month of it,
The herald shall invite your compliance
There are six rites for the festival
and that all should converge!
And not to lose life for bad temper
XCIX

Till the blue grass turn yellow
and the yellow leaves float in air
And Long Cheng (Canto 61)
of the line of Kang Hi
by the silk cords of the sunlight
non disumia,

2nd year
2nd month
2nd day

SHENG U, the Edict
Each year in the elder spring, that is the first month
of the spring time,
The herald shall incite yr/ compliance
There are six rites for festival
and 7 instructions
that all converge as the root tun pen
the root veneration (from Mohamed no popery)
To discriminate things
shih solid
mu a pattern
fa laws
kung public
szu private
great and small
(That Odysseus' old ma missed his conversation)
To see the light pour,
that is, toward sinceritas
of the word, comprehensive  
KOINE ENNOIA  
all astute men can see it encircling  
Chou saw it, my SIRE also,  
With splendour,  
Catholicity,  
Woven in order,  
as on cords in the loom  
cognome, indirizzo (pien¹ hu⁴  
sincerity, simplicity, red South, and naïveté  
meng², the people, the many, the menée,  
the perishing  
Sage men have plans,  
simplicity a thousand generations, no man can change  
The Sage Emperor’s heart is our heart,  
His government is our government  
yao² high, hsiao³ dawn  
The Venerated Emperor  
watched things grow with affection,  
His thought was not dry on a shelf  
Not exhaustible, on sale in a (kuei⁴) shop  
That job was the swan’s flight (hung² yeh⁴ ⁵)  
To trace out and to bind together  
From sonship this goes to clan  
and to avoid litigations  
out of the field, from the trees,  
Food is the root  
Feed the people  
This much I, Chêń, have heard  Yo el rey  
Yang³ nourish
chih² 5 ma  set out hemp
chung³ mi'en² cotton
t'ung² all together

IV There are functions
Rats' gnaws, and bird's pecks litigations,  
pine rat and oak cat, squirrel to you,  
sparrow, hemp-bird, rats' gnaws and tit-horns  
rush to law without cause,

tie knots into ruin of property  
fei (four), waste time, flounder in business,  
The organization is functional  
and to maintain a liquidity  
begin at the precinct level  
Dripping with sympathy to fan up contentions,  
good luck as a door that is sealed,  
Nor scrape iron off the point of a needle

There can be equity in plowing and weeding  
when men of war know the Odes  
Esteem sanity in curricula  
You cannot leave out the classics  
Prey on the people because they have no solid principles

And of Taosers, Chu says  
concerned neither with heaven, earth  
or with anything on the square  
but wholly subjective, for the Dragon moaning,  
the screaming tiger, mercury, pills, pharmacopæa,
And the Bhud rot that floaters eat
without maintaining their homesteads
Hence the learned Redson’s remarks
And don’t believe papists merely because they
helped with the calendar
Odysseus’ old ma missed his conversation
Nestor “too intelligent to prevaricate”

Unsifted hot words, at first merely to flatter
as an animal his eye eating light
or run to rat holes
Laws must be for the general good,
for the people’s uprightness,
their moral uprightness
Ch’ung² venerate
Black out the eroders, hsieh²
venerate honest men
The great balance is not made in a day
nor for one holiday only
The business of relatives is filiality,
a gentleman’s job is his sincerity
Build pen yeh
the family profession
It will bring luck out of the air
If you mind your own business they (the phomes)
will fade out before they have to be druv
Wang that man’s phallic heart is from heaven
a clear spring of rightness,
Greed turns it awry,
Bright gleaming, ming

697
kuang in traverse
need you go so far to burn incense?

VIII Let the laws be made clear,
Illumine the words of procedure,
Peace comes of good manners
feng su li feng su

INTENZIONE li feng su jang

The sages of Han had a saying
Manners are from earth and from water
They arise out of hills and streams
The spirit of air is of the country
Men's manners cannot be one
(same, identical)

Kung said are classic of heaven,
They bind thru the earth
and flow
With recurrence,
action, humanitas, equity

ne ultra crepidam,
for greater exactness

The Tenth is PEN YEH
"a developed skill from persistence"

Thus Mang Tzu
(Crysiippus, Simbabwe "the un-good merely dissolve")

"a share, not a fixed charge"
don't pester scholars,
nor lose life for bad temper
Heaven, man, earth, our law as written
not outside their natural colour,
water, earth and biceps, fa³ s lu
Crusaders' bows gnawed by gold-lice,
Normandy pawned,
"some of the non-interest-bearing"
(TCP '78)
A man's paradise is his good nature
(Khat)
doubled kuang¹ ming²
Synesius thought myth expedient Al Kindi: The classics
if our intentions were serious
Mencken said No longer fromm
Han (IX, 1 e nine) believed in the peoples,
Different each, different customs
but one root in the equities,
One in acumen,
with the sun (chih) under it all
& faith with the word
Hills and streams colour the air,
vigour, tranquility, not one set of rules
Vigour, quietude, are of place
Uen Ogn of Han-time built schools,
rode circuit,
selected
And even now you can't buy office in Fourstreams tuan³
ccheng⁴
the teacher's job is not
just filling paper with detours
nor in dull float (fou³ po² s)

699
Four tuan, and verity VII
And still men lust after, try to build on lopsidedness
Phoenix to i’ung tree
a mirror to flowers, as water is to the moon
“Bother,” said Chu Wan Kung of Sung court, “neither with a man’s politics nor his religion”
“neither with a man’s politics nor with heaven”
And Plotinus, his bellyache
A great perversion
from Plotinus his bellyache,
Though he still thought God of all men
The body is inside

“This clean out and that’s all”

Sdt/ Chu, the accomplished re Tao talk
“e basta”
Thazz all there is to it, prolong the animal spirits,
But you folk (V) will go and believe ’em
SEVEN Get rid of flimsy foundations
Our ancestors thought that closed minds
do no good to the Empire, nor
ut supra “scraping iron off the point of a needle”
Let a man do a good job at his trade,
whence is honesty,
whence are good manners,
good custom
this is tuan⁵ cheng⁴
good living

700
There are five relativities: state, family, friendship, amicitia.

Dolt, clear musician, the precise man and the clumsy.

There are Four Books and the 5 relations.

Fools fall for weapons and poison,
You are not all of you idiots,
There are a lot of you who will not fall for this hokum.

But your females like to burn incense
and buzz round in crowds and processions
(Mr. Baller animadverts on the similarities in all priestcraft
(vide subject "Missions" in Canto whatever)

Buddha ipse is said to have been annoyed with such hoakum.
And as for their argot
for the dialect of their incantations
& the Taozers turn out to chase devils.
(The Papist did help with the calendar
pu
k’o
hsin)

Of heaven, earth and of things without shadows,
Cut the cackle and do not believe ’em
Better physical poison than brain wash
hsin² shu⁴⁺⁵
hai⁴

The mind at the start had
cheng⁴
Greed defrauds it
Some want more than they can get in a lifetime

2 incarnations in every home 佛
and you go up hill to seek wooden ones
Kuang
Kuang
Ming
Ming

Confucians observe the weather,

hear thunder,
seek to include

Bhud Man by negation
But their First Classic that the heart shd / be straight,
The phallos perceive its aim

Tinkle, tinkle, two tongues? No
But down on the word with exactness,

against gnashing of teeth (upper incisors)

chih, chih\1
wo chih\3 chih\3
wo\4 wo ch’o ch’o, paltry yatter
wo\4 s wo\4 s ch’o\4 s ch’o\4-s

paltry yatter
But as Chu said, nowt to do with taking hold of anything
in the four coigns of the universe,
heaven, earth or whatsdam,

No handle,
no clear kuan
chao kuan

But to live as flowers reflected,
as moonlight,
free from all possessiveness in affections
but, as Chu says, egoistical

As to building temples for the benefit of contractors
or images for the benefit of the gilders,
The incense market will benefit
from your wives’ red and green dresses
As they run about mid riff-raff
acquiring merit by comedy
or by tragedy after fool vows

To release souls with burnt paper
Bhudda, divine

to be bought with a few bits of silver
And enraged if his priests do not get it
But if the scholar wants by one sniff to force up
his reputation

or has eye on grain-cut in exchange
agiotage, profit motive,
in and out of the yamen, horning in on officials
mediate hand-outs and hand-overs
raise fire-word swish-swash
& not one dot of decency in his conduct
a mere dribble with an ex-mortar-board label
che yang ti jen
    a low-flow and a lu² flow
a rice dog-head pai lui for ruin
An Ting made rules and observed them
2 schools for government preparation
    Classic and Govt. Business,
And they were neat as a bird's beak, his students
and in Han time was Wen² Weng¹
    held office in Fourstreams
        pen
        ne ultra crepidam yeh

As Dolmetsch or Big Top
& that scholars read Odes
        and turn conversation toward justice
hsiu⁴ ts' an² in the home
kuan¹ ch'ang² in office
talk modus,
    keep mind on the root,
Ability as grain in the wheat-ear
Establish the homestead
XI Teach kids to keep out of mischief,
    Sow to the very corner,
Most people have sons or brothers,
Study the ancient King Sages
    as compass and T-square
To have masters in village schools
To teach 'em classics not hog-wash
&
that the Kiang Sheng is to be read once a month
    to start 'em
(like the ceremonial furrow)

Generation being linked to posternity
  excellence is from learning
  hao hsin²
  an abbreviation for
O⁴⁻⁵ from ignorance, foulness
Completeness, focus,
  or ruin, huai, tone four
And if your kids don’t study, that’s your fault
Tell ’em Don’t kid yourself, and don’t lie
In statement, answer, in conversation
  not with sissified fussiness (chiao²)
  always want your own way
Let ’em ask before taking action,
That there be no slovenly sloppiness
  between goodman & wife
Gt is gt Little is little,
With friends one is one
  2 is 2
Not to lie out of heedlessness
  let alone out of trickery
Fitting the tone to their words
  as water goes over the mill-wheel
Dress ’em in folderols
  and feed ’em with dainties,
In the end they will sell out the homestead
Taxes, for public utility,
  a share of a product,
People have bodies
  ergo they sow and reap,
Soldiers also have bodies,
    take care of the body as implement,
It is useful,
To shield you from floods and rascality

Born of the blue sky and a wild cat
    Cloud in thunder and rain,
Basalt, the stone gong
    "if," as Yao said "you can keep these two lovelies
    in order!"
You forget the timing of budgets
    that is to say you probably don't even know that
Officials exist in time You are fairly unconscious
    Hsiang 1 hsiang
but in muddle and incomprehension
    the contemplation of outlay
    hsiao^4

tsou (four) memorial
the k'ao ch'eng is according to harvest,
the tax as a share of something produced

You can waste more on tips and wangles
    (Thiers a progress from Talleyrand,
less brain and more morals)
    PANURGIA^3 SOPHIA
    what will not do,
Are distinguished by what they will not—
Cannibals wd/ resist canneries, Ersatz
    a given state of enlightenment, scienza
    XIV
Thru the ten voices of the tradition
the land has been ploughed
t'ien² ti⁴
& there have been taxes in kind, and by (liang²) measure
This is important
as to the scope of such taxes
all Courts have levied them
the right pattern of levy is yang⁴ cheng¹
id est for use
not a fountain of folderols
for top poppinjays
Wranglings won't get you out of it
High & low, top & under
INCORPORATE
& one body
The ups are not malevolent,
you might consider their complications,
Dykes for flood-water,
someone must build 'em,
must plan 'em,
By the ten mouths of the tradition
have peace
Meaning get rid of criminality Catch 'em!

Ancestral spring making breed, a pattern
Yong (2 2 3)
"12 inches, guinea an inch!" said Elkin Mathews
in regard to Courtney's review
The State is corporate
as with pulse in its body
& with Chou rite at the root of it
The root is thru all of it,
    a tone in all public teaching
This is not a work of fiction
    nor yet of one man
The six kinds of action, filial, reciprocal,
Sincerity from of old until now,
    holding together
Not shallow in verbal usage
    nor in dissociations,
Shallow prides, feeble dissociations,
And spend their time slanting rumours,
    keep things off center slander and blabber-mouth,
Rail, scold and ructions, manesco
    and the whole family suffers
The whole tribe is from one man's body,
    what other way can you think of it?
The surname, and the 9 arts
    The father's word is compassion,
The son's, filiality
    The brother's word mutuality,
The younger's word deference
Small birds sing in chorus,
Harmony is in the proportion of branches
    as clarity (chao')
Compassion, tree's root and water-spring,
    The state order, inside a boundary,
    Law reciprocity
What is statute save reciprocity?
One village in order,
one valley will reach the four seas

CHÉN, yo el Rey, wish you to think of this EDICT

Having heard that provisions are the root of the people
(logistica)
nung
sang
To sprout in season
and have trees for your silk-worms,
One big chap not plow,
one female not weave
Can mean shortage,
From of old the sovereign likes plowing
& the Empress tends trees with reverence,
Nor shrink from the heat of labour

兆 an omen

The plan is in nature
rooted
Coming from earth, times (ch’ang²) respected
Their powers converging
(chu four assemble
There is a must at the root of it
not one man’s mere power,
Thru high-low, parch and dampness
High, dry for panicled millet
Damp, low for rice (non-glutinous) and paddy
wu² mu ch’i² ying² pet⁴ li⁴
not for a quick buck at high interest
the legal rate does not exhaust things
(Byzance did better)
Don’t burn to abandon production and go into trading,
Dig up root to chase branches
vide Michelet & Ambrose “De Tobia”
The rate in Byzance was lower,
as can continuous far

(que ça doure)
Established that everybody got some education
AND you had literate Confucians

in the bureaucracy,
Focus of men of ability solidified our good customs
Shut out graceful bigots

and moderate thundering phalloi

(this is a mistranslation)
Strong, weak, to one cooperation,

our SAGE FOREBEAR examined to stimulate anagogico

and more especially magnified schools—
everything that wd/ bring up esprit de corps

en²

trained his officers not to slant government

and to be ready for anything

1 st/ the basic in his own practice,

then village usage

to see what style for the casting

Filiality and fraternity are the root,
Talents to be considered as branches
Precise terminology is the first implement,
dish and container,

After that the 9 arts
AND study the classic books,
the straight history
all of it candid

Be friends with straight officers
chiao' communicate,

They are your communications,
a hasty chirrup may raise ruin

You, soldiers, civilians,
are not headed to be professors

The basis is man,
and the rectification of officers

But the four TUAN
are from nature
jen, 1, li, chih

Not from descriptions in the school house,
They are the scholar's job,
the gentleman's and the officer's

There is worship in plowing
and equity in the weeding hoe,

A field marshal can be literate
Might we see it again in our day!

All I want is a generous spirit in customs
1st/ honest man's heart demands sane curricula
(no, that is not textual)

Let him analyze the trick programs
and fake foundations

The fu jen receives heaven, earth, middle
and grows
"Has packed the Supreme Court
so they will declare anything he does constitutional"
Senator Wheeler, 1939
—and some Habsburg ploughed his imperial furrow
Eu ZoOn—
Not that never should, but if exceeding and
no one protest,
will lose all of your liberties
"Would have thought of something"
said Joffre of Napoleon
And Lenin “Aesopian language (under censorship)
where I wrote ‘Japan’ you may read ‘Russia’
And small bank accounts are now guaranteed
By increase of debt, strengthen
with posing as Moslem
“not a trial but a measure” committed Danton
And which Henry committed Jo Skelton
Wiseman to Isaacs, Aug 18, 1918
“try to shift power to the Executive”
e out of Congress
No french public debt before Francis
(at 8½ to the hundred)
—S W fished out of a duck-pond—
After Mazarin over 400 million,
I think four hundred and thirty
PERENNE
BELLUM "not constructif"

but the Code out of Corsica

Civilization from Peloponesus

Maison Quarrée, by greek workmen

Gave up to England (1708)

The monopoly

Of the slave trade,

at this time Gibraltar

and the old bitch de Medicis died in miseria,

'29, John Law obit

as you may read in San Moisé, in the pavement,

SUMBAINAI

Grevitch, bug-house, in anagram “Out of vast

a really sense of proportion

and instantly”

wanted me to type-write his name on an handkerchief

In 1766 was beheaded, in the charming small town of Abbeville,

Young Labarre, for reading Arouet de Voltaire,

where the stream runs close between houses

1810-'61, Cavour, 1819 to nineteen one Hohenlohe, Clodovic Carlos Victor,

Peace from '70 until 1914

Chez nous la presse est encore très peu civilisée

this to Napoleon Third, '67

'69 southern Slavs against union with Russia

Feb 24 Zollverein

"the peculiarities of french character"

wrote Prince Napoleon,

Ionides did not like him

Count Usedom Bismarck, like all germans, fanatic,
A fanatic for peace in December
(cf/ no more wars after '70)
Clodovic against capital punishment
and for representation, of some sort, by trades
Ultramontaines

bitched France
and then Austria, aristos are ignorant
plus illiteracy of the ploots

"JESUS!!"
quoth the Queen, 1584 anno Domini, "sterling,
pund sterling how much? 13,000 It is not to be looked for"
From ploughing of fields is justice,
and if words be not solid
Von Moltke, Fontainebleau, 1867, "a stag hunt"

"In locis desertis
"laetamur, silvis in medus
"tondentur, occidunt, mulgentur

"quibus agrum colitis
"Cruorem funditis,
"carnes intrinsecus vos onerant
"Corporum sepulcrum mortuorum viventia"
Ambrose "De Brachmanorum"

"That Virginia be sovereign," said Andy Jackson
"never parted with"
Oh GAWD!!! that tenth section

"any portion of"

DAMN IT

George Second encouraged,
the tariff of 1816 murdered indigo
Freemen do not look upward for bounty
Barley, rice, cotton, tax-free
with hilaritas

Letizia, Dante, Canto 18

Virtù enters

Buona da sè volontà

Lume non è, se non dal sereno

stone to stone, as a river descending

the sound a gemmed light,

form is from the lute's neck

Jackson 83, 83 Adams,

no jealousy in the North at that time

"further errors of Monsieur de Tocqueville"

"Taney in place of Duane"

Out of Erebus

Where no mind moves at all

In crystal funnel of air

Out of heaviness

And that all gates (bab, gate) are holy

Pandects I 8 out of Gaius

Consul for 4th time, December 7th

To Windsor we owe three years PEACE

Agassiz, Kung, to avoid the encirclement,

La France, maison close

"an’ moh religions”,

said Lightfoot

"thanna dawg is got hairs on its back”

So that the mist was quite white on that part of the sea-coast

Le Portel, Phaeacia

and he dropped the scarf in the tide-rips

KREDEMNON
that it should float back to the sea,
and that quickly

DEXATO XERSI

with a fond hand

AGER THE

But their technique is two lies at once
so there be no profit in conflict,
CODE functioned in all Latin countries
till even Bulgars had their Gesetzbuch
in Justin's village

"Non della" (Verona)
and J Austin, an Engander,
attempted to separate law from moral philosophy
Of which the value
said Frank Harris, they deal in things,
always, the value of which is unknown

No greek sells a slave out of Hellas
Silk news came up, by monks, out of India,
Shingled flakes on a moth's wing monetary (218 a D)
commission Belisarius
forbade cavalry to damage any man's standing grain

"NO, not THAT boat"
shouted his captain at Ratto, when the latter had
nicely aimed his torpedo

at a Lloyd Triestino

in which wops held certain shares

Wanted her (%) interest, De Stael did

"More" said Santayana "for Rome than three Napoleons"
I suppose he meant than Nap had done for Paris
Nel mezzo

in the crystal,

a green yellow flash after sunset

the 佛 provide no mental means for running an

nor has one seen taozers ascending in 白

jih

in the white light 白

the pai jih 白

with ten billion wordings

Alighieri, a rag over his eyes, and

"They miss Tyler"

(Stock wrote)

"as well as Polk and VanBuren"

"With the horned moon for his tea-pot,

"does he need a clay model

"or tongue words adorned with gilding;

"Floating hands for a horse deal,

"respectable Han folk

"and these bright specimens huddled together—

"Bright, Celestial,

"wants your small change

718
“and bears grudge if he does not get it
“(Wang on the Sheng Edict,
“and a blaze of light over Shensi)
“You will not be misled by damn foolishness,
“If you don’t swallow their buncomb,
“you won’t have to drive ’em out
“Peace grips the earth in good manners,
“Earth and water dye the air in your valley” end quote
“De Tribus” (Federico
in Sicily, aulentissima
ver l’estate,
and Fordie
“A DICTIONARY
and learn the meaning of words!”
Kuan 光
Ming 明
Double it
Kuan 光
Ming 明

Durch das Bankhaus Pacelli kompromittiert
and B Swan thought civil war was the only means of getting
(from Spaniards)
five bucks ($) for one buck’s worth of petrol

719
He'd been on “one of them boats”

OLYMPIAD

236

A pyre in Athens, by Peregrinus
Who did not share Plarr’s point of view,

born in Parion

Coelum tecto, Deus nec vendit,
Terra lecto, sed largitur

and that Caritas leads to serenity
Stead asked Douglas about the rupee

with their own gods to lead them

nor sin by misnaming

out of similitude into gathering

“Mortal blame has no sound in her ears”

Until Rémusat “Has not”, “Aquinas has not

“bien rendue compte

des connaissances a priori”

“Want to load” (Cocteau)

“all the rest of it onto you”

Erigena,

Anselm,

Cherbury,

Rémusat,

Thiers was against income-tax

“the portal to inquisition”

And from Psellos

right down to Degas

No such nuances,

old what’s-her-name stewing perfumes

During summer heat in Byzantium
to the distress of the servitù

"Russia an ally"
said the old Commissioner (Agra)

Neque aurum diligunt

"that STICKS

in

my

throat"

Gardner, A G

Aug 1, 1914

also specific

Beauclerc the first norman duke who could read,
Half the land, and slaves or how much
belonged to the temples
as Julian noticed ("Apostate")
2 million died for investiture,

Rome, Autun, Poictiers, Benevento
crosse (+) et l’anneau (O)
1075, ’77, ’78, ’87

and le prépuce at Puy en Vellay

"To avoid other views’ said Herbert (De Veritate)

"their first consideration"

COME IN SUBJECTO

lisses

amoureuses

a tenir

EX OUSIAS HYPOSTASIN

III, 5, 3 PERI EROTAS

721
nous to ariston autou
    as light into water compenetrans
that is pathema
    ouk aphistatai"
    thus Plotinus
    per plura diafana
neither weighed out nor hindered,
    aloof

1 Jan '58
Finding scarcely anyone save Monsieur de Rémusat who could understand him

(junipers, south side) M Talleyrand
spruce and fir take the North

Chalais, Aubeterre,
snow-flakes at a hand’s breadth, and rain

Trees line the banks, mostly willows Kublai,
Te Te of Ch’eng, called Timur, 1247, came hither

Forest thru ice into emerald

in E Tan (dawn, that is)

larix, corayana and berbers,
after 2 stages A-tun-tzu
a distance of one hundred li

Pinus armandi,
Talleyrand, Thiers, tried to get sense into princes
6 to the public, 3%, and then one to the state
(Simon admits it)
4 letters patent, 5 seals
after the 4th year of Yung-lo
12th May, 1406, and a gold belt
miled with flowers, pay for the troops holding
passes, rations, chair-coolies, horses
— “To write of today,” sd/ Mr Kennan, “is not scholarship”
and, going toward slavery, have mislaid family names
40 years trailer life, non-productive,
non-agricultural
(Del Pelo Pardi

came on cunicoli)
tho' avoiding the squalor of taxes
by cretins imposed,
Not attempting as Peabody, Warren G "Peabody Coke and Coal", said
to unscrew the inscrutable
"infini" as measured by Renan
"la bêtise humaine"

That one dollar's worth of oil sell at 5 dollars
Talleyrand, Austerlitz, Mme Rémusat
"90 francs fee for obtaining gold for
a one thousand franc note" (1805)
and Cambacérès
A constitution given to Italy,
Xmas day of that year, Bonaparte's maximum
"that intelligent men can believe"
non-sectarian
Marbois and then Mollien at the Treasury
and then Gaudin,

Mt Cenis, Simplon, Mme Remusat
Wouldn't swallow it (i.e. that
a great mind could seek glory in war)
1806, 12th December
"Studies at Jena will be continued,"
"Liberty for a small privileged class"
a necessity

Hottenguer, Neufhze, their Nessus

724
"Were in France" (Mme de Rémusat) "wholly ignorant
of what was then passing outside"

Gaudin did not pay interest on government credit Nor did
Kang Hī

Mme d'Houdetot never perceived evil in anyone
“Sort of ignorance,” said the old priest to Yeats in a railway train,
"is spreading every day from the schools!"

Obit 1933, Tsung-Kuan, for Honour
Bears live on acorns
and come raiding our fields
Bouffier,

Elzeard has made the forest at Vergons
under Kuanon's eye there is oak-wood Sengper
gā-mu,

To him we burn pine with white smoke,
morning and evening
The hills here are blue-green with juniper,
the stream, as Achiloos there below us,
here one man can hold the whole pass
over this mountain, at Mont Ségur the chief's cell

you can enter it sideways only, TSO is here named

from the rope bridge, hemp rope; a reed rope;
and they pay the land tax in buckwheat
Food was in Tolosa, not chemical, and in Gubbio
L’il Josephine on the radio and a bull-fair
and they had sent the stone door-frames to America
not in war-time, antiques

“No money, no swiss” quoted Wilson (McN)
KALON KAGATHON, and Marengo,

This aura will have, with red flash,
the form of a diamond, or of crimson,

Apollonius, Porphyry, Anselm,

Plotinus EN THEORIA ‘ON NOUS EXEI
had one vision only, and if the stars be but unicorns
or took the stars for those antilopes

HS’UAN TSUNG, 1389 natus, painted kittens,

and Joey said, “are they for real”
before primitives in the Mellon Gallery,

Washington

“Should”, said H J, “for humanity’s credit

feign their existence

With the sun and moon on her shoulders,
the star-discs sewn on her coat
at Li Chiang, the snow range,
a wide meadow

and the 2do - ‘mba’s face (exorcist’s)
muy simpático

by the waters of Stone Drum,
the two aces

Mint grows at the foot of the Snow Range
the first moon is the tiger’s,
Pheasant calls out of bracken

Rossoni “così lo stato ” etcetera
Delcroix “che magnifica!”
(prescrittibile)

he perceived it

The green spur, the white meadow
“May their pond be full,
The son have his father’s arm
and good hearing,
(noun graph upright, adjective sideways)
“His horse’s mane flowing
His body and soul are at peace”
This I had from Kalupso
who had it from Hermes
"eleven literates and, I suppose,
Dwight L. Morrow"
the body elected,
residence required, not as in England
"A cargo of Iron"
lied Pallas
and as to why Penelope waited
kemases Orgei line 639 Leucothoe
rose as an incense bush,
resisting Apollo,
Orchamus, Babylon
And after 500 years
still offered that shrub to the sea-gull,
Phaeacians,
she being of Cadmus line
The snow's lace washed here as sea-foam

But the lot of 'em, Yeats, Possum, Old Wyndham

had no ground to stand on
Black shawls still worn for Demeter
in Venice,
in my time,
my young time
OIOS TELESAI ERGON EROS TE

728
The cat talks μάω
(mao) with a greek inflection
Barley is the marrow of men,
40 centess’ in my time
an orzo

At Procope, one franc fifteen for a luncheon
and ten centimes tip for the waiter Noi altri borghesi
could not go down into the piazza We thought we could
control

And that ye sail over lithe water
under eyelids
Winkelmann noted the eyelids,
Yeats two months on a sonnet of Ronsard’s
“Jacques Père” on a sign near Le Portel,
and belgians would pronounce it
Eva has improved that line about Freiheit
“50 more years on The Changes”
or is said to have said that he could have
Swan broke his knee cap on landing
having scaled that 30 foot wall,
and maintained his serenity,
another chap hung all night in the trail ropes
and saw two other men fall
Took the Z for the tail of the KatZe
vide Frobenius on relative Dummheit of pupil and teacher
“The libraries” (Ingrid) “have no Domvile” Jan 1955
as was natural
“pseudos d’ouk eli gar pepneumenos”
seed barley with the sacrifice (Lacedaemon)
But with Leucothoe’s mind in that incense
all Babylon could not hold it down
"for my bitch eyes" in Ilion
copper and wine like a bear cub’s
in sunlight, thus Atalant
the colour as aithuops
the gloss probably
omops
as lacquer in sunlight
haliporporhuros,
russet-gold
in the air, extant, not carmine, not flame, ornxalko,
le xaladines
lit by the torch-flare,
and from the nature, the sign
Small lions are there in benevolence
to the left of San Marco
AISSOUSIN,
the spirits,
Berenice, a late constellation
"Same books" said Tcheou
they ought to be brother-like
Crystalline,
south slope for juniper,
Wild goose follows the sun-bird,
in mountains, salt, copper, coral,
dead words out of fashion
KAI ALOGA,
nature APHANASTON,
the pine needles glow as red wire
OU THELEI EAEAN EIS KOSMOU
they want to burst out of the universe

amnis herbidas ripas

Antoninus,

Julian

would not be worshipped

“So thick the dead could not fall”

Marcellinus

“dead chap ahead of me with his head split
could not fall “

xxiii, 6, and there also

Assyrios fines ingressus,

Built granaries, sueta annona,
naturally labeled “apostate”

Quem mihi febricula eripuit,

Domitian, infaustus

tried to buy peace with money
1850 gt objection to any honesty in the White House
'56, an M C from California
killed one of the waiters at the Willard
22nd Brooks thrashed Sumner in Camera Senatus
"respectful of our own rights and of others"
for which decent view he was ousted
Homestead versus kolschoz
Rome versus Babylon
no sense of quiddity in the sovereignty
i e the power to issue
The slaves were red herring,
land not secure against issuers
Emerson, Agassiz, Alcot
at Hawthorne's funeral
names of the principal bond-holders
— persuade Spain to sell Cuba
via Belmont, not via Sickles,
land to all veterans Mommsen
160 acres, 33rd Congress
"I see its relation to one thing,
Hui sees its relation to ten"
Monetary literacy, sans which a loss of freedom is consequent
cunicoli, canalesque
and the people (min) ate
caelum renovabat,
animals dance,
manes come
Protocol Jan 1831 Belgium neutral

in perpetuity

Trying (TCP) 50 years later to keep some of the non-interest-bearing etc

in circulation

as currency

Still market, no use to brokers

France, after Talleyrand started

one war in Europe

Bismarck no war after '70, that was his aim

He said No more after '70

Casimir put Napoleon back on his Column

12th April, Journal des Debats,

1831

that bitch Mme de Lieven

that bitch Mme de Stael

Bolivar dead, who else was there?

Tolosa, 1919, Gubbio,

on pouvait manger

"Europe" said Picabia exhausted

by the conquest of Alsace Lorraine

T to Broglie Ap 9, '33

as I recall it there was no such thing as public opinion (Vienna)

Metternich destroyed Maria Theresa Maremma

Hroosia,

"tranne nella casa del re"

B Mussolmi

to some chap from Predappio

not yet, so far as I know, written down
Lugubrious Knole,
Capture of Warsaw

Paris, at Palais Royal
"where they are rather badly off for society"
de Vaux talked of nothing but bullfights
not only 32 million subjects, but
pretend to govern all Europe
That he (the Archbishop) had not quite the grasp
St Leu, Beauharnais, Tascher
given to M’s’lle Hortense by the Citizen Talleyrand
"a sapphire, and a bit of the cross
true cross, exhumed with Charlemagne’s skeleton
Mme de Genlis
six paintings by me, fruits, insects, animals
Bismarck thought centralization bitched France
Ivar Kreuger, according to Lorrimer’s paper
a titan, and more than,
Edishu added a zero to the number of Krauts murdered
in Poland
1831, in New York State that debtors be not imprisoned
“Last superior OUT of his cabinet”
John Quinn re/ Lansing’s departure
and at three o’clock in the morning
my ex-partner
“wuz sekertary
of State ”
1841 Fillmore Wolverine built in Pittsburg
for a lake parity
Telegraph bill 3 March ’43
“Not with a cold thing”
said Griffith,
“can’t move ’em”
ut delectet

Mat Quay read greek in secret Mr Beecher
carried some rusty cannon-balls into his pulpit
that were allegedly from Bunker Hill, Boston
and at Nara, a D 784 was an art show
Hindoo, greek, Persian
90 years from Perry to Sow-face
“the colossal conceIt of AmerIcans,” said Mr Gnffis, a D 1915
Heaven made hearing and seeing men have the rule
cheu
1 regent
Hia caeca ratione agebat
Absolutely drop idea of putting Chase
into the Treasury
“14 killed,” Stanton to Buchanan, “greatly below former reports
of a thousand”
Present my Compliments to Miss Lane
Biddle for conscription even in Eighteen Fourteen
A J to Buchanan unable to perceive that U S interests
will be safer in other hands than her own
from the Hermitage
Foreign Ministers must drive with 4 horses
and a postillion
St Petersburg ’32
“I cannot, I fear, with truth defend
the chastity of the Empress,
Emperor thinks brits weary of
Constitution,
The french are a singular people
Napoleon’s taxes less than $\frac{1}{2}$ now at Bergheim"
Buchanan got a treaty out of the hRooshuns
“worst the art of man” (speaking of bank system)
could devise,
English income tax odious, has risen to seven pence in the
pound
Vie’s character without blemish, London 1852
The Daily Telegraph has been bought over
and (his “Inaugural”)
that men have sunk to consider the mere material value
of the Union
a grant from States of limited powers
nec Templum aedificavit
nec restituit rem
but not his fault by a damn sight
Winter in Pontus distressing
but still at Sulmona the lion heads,
Federico wrote of the Falcon
and Orsi “Anc’h’io sono
antichità Siracusana”
Arab coins found in mounds in Sweden
under Fortuna
Raleigh noted that Genova’s loans were not productive
“all they have left is their usury”
Wodan ministrat virtutem
Frico, voluptatem,
Agelmund reigned 33 years

"quae a thure
solebant sacrificius"
that was in Tuscany

In this province is Roma,
Brennus came here for the wine,
liking its quality

Lupus comes itineris, Rothar arianae haeresios —
edicti prologo
doce already in use

"Puteum de testiculis impleam clericorum"
dixit Alchis

would fill full a well with priests’ balls,
heretics’, naturally

Das Leihkapital
And there is, of course, the Mensdorf letter
that has had (1958)

no publicity
Nā Khī talk made out of wind noise,
   And North Khī, not to be heard amid sounds of the forest
but to fit in with them unperceived by the game,
But when the young lout was selling the old lout
   the idea of betraying Mihailovitch
The air of the room became heavy so that young S
   Resigned from the F O and "went into the City"—
Banners they took after Lepanto
   but now obtain "control of the outlets"
   to keep down printed quality

灵 by ling only

semna

Flames withered, the wind blew confusion

巫

And a $ to look like a franc,
   the franc worth a centesimo
1 fr 15  Procope,
   Dondo at the Tabarin,
At Moulin Rouge no admittance without a starched collar
   nor with a cap, at the Tabarin
Degas' eye at La Concorde,
   splintered light, Seurat's,
   or that of Pïtagora
Disraeli, Wolff Henry (double ff')
bitching England
and by-passing Parliament,
In metal cylinders, swallowed by camels
who are then killed after passing the frontier
de l'audace, PANURGIA, & heroin
in Xrela, to dissociate demand from the need
“Good chaps” said Schmidt
“damn shame we have to fight ’em”
Hate is not born in the trenches
nor among 2nd lieutenants
Old Rocke (with an -e terminal not the botanist)
learned Abyssinia,
Sammy’s nevvy got the gold out of the palace bed-room
Londres’ books neglected,
the French did not learn them
and there is
no glow such as of pine-needles burning
Without 2’muan 1bpo
no reality
Wind over snow-slope agitante
nos otros
calescimus
Against jade
calescimus,
and the jade weathers dust-swirl
Muran, tradurre
Pope Nicolo had those two passions
Gained for the latin tongue
(Valla)
latinitas

739
Bassanio left greek tags in his margins
moulding the cadence
Uncle Carlo purged the mouth of that river
the Rubicon
with russet sails (Wieland)
at the landing
A lick here, a lick there
and at least got the torpedo boat overland,
The Pollok was hooked by false promise
"black sea"
"help by the black sea"
only a pollok could have swallowed that promise
Of the blue sky and a wild-cat,
Pitonessa
The small breasts snow-soft over tripod
under the cloud
the three voices
And stopped (in lucid intervals)
the digging of metals,
Once gold was
by ants
out of burrows
not
pao three 寶
This is not treasure
Can you tell pao three from pao four, a wild cat
da radice torbida
is no clarity
And who try to use the mind for the senses
drive screws with a hammer

Adolf furious from perception

But there is a blindness that comes from inside—
they try to explain themselves out of nullity

"Beg the gentleman to go home AT ONCE
say I will call on him"

THAT is politeness

And the cap for a forester
showing nuance

1910 Pears' soap for lamas
Les Douze unconscious of Fordie,

Among medics Ambrose Pare
before Zeus, six bluejays before him
THEMIS against leagues of princes

Said Yo-Yo

"What part ob yu iz deh poEM"," of the vicinage, by his peers

And to raise up guilds

in time of the moon kings
mitred by consecration of light

"Wash yu feet;
tread strange lan"'

Luigi in hill paths
chews wheat at sunrise,
that grain, his communion

And if the stars be but unicorns,
light for lasso

Yseult is dead, and Walter,
and Fordie, 
familiares

"And how my olde friend

— eh — eh

HOWells”
can “etcetera

Remy’s word was “milésiennes”

William’s monoceros,

vide his book plate

The production IS the beloved

And Gladstone took a little packet of tea to

Miss What’s-her-name, Palmerston’s fancy

but did not sell England

for four million quid to (deleted

Suez Canal shares

Said Hollis (Christopher)

Regius (deleted) Professorships

for falsification

and Coke disappeared from curricula

Von Bulow got news from the agencies

France betrayed Talleyrand,

“Pickin’ daisies” “He (Wells) won’t have

an opinion”

Thus Orage respected belatedly “Nicht Bosheit”

said Margherita Regina, or one of ’em, “DUMMheit”

Mirabeau had it worse, Ovid much worse in Pontus

“No sooner in Goa

than they started uprooting spice trees,

Intorcetta’s portrait is still there in Sicily

with an unreadable text on his fan

742
Hence Webster, Voltaire and Leibnitz
by phyllotaxis
in leaf-grain
But in Venice more affirmations
of individual men
From Selvo to Franchetti, than any elsewhere
Po like a map beneath us
“Very cleverly drained”
said the prisoner’s escort
Larranaga
saw fashion an element
No science without clear definitions
and there is a style of the period
“My Chauncey Alcot
If you’ll bee
my Molly
Oi”
Moral scruple unknown to financiers
at THAT time
a common custom in business
Lukie Ionides will do, a greek will
ANYTHING
till he gets Twenty Thousand
(meaning quid sterling)
after that, he sees that it pays to be honest
Pulchra documenta
Bulow from agencies
“don’t waste time getting into papers”
Get the agencies
and to summarize
Gold was in control of the Pontifex,
standard at Byzance
and El Melek
until 1204
kalos kagathos
Del Mar cites 12 cases of tickets
as from Iron in Spartan coinage
In splendour of blue-jays
Cythera PAGGKALA
Mond killed the English Review
and Ford went to Paris (an interval)
Village festival on the Quatorze
Brits paid out of French pocket
one whole installment,
Alex, the debts of his soldiers
And as for what happened after the king lost exclusivity
even Del Mar gasps with astonishment
McNair Wilson, Larranaga, or Tremaine at 2 in the morning
"For some gawd damn fool reason
no more sense than pill box hats where might be Gainsboroughs,"
referring to prescribable
or
What a government usefully COULD do
False middles serve neither commerce
nor the NOOS in activity
That fine old word (Stink Saunders’ word) “an Independence”

744
Homestead versus kolsohoz,
   advice to farms, not control
tessera, Monreale,
      Topaz, God can sit on
For 30 years nothing of interest occurred in that country
but the Burgomeister's Schwager
   mistrusted Fetzen Papier
Where deer's feet make dust in shadow
   at wood's edge
curet cognitare perennia
foung houang li 1
   varnish and silk is their tribute
Iu's weights are still in the treasury
CV

Feb 1956

Is this a divagation

Talleyrand saved Europe for a century

France betrayed Talleyrand,

Germany, Bismarck

And Muss saved, rem salvavit,

in Spain

il salvabile

From Sulmona

the lion-fount—

must be Sulmona, Ovidio’s,

Federico noted the hawk form

and no one has yet translated “Il Marescalco”,

(Cesena, Zezena de be”’e colonne)

Mozart obit aetat 35,

Christian’s hat and gloves so clearly painted

(Herbiet)

the corridor ½ an inch wide,

must be somewhere

“moyens d’existence inconnus”

Anselm “Monologion” scripsit, 1063

“non spatio, sed sapientia”

not in space but in knowing

non pares, not equal in dignity
rerum naturas

Do not use their mathematics to think with
Lanfranci timuerunt sapientiam,

were alarmed by Lanfranc’s horse-sense
Passed that day drawing a grasshopper

“Loans from Tibet” said old Gallagher,

Patrick, and died in this bughouse
Sodom on Thames sold out Napoleon

Hou Je 稷 stando nel Paradiso Terrestre 后

and the sheep on Rhum plains have different names

according to colour,

nouns, not one noun plus an adjective,

“Meas nugas” mv Trifles, said Anselm

“L’adoravano” said the sacristan, Bari

“come Santa Lucia”

So it, a stone cupid, had to be stored in the sacristy
Barocco, anima stuff left from the s & io

vagula, tenuhi

and with splendidors

“non genitus” Caput 57, “discendendo”

Guido C had read “Monologion”

vera imago

and via mind is the nearest you’ll get to it,

“rationalem”

said Anselm

Guido “intenzione”

Ratto,

luna,
speculum non est imago,
mirror, not image,

Sapor, the flavour,
pulchritudo
ne divisibilis intellectu
not to be split by syllogization
to the blessed isles (insulae fortunatae)
fertur
quasi apes, as bees alvearia,
uramci templi
lumine ut amictus
with light as an army-cloak

Canterbury well, above Capua
by Anselm’s direction,
he said dig there
Puteus Cantauriensis
nine miles approx east of Capua
And he said “eh
I might eat a partridge”
So we scuttled all day
and no partridge
Till the stable boy met a martin
that had caught one
et sake et soke on stronde
on stream and woorden
in stream and forest
all other libertates,
consuetudines, Port of Sandwich
justice centralization,
coin is the symbol of equity
Rochester nave built by the Lombards,
the high hall and the carving
Rufus raised rent 5 to 40
usu terrae
Unitas Charitatis,
consuetudo diversa,
Having lost the wisdom of Khatt
but for something not brute force in government
“ordine”
Boamund versus Alexis,
that maniac Boniface, Clermont
& the public extremely excited
George Fifth under the drizzle,
as in one November
a man who had willed no wrong
33 years after the Bard’s death
‘Dalleyrand’
800 years after En Bertran
“en gatje”, had the four towers,
“Dalleyrand Berigorr!”
Urban, an obscenity
with the rents at 40 from 5,
Charles of the Suevi
a noose of light looped over his shoulder,
Antoninus declined to be God
Athelstan on occasion distributed,
Ethelbald exempted from taxes,
Egbert left local laws,
consuetudines
“And we by Jesus reject your damn bishops”
Paschal to Anselm

At this time was Guillaume de Poictiers,

Henry left 100,000 quid in good coin
also vessels

Fragmentary

(Maverick repeating this queerly dogmatically
mosaic) any mosaic

You cannot leave these things out

οδ θέλει ἐν ἐν εἰς κόσμον

but from at least here is the Charta Magna

I shall have to learn a little greek to keep up with this

but so will you, dratt you

“They want to bust out of the kosmos”

accensio

Anselm versus damn Rufus

“Ugly? a bore,

Pretty, a whore!”

brother Anselm is pessimistic,
digestion weak,

but had a clear line on the Trinity, and

By sheer grammar Essentia

tirminine

Immaculata

Immaculable Ambrose

“First treason shepherd to flock”

and they want it apocryphal

Franks ten years exemption from taxes

Valentinian to oust the Alani

and then Omnia Gallia, Faramond, 425

Pepin, over an altar to Zagreus,
Ethelbald tax exemptions
Charles to Offa, a belt, one hungarian sword
Quendrida bumped off brother Kenelm,
Egbert left local laws
"Looping the light over my shoulder,"
(Charles of the Suevi)
"Drew me over fiery mountains"
As is left in Hariulf’s Chronicle. Thus dreamed it
For a thousand years savages against maniacs
and vice versa
Alfred sorted out hundreds, tithings,
They probably murdered Erigena,
Athelstan gon yilden rere, after 925
Aunt Ethelfled had been literate,
Canute for alleviation of Alp tolls
Gerbert at the astrolabe
better than Ptolemy,
A tenth tithe and circlet of corn
With a Crommelyn at the breech-block
or a del Valle,
This is what the swine haven’t got
with their
πανουργία

Guido had read the Proslogion
as had, presumably, Villon
AND was her daughter like that,
Black as Demeter’s gown,
eyes, hair;
Dis’ bride, Queen over Phlegethon,
girls faint as mist about her;
The strength of men is in grain
NINE decrees, 8th essay, the Kuan
So slow is the rose to open
A match flares in the eyes’ hearth,
then darkness
“Venice shawls from Demeter’s gown”
This Tzu could guide you in some things,
but not hither,
How to govern is from the time of Kuan Chung
but the cup of white gold at Patera
Helen’s breasts gave that
runs thru his zodiac,
misnaming no Caledon,
not in memory,
in eternity
and “as a wind’s breath
that changing its direction changeth its name”,
Apelioata
for the gold light of wheat surging upward
       ungathered
Persephone in the cotton-field
       granite next sea wave
is for clarity
       deep waters reflecting all fire
nueva lumbre,
       Earth, Air, Sea
in the flame’s barge
over Amazon, Orinoco, great rivers
“But for Kuan Chung we should still dress as barbarians ”
And if Antoninus got there, this was hidden

Kuan, hidden
Ad posteros urbem donat,

coin’d Artemis
all goods light against com-skill
if there be 400 mountains for copper—
       under cinnabar you will find copper—
river gold is from Ko Lu,
       price from XREIA,
Yao and Shun ruled by jade
       That the goddess turn crystal within her
This is grain rite
       Luigi in the hill path
       this is grain rite
near Enna, at Nyssa
       Circe, Persephone
so different is sea from glen that
       the juniper is her holy bush

753
between the two pine trees, not Circe
   but Circe was like that
       coming from the house of smoothe stone
"not know which god’
       nor could enter her eyes by probing
   the light blazed behind her
       nor was this from sunset
Athene Pronoia,
       in hypostasis
Helios, Perse  Circe
Zeus  Artemis out of Leto
Under wildwood
   Help me to neede
By Circeo, the stone eyes looking seaward
   Nor could you enter her eyes by probing
       The temple shook with Apollo
As with leopards by mount’s edge,
       light blazed behind her,
   trees open, their minds stand before them
As in Carrara is whiteness
   Xoroi At Sulmona are lion heads
       Gold light, in veined phylotaxis
By hundred blue-gray over their rock-pool,
   Or the king-wings in migration
       And in thy mind beauty, O Artemis
Over asphodel, over broom-plant,
   faun’s ear a-level that blossom
       Yao and Shun ruled by jade
Whuder ich maer lidhan
   helpe me to neede
the flowers are blessed against thunder bolt

helpe me to neede

That great acorn of light bulging outward,

Aquileia, caffaris, caltha palustris,

ulex, that is gorse, herys arachnites,

Scrub oak climbs against cloud-wall—

three years peace, they had to get rid of him,

— violet, sea green, and no name

Circe’s were not, having fire behind them

Buck stands under ash grove,

jasmine twines over capitols

Selena Arsinoe

So late did queens rise into heaven

At Zephyrium, July that was, at Zephyrium

The high admiral built there,

Aedificavit

TO APHRODITE EUPLOIA

“an Aeolian gave it, ex voto

Arsinoc Kupris

At Miwo the moon’s axe is renewed

HREZEIN

Selena, foam on the wave-swirl

Out of gold light flooding the peristyle

Trees open in Paros,

White feet as Carrara’s whiteness

in Xoroi

God’s eye art ’ou

The columns gleam as if cloisonné,

The sky is leaded with elm boughs
CVII

The azalea is grown while we sleep
In Selinunt',
in Akragas
Coke Inst 2
to all cathedral churches to be
read 4 times in the yeare
20 H 3
that is certainty
mother and nurse of repose
he that holdeth by castle-guard
pays no scutage
And speaking of clarity
Milite, Coke, Edwardus
"that light which was Sigier' of Berengar his heirs was this Eleanor
all the land stored with ploughs, & shall be at the least as he received it
quod custod' vendi non debent
Light, cubic
by volume
so that Dante's view is quite natural,
(Tenth, Paradiso, nel Sole)
non per color, ma per lume parvente
Customier
de la foresta
are yellow-green after sunset
in politque capacity a king dies not

de Norman'd'

14
H
3
ancient eit franchies,
ne injuste vexes
progressus ostendunt

Magna Charta, chap xii

periplum, assise in periplum
and Kung also was minister

the root is that charter
"It appeareth in Glanvil"
saving his wainage (his cart)
hominum de vicineto
sacramentum proborum
laicum tenementum
"it appeareth in Glanvil"
"de par le monde"
j'ai connu

the books of a scholler his countenance
H 2 E 1
to their glory
en temps le roy Henri deux
and that slobbering bugger Jim First
bitched our heritage

OBIT, in Stratford 1616, Jacques Père obit,
In 33 years Noll cut down Charlie

OBIT Coke 1634 & in '49
Noll cut down Charlie

Puer Apulus ver l'estate
Voltaire could not do it,
the french could not do it
they had not Magna Charta
in ver l’estate, Queen of Akragas
resistent,
Templum aedificavit
Segesta
hospitality of the ancient ornaments and
commandations of England
ii Inst xxi
nec ali boscum,
high-wood is called saltus,
in Fleta, maeremium
qui utlagatus est
and a literacy in these auncient authors
to understand auncient statute
against who fishes with kidells and skarkells
or makes that several which ought to be common
from the sheepes back 9 tenths of our export
(note to cap 25)
so that after one set of damned scoundrels (tonsured)
another set of damned scoundrels
(untonsured)
the foulest of all these Jimmy Stuart
Coke the clearest mind ever in England
vitex, white eglantine
as tenthril thru grill-work
wave pattern at Excideuil
A spire level the well-curb,
Mme Pierre bought a lamb in that market
Atque in re publica maxime conservanda sunt iura belli
is called butlerage
paid only by merchant strangers (cap xxx)
wooll woolfels & leather
hearth silver abolished
naught new imposed until Mary
of allome, Scacario Rot 319
in the Pope’s dominion

on currants was against law
in commun ley
ad mesure,

Laws of Edgar ex omni satrapia xxxv
a circuit of perambulation
sil ne fuit dizeim
quod trithinga teneatur integra
decemvirale collegium
exceptis viris religiosis et
vide Bracton

sub colore donations
his testibus
were call’d chartae

That is our PIVOT
Statute de Merton

seven miles from the city of London
between him and the Prior of Bingham
on the morrow after the feast of St Vincent
18 H 3 according to Bracton
& this Helianor was of the daughters, heirs
of Raymond Berengar
and sister of Arch Cantaur

759
de la plus beale

& of brain-wash

1st/ the symbol/

corruption of Symbol

then the invasion of Bede’s time

and the hog-wash with King James

his “version”

till in 1850 to unfashion the lingua latina,

to drive truth out of curricula

Coke’s quotes might have told something

Alex, Antoninus in blot-out

and Randolph,

not to distreine comne in sheafes

Edward “Mirror of Princes”

Statute of Merton, Cap Five

5 groats to an ounce of silver

not subject to forrein lawes

One thousand two sixty seven

King Henry’s 52

in the Utas of St Martin

“as well high as low”

Sapiens incipit a fine

Box hedge, the garden in form,

heliotrope, kalkanthus, basilicum

the red bird, that is a cardinal,

lark almost out of season

had been a field full at Allegre

as 40 rising together,

the short tails

Was new coin 1560,
'65, dutch weavers in Norwich
at terms, whores in St Paul's,
Trinity, Michaelmas,
    Hillary is from Jan 23rd
Each wench to a pillar
    "as do the Serjeants at lawe"
To use grain for food only,
    build no more houses in London
de heretico comburendo
    Bacon for, Coke opposing
In a white sheet in the Savoy
    500 marks, be imprisoned
    Sir Henry (1628) Martin gave sentence
Invasion of the rights of his subjects
    3 months to habeas
    B 18
The tapestries were still there in Chaise Dieu,
    the sky's glass leaded with elm boughs
Marlowe greeks it  μὴ ὅν
Avon's man
    says it in english
    and if the stone can be perfect
Gaudier has left us three Ninas,
    Diana crumbles in Notre-Dame des Champs
    but the bronze must be somewhere,
Amphion not for museums
    or stone
    but for her mind
    like the underwave
Not the glitter 2 fathoms inshore,
    the coral light sifting slowly mud sea-fans

761
the great algae
color prediletto
the crystal body of air
deep green over azure
Sirenes οὐραγές as crystal Σειρήν
dark hippocampi θελκτήρι

god's antennae

Norfolk tumbler, a small sort of greyhound
to Cecil,

Planted 500 mulberries—
that was Hatfield—
and vines from south of the Channel
But had enclosed common pasture
Gondemar "devil in dung-cart"!

Flaccus' translator wore the crown
The jewel and the buggar dragged it down
"Devil in dung-cart" Gondemar
And Raleigh's head on King James' platter"
"That the dead will not fawn to advance themselves"
1621, December eleventh

So that Dante's view is quite natural
this light
as a river
in Kung, in Ocellus, Coke, Agassiz
βεῖ, the flowing
this persistent awareness

Three Ninas from Gaudier,
Their mania is a lusting for farness
Blind to the olive leaf,
not seeing the oak’s veins
Wheat was in bread in the old days
(1 46 after mid-night)
Alan Upward’s seal showed Sitalkas
Corn was in Ambracia,
The caelator’s son, named Pythagora
CVIII

COMMUNUIT
there is frost on the rock's face
nurse of industry (25 Edward III)
BRUM
"alla" at Verona
of courage
having none hath no care to defend it

Enrolled in the ball of fire
as brightness
for the kindness,
infinite,
of her hands
From the Charter to the Petition
in June and toward twilight
DROIT FAIT
Statutum Tallagio
Lambarde on Valla
"all monopolies"
"nor against his will into Ireland"
autarchia
not cloth from out of the Realm
Owse, Wherfe, Nid, Derwent,
Swale, Yore & Tine
Post Festum Sancti Hilarri
mults des mals et disherisones
18 E 1
ne curge de S Edward
prochainement
and his father H 3 before him
ne quis injuriam—
salvum conductum
18 die Jul 11, 18 E 1
die decimoctavo
was 15 000 three score
Divers had banished
but the usuries, no King before him
Holl fol 285
Wals hypod
Florilegium Dunstable
Angliae excuntibus,
and Uncle Carlo
and, from Taufers, Margherita
No officer of ours or our heirs'
take corn, leather or cattle
without assent of the party
cujus bona
Et Forestae
per la grace de Dieu
Dangleterre
to be published
25 Edward
Devant eux en judgement
cestascavoir
et en amendement
 ont a guier

& if contrary shall be undone
this mient tenus
and read per an, deux foits
twice a year
mises ne prises
raised into precedent

1272
25
1297

Confirmationis
Chartorum
Cap vi bitched by Disraeli
de la maletot des leyes
40 shillings

nous lettres ouverts
nostre fits a Londres le x jour Doctobre
the five and 20th year

Customes 6 shillings 8 pence
dimidium marcum trecentis pellibus

ahorum liberorum

34th year
nullum tallagum
(or tailogium)
in pleno parliamento

& no increase in burocacy
or to, or for, any subject

et vacua nulla,
any infringement

nihil capiatur
our pardon of Bohun of Hereford,
John de Ferraris
and that this be read in the churches
Bohun, Felton Ferraris
Defenders

Articul a son people.

CESTASCAVOIR

& that they be read 4 times the year
Sheng Yu
Michael, Xmas, Easter, Saint John
& be tried locally
prison, ransom, amerce
according to trespass
and Charles kept this seven years under the hatches

Felton's knife was a tenpenny
articuli super Chartas
28th Edward
Soient esclus
trois prodes chevaliers
ou autres avisés
for "Vierge" see Fleta, 12 miles round about the King's house
Hastings Dover Hithe Rumney Sandwich
by reason of the narrownesse
of the sea there

sheriffs elective

767
where shrivality is not in fee
ou viscount nest my de fee
In those inquests next neighbors
 "that they be most sufficient"
and is against packing juries
et malveyses procurers

De lum bank et lauter
against William of Helmswell, parson
Be marked with a leopard’s head
no worse than the touch of Paris

Articuli twenty

Nor set any stone in gold
except it be natural
 28 Edward 1, a D 1300
auxy soist signe teste de leopard
and false stone not set in true gold
Pertaine to the King onely
to put a value to coin
And to make price of the quantity
  Cap xx
and of 12 graines in mid-car
  frumento in mediae spicac
  magnalia coronae

ELIZABETH
  Angliae amor,
ad valorem reducta
To take wood to melt ore
  non extat memoria
  ardendam, fundendam

768
& souls of the dead defrauded
3. Edward
send or cause to be sent out of the
Kingdom
and that the seal be in custody of four men dignioribus
& the prior
alien abbots may visit,
not export
by means whereof daily almes was decayed
to Paragots alone
10 000 marks
alienigenae superiores
the brocars of Rome promote caitifes
learning decayeth
Rot. parl 50 E 3
damnable customs introduc of new in Roma
That grosbois is oak, ash, elm,
beech, horscheche & hornbeam
but of acorns the shall be paid
For every lamb a penny
time out of mind
one lira per sheep nel Tirolo
sale must be in place overt
not in a backe-room
& between sun-up & sun-down
dies solaris
ut pena ad paucos
metus ad omnes perveniat
of 2 rights the more ancient preferred
caveat emptor

769
HORSFAIRE from 10 of the clock before noon until sunset
the queenes dominions
Phil, Mar
Colour, with one special mark at the least
of every such horse, mare, colt, gelding
on paine of default 40 shillings
ridden openly for one hour
and after 10 in the morning
as might be for Cadilacs, Fords & such other
ridden, led, walked or kept standing
& in free markets to the book-keeper one penny
no toll
Coke, Iong Ching
responsabil
par cretance del ewe which is
cfrench for floodwater
Who for bridges
reparando,
For every new cottage 4 acres
Stat de 31 Eliz
Angliae amor
Pro Veritate

curtilagia teneant,
   enough land about each of them
16 foot and a halfe to the pole
   exceptions if sailor, etc
town, seaside or brickworks
   Idlenesse, mother of pickings

EPARXON

Do sell the same in the realme and buy english
   not carry coin, plate or masse out of the country,
Donaison, denizen
   8 H 6 for cash only in exchange
   5 H 4 three months credit
   and books not brought in bound
No wight could pinch at his (Littleton's) writing
   long in the making,
   vocabula artis
Neither ought legal terms to be changed,
   Bracton
Uncivil to judge a part in ignorance of the totality
   nemo omnia novit
In men's hearts on the rock of reason
   and they could not have been
   "excused jury service"
had there been no juries in his, The Confessor's, time
Amenities are from Ambracia
   veigne en Court
and Sellaio

painted that goddess

le Concord del fine

Coke

συμβαίνει

in the 43rd of Elizabeth

The fine cannot omit ascun chose

continuance solonques le purpot

CHARDE dit estre certaine

in quex le terre demeure

(liver dit)

certainty engenders repose

not for the sake of some leasehold but for clarity

"de ses vicines"

Time mother of Manors

Nor can the King create a new custom

in the fine print
tempora non regum

by a hawk, a pair of gilt spurs or similia

Cope is a hill
dene a valley, arundinetum
drus is a thicket

Si nomina nescis perit rerum cognitio

nemo artifex nascitur

Ten families in pledge and a chief pledge

Though the bishopric be dissolved

a city remaineth

Tuan 端 et consuetudo
"In grateful resentment to Wadsworth, 20 shillings

May 15th,
Town House in Hartford

Charles, God's Grace, '62

Brewen, Canfield,
a Body politique
and meere mocion

Ordeyned, heirs, successors, Woollcott, Talcot, perpetual
Seal, Governor, Deputy and 12 assistants

2nd Thursday, May and October

Oathes, Ship, transport and carry
under their common seal

and not hinder fishinage
for salting
by Narrowgancett

and on the South by the Sea
Mynes, Mynerals Precious Stones Quarries
As of our Mannor East Greenwich
in Socage, not Capite

One fifth of all oares Gold and Silver
23rd April, Westminster

HOWARD

Wing like feldspar
and the foot-grip firm to hold balance

Green yellow the sunlight, more rapid,
Azaleas by snow slope
afraid he will balk and not sign mobilization,
got, said Monro, to get rid of him

(Eddie)

He has been around in the hospitals
Jury trial was in Athens

Who for bridges
  reparando
For every new cottage 4 acres
  Stat de 3 r Eliz
  Angliae amor
And false stone not to be set in true gold
to the king onely to put value
  and to make price of the quantity
auxy soit signe teste leopard
Clear deep off Taormina
  high cliff and azure beneath it
form is cut in the lute’s neck, tone is from the bowl
Oak boughs alone over Selloi
  This wing, colour of feldspar
  phyllotaxis
Over wicket gate
  INO Ivó Kadmeia
Erigena, Anselm,
  the fight thru Herbert and Rémusat
Helios,
  Καλλιαστράγαλος Ino Kadmeia,
San Domenico, Santa Sabina,
  Sta Maria Trastevere
  in Cosmedin
Le chapeau melon de St Pierre
  You in the dinghy (piccioletta) astern there!
DRAFTS & FRAGMENTS OF
CANTOS CX-CXVII
CX

Thy quiet house
The crozier's curve runs in the wall,
The harl, feather-white, as a dolphin on sea-brink

I am all for Verkehr without tyranny
— wake exultant

in caracole

Hast'ou seen boat's wake on sea-wall,
how crests it?

What panache?
paw-flap, wave-tap,
that is gaiety,

Toba Sojo,
toward lumbidity,
that is exultance,
here the crest runs on wall
che paion' si al vent'

²Här-²la-³llu ³k'o

of the wind sway,
The nine fates and the seven,
and the black tree was born dumb,
The water is blue and not turquoise
When the stag drinks at the salt spring
and sheep come down with the gentian sprout,
can you see with eyes of coral or turquoise
or walk with the oak's root?
Yellow iris in that river bed

Quercus on Mt Sumeru

The purifications

And in thy mind beauty, O Artemis,

Foam and silk are thy fingers,

Brook-water idles,

The lake waves Canaletto’d

The rock-layers arc’d as with a compass,

Cozzaglio, Dino Martinazzi made the road here (Gardesana)
Savola, Novara at Veneto,
Solari was in that—
Un caso triste e denho di memoria

"Had I ever been in one?" i.e., a cavalry charge,
Uncle G "Knew when I came out that
there wd be one hell of a row
in the Senate"
Knox came in, Lodge said "Have you read it?"
"For the last time" he thought it was, till
Bettori, like Galliffet

(Ibukerki)
Cypress versus rock-shade,
Cozzaglio, the tracciolino
Riccardo Cozzaglio
At Olean, the Divisione Sforzesca
disobeyed into victory,
Had horses with them

Felix nupsit,
an end
In love with Khaty
now dead for 5000 years

Over water bluer than midnight
where the winter olive is taken
Here are earth's breasts mirrored
and all Eundices,
Laurel bark sheathing the fugitive,
a day's wraith unrooted>
Neath this altar now Endymion lies
That love be the cause of hate,
something is twisted,

babe trees walk on the sky-line,
but that one valley reach the four seas,
mountain sunset inverted

La Tour, San Carlo gone,
and Dieudonne, Voisin

Byzance, a tomb, an end,

Galla's rest, and thy quiet house at Torcello

"What! What!" says the auzel here,
"Tullup" said that bird in Virginia,
their meaning?

That war is the destruction of restaurants

Quos ego Persephonae

not with jet planes,
The holiness of their courage forgotten
and the Brescian lions effaced,
Until the mind jumps without building
and there is no chih and no root
Bunting and Upward neglected,
all the resisters blacked out,
From time's wreckage shored,
these fragments shored against ruin,

and the sun  
new with the day
Mr Rock still hopes to climb at Mount Kinabalu
his fragments sunk (20 years)
13,455 ft facing Jesselton, Borneo,

Falling spiders and scorpions,
Give light against falling poison,
A wind of darkness hurls against forest
the candle flickers
is faint

Lux enim—
versus this tempest
The marble form in the pine wood,
The shrine seen and not seen
From the roots of sequoias

pray
There is power

Awoi or Komachi,
the oval moon
Notes for CXI

I, one thing, as relation to one thing
   Hui see relation to ten
20 shillings to Wadsworth
   "in resentment" Town house in Hartford
Roche-Guyon stoned to death at Gisors
   Power to issue, au fond,
         to tax
Directory cd have made bulwark of Italy
post-bag B
   Austerlitz
      Banque de France
         Mme de Genlis
Lannes did not enjoy sight of a battlefield
Whole lesson of Talleyrand
   Wu
      Hsieh (heart’s field)
         Szu
Enlarged his empire
   diminished his forces,
Ten years a blessing,
      five a nuisance,
that was Napoleon
with constitutional guarantees
   April 22nd
"Very few interested"
      N to Talleyrand, "in civilization"
So that Alexander asked Talleyrand what to do about France
And "to change the meaning of words themselves from one
   conference to another"
Oct 31st, Wien

And 600 more dead at Quemoy—
   they call it political

A nice quiet paradise,
   Orage held the basic was pity
   compassionem,
   Amor

Cold mermaid up from black water—
   Night against sea-cliffs
   the low reef of coral—
And the sand grey against undertow
   as Geryon—lured there—but in splendour,
Veritas, by anthesis, from the sea depth
   come burchiello in su la riva

The eyes holding trouble—
   no light
   ex profundis—
naught from feigning
Soul melts into air,
   anima into aura,
   Serenitas

Com’d gold
   also bumped off 8000 Byzantines

Edictum prologo
   Rothar
From CXII

owl, and wagtail
and huo³-hu², the fire-fox
Amrta, that is nectar
   white wind  white dew
Here from the beginning, we have been here
   from the beginning
From her breath were the goddesses
   ⁵-La ᵐuⁿ ³-mu
If we did not perform ²Ndaw ¹-bpo
   nothing is solid
without ²Muan ¹-bpo
   no reality
Agility, that is from the juniper,
rice grows and the land is invisible
By the pomegranate water,
   in the clear air
   over Li Chuang
The firm voice amid pine wood,
   many springs are at the foot of
   Hsiang Shan
By the temple pool, Lung Wang’s
   the clear discourse
   as Jade stream
玉河
Yu⁴  ho²

784
Artemisia
Arundinaria
Winnowed in fate's tray

neath
luna
Thru the 12 Houses of Heaven
seeing the just and the unjust,
tasting the sweet and the sorry,
Pater Helios turning
"Mortal praise has no sound in her ears"
(Fortuna’s)

And who no longer make gods out of beauty
this is a dying

Yet to walk with Mozart, Agassiz and Linnaeus
'neath overhanging air under sun-beat

Here take thy mind’s space
And to this garden, Marcella, ever seeking by petal, by leaf-vein
out of dark, and toward half-light

And over Lí Chiang, the snow range is turquoise
Rock’s world that he saved us for memory
a thin trace in high air
And with them Pare (Ambroisc) and the Men against Death
Tweddel, Donnelly,
old Pumpelly crossed Gobi

“no horse, no dog, and no goat”

“I’d eat his liver, told that son of
and now bigod I have done it”

17 Maggio,
why not spirits?

But for the sun and serenitas

(19th May ’59)
H D once said "serenitas"

(Atthis, etc)

at Dieudonné’s

in pre-history

No dog, no horse, and no goat,
The long flank, the firm breast

and to know beauty and death and despair

and to think that what has been shall be,

flowing, ever unstill

Then a partridge-shaped cloud over dust storm
The hells move in cycles,

No man can see his own end

The Gods have not returned “They have never left us”

They have not returned

Cloud’s processional and the air moves with their living

Pride, jealousy and possessiveness

3 pains of hell

and a clear wind over garofam

over Portofino 3 lights in triangulation

Or apples from Hesperides fall in their lap

from phantom trees

The old Countess remembered (say 1928)

that ball in St Petersburg

and as to how Stef got out of Poland

Sir Ian told ’em help

would come via the sea

(the black one, the Black Sea)

Petain warned ’em

And the road under apple-boughs
mostly grass-covered
And the olives to windward
Kalenda Maja
Li Sio, Li Sio, for sorrow

but there is something intelligent in the cherry-stone
Canals, bridges, and house walls

orange in sunlight
But to hitch sensibility to efficiency,
grass versus granite,
For the little light and more harmony
Oh God of all men, none excluded
and howls for Schwundgeld in the Convention

(our Constitutional
17 whichwhat)
Nothing new but their ignorance,
ever perennial
Parsley used in the sacrifice

and (calling Paul Peter) 12¢
does not mean one, oh, four, 104¢

Error of chaos Justification is from kindness of heart
and from her hands floweth mercy
As for who demand belief rather than justice
And the host of Egypt, the pyramid builder,
waited there to be born
No more the pseudo-gothic sprawled house
out over the bridge there

(Washington Bridge, N Y C)
but everything boxed for economy
That the body is inside the soul—
the lifting and folding brightness
the darkness shattered,
the fragment
That Yeats noted the symbol over that portico
(Paris)
And the bull by the force that is in him—
not lord of it,
mastered
And to know interest from usura
(Sac Cairoli, prezzo giusto)
In this sphere is Giustizia
In mountain air the grass frozen emerald
and with the mind set on that light
saffron, emerald,
seeping
"but that kind of ignorance" said the old priest to Yeats
(in a railway train) "is spreading every day from the schools"—
to say nothing of other varieties
Article X for example—put over, and 100 years to get back
to the awareness of
(what’s his name in that Convention)
And in thy mind beauty,
O Artemis
As to sin, they invented it—eh?
to implement domination
eh° largely
There remains grumpiness,
malvagita
Sea, over roofs, but still the sea and the headland
And in every woman, somewhere in the snarl is a tenderness,
A blue light under stars.
The ruined orchards, trees rotting. Empty frames at Limone.
And for a little magnanimity somewhere.
And to know the share from the charge
( scala altrui )
God's eye art 'ou, do not surrender perception.

And in thy mind beauty, O Artemis
    Daphne afoot in vain speed.
When the Syrian onyx is broken.
    Out of dark, thou, Father Helios, leadest,
but the mind as Ixion, unstill, ever turning.
CXIV

"Pas même Freron

hus personne

pas même Fréron,"

"I hate no-one," said Voltaire

"not even Fréron"

And before Mr Law scarcely 300

and now 1800 great vessels

and he, John Law, died in Venice in poverty

We far from recognizing indebtedness

"not even Tom Pick"

"You respect a good book, contradicting it—

the rest aren't worth powder"

Amid corridors and ambassadors

glow worms and lanterns, and this moving is

from the inward

odi diversa natura (Giordano Bruno)

and in these triangular spaces

And is here among serious characters

and not reasoning from a belly-ache

Or that Ari might have heard about fishes,

thank Alex

Falls white bianco ch(ade)

yet sentient

sees not

Their dichotomies (femmine) present in heaven and hell

Tenthrils trailing
caught in rocks under wave

Gems sunned as mirrors, alternate
These simple men who have fought against jealousy,
as the man of Oneida

Ownership! Ownership!
There was a thoughtful man named Macleod
To mitigate ownership
And the literature of his time (Sandro’s, Firenze) was
in painting
Governed by wood (the control of)

木 mu₄⁻⁵

Another by metal (control of)
Fu Hi, etcetera

This is not vanity, to have had good guys in the family
or feminine guety — quick on the uptake
“All the same in a hundred years”
“Harve was like that” (the old cat-head
re a question of conduct)
“the appointed when nothing can stop it—
unappointed when nothing can kill you”

Even old Sarah,
quick on the uptake

snobism — niente—
the tribù
Armes et blasons¹
me foot!¹¹
Al’s conversation — reputed
Old Joel's "Locke" found in Texas
and Del Mar vaguely on Assay Commission (H L P)
if it was Del Mar
Tanagra mia, Ambracia,
for the delicacy
for the kindness,
The grass flower clings to its stalk under Zephyrus
Fear, father of cruelty,
are we to write a genealogy of the demons?
And on July 14th said
"That lizard's feet are like snow flakes"

τετραδάκτυλος
(pale young four toes)

ubi amor, ibi oculus
But these had thrones,
and in my mind were still, uncontending—
not to possession, in hypostasis
Some hall of mirrors
Quelque toile
"au Louvre en quelque toile"
to reign, to dance in a maze,
To live a thousand years in a wink
York State or Paris—
Nor began nor ends anything
Boy in the fruit shop would also have liked to write something,
but said "bisogna esser portato"
The kindness, infinite, of her hands
Sea, blue under cliffs, or
William murmuring "Sligo in heaven" when the mist came
to Tigullio And that the truth is in kindness

793
From CXV

The scientists are in terror
   and the European mind stops
Wyndham Lewis chose blindness
   rather than have his mind stop
Night under wind mid garofani,
   the petals are almost still
Mozart, Linnaeus, Sulmona,
When one's friends hate each other
   how can there be peace in the world?
Their asperities diverted me in my green time
A blown husk that is finished
   but the light sings eternal
a pale flare over marshes
    where the salt hay whispers to tide's change
Time, space,
   neither life nor death is the answer
And of man seeking good,
   doing evil
In meiner Heimat
    where the dead walked
    and the living were made of cardboard
CXVI

Came Neptunus

his mind leaping

like dolphins,

These concepts the human mind has attuned

To make Cosmos—

To achieve the possible—

Muss, wrecked for an error,

But the record

the palimpsest—

a little light

in great darkness—

cuniculi—

An old "crank" dead in Virginia

Unprepared young burdened with records,

The vision of the Madonna

above the cigar butts

and over the portal

"Have made a mass of laws"

(mucchio di leggi)

Litterae nihil sanantes

Justinian's,

a tangle of works unfinished

I have brought the great ball of crystal,

who can lift it?

Can you enter the great acorn of light?

But the beauty is not the madness
Tho’ my errors and wrecks lie about me
And I am not a demigod,
I cannot make it cohere
If love be not in the house there is nothing
The voice of famine unheard
How came beauty against this blackness,
Twice beauty under the elms—

To be saved by squirrels and bluejays,
‘plus j’aime le chien’

Ariadne

Disney against the metaphysicals,
and Laforgue more than they thought in him,
Spire thanked me in proposito
And I have learned more from Jules

(Jules Laforgue) since then
deeps in him,

and Linnaeus

chi crescerà i nostri—

but about that terzo
third heaven,

that Venere,
again is all “paradiso”
a nice quiet paradise

over the shambles,

and some climbing

before the take-off,

to “see again,”
the verb is “see,” not “walk on”
I cohere all right
    even if my notes do not cohere
Many errors,
    a little rightness,
to excuse his hell
    and my paradiso
And as to why they go wrong,
    thinking of rightness
And as to who will copy this palimpsest?
    al poco giorno
    ed al gran cerchio d’ombra
But to affirm the gold thread in the pattern
    (Torcello)
al Vicolo d’oro
    (Tigullio)
To confess wrong without losing rightness
Charity I have had sometimes,
    I cannot make it flow thru
A little light, like a rushlight
    to lead back to splendour
Addendum for C

The Evil is Usury neschek
the serpent
neschek whose name is known the defiler,
beyond race and against race
the defiler

To vos hic mali medium est
Here is the core of evil, the burning hell without let-up,
The canker corrupting all things, Fafnir the worm,
Syphilis of the State, of all kingdoms
Wart of the common-wealth,
Worm-maker, corrupter of all things
Darkness the defiler,
Twin evil of envy,
Snake of the seven heads, Hydria, entering all things
Passing the doors of temples defiling the Grove of Paphos,
neschek, the crawling evil,
slime, the corrupter of all things,
Poisoner of the fount,
of all fountains, neschek,
The serpent, evil against Nature’s increase,
Against beauty

Τὸ καλὸν
formosus nec est nec decens
A thousand are dead in his folds,
in the eel-fisher’s basket
pure Light, we beseech thee
Crystal, we beseech thee
Clarity, we beseech thee
from the labyrinth
Sero, sero! learned that Spain is mercury,
that Finland is nickel Late learning!
"A pity that poets have used symbol and metaphor
and no man learned anything from them
for their speaking in figures"

All other sins are open,
Usura alone not understood
Opium Shanghai, opium Singapore
"with the silver spilla
amber, caught up and turned"
Lotophagoi

[Circa 1941]
Now sun rises in Ram sign
   With clack of bamboo against olive stock
We have heard the birds praising Jannequin
   and the black cat’s tail is exalted

The sexton of San Puntaleo plays “e mobile” on his carillon
“un’ e due che la donna e mobile”
   in the hill tower (videt et urbes)
And a black head under white cherry boughs
   precedes us down the salita
The water-bug’s mittens show on the bright rock below him

[Circa 1941]
Notes for CXVII et seq

For the blue flash and the moments
    benedetta
the young for the old
    that is tragedy
And for one beautiful day there was peace
    Brancusi’s bird
    in the hollow of pine trunks
or when the snow was like sea foam
    Twilit sky leaded with elm boughs
Under the Rupe Tarpeia
    weep out your jealousies—
To make a church
    or an altar to Zagreus, Ζαγρεύς
Son of Semele Σεμέλη
Without jealousy
    like the double arch of a window
Or some great colonnade
M'amour, m'amour
what do I love and
where are you?
That I lost my center
fighting the world
The dreams clash
and are shattered—
and that I tried to make a paradiso terrestre

La faillite de François Bernouard, Paris
or a field of larks at Allegre,
"es laissa cader"
so high toward the sun and then falling,
"de joi sas alas"
to set here the roads of France
Two mice and a moth my guides—
To have heard the farfalla gasping
as toward a bridge over worlds
That the kings meet in their island,
where no food is after flight from the pole
Milkweed the sustenance
as to enter arcanum
To be men not destroyers